

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

THE TRIUMPH OF THE CHRIST MYTH

by *Nicholas Carter*

page 33

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver

POSTSCRIPTS:

Physician Extraordinary, page 1;

Tragedy and Terror, page 17;

More About the Jews, page 22;

Murder Mystery Solved, page 28.

Ivor Benson

War on a Racial Basis, page 49

Dr. Charles E. Weber

What is a Hate Crime?, page 55

Law Students for Equal Justice
Report Hate Crimes Against Whites, page 58

Dachverband Deutscher Interessen
An Appeal for Support, page 80

VOL. 18 - NO. 5

JANUARY 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

| | |
|-----------------------------------|---------|
| SAMPLE COPY | \$ 4.00 |
| THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only | \$35.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-USA | \$45.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-all other countries | \$50.00 |
| AIR MAIL - Europe, South America | \$60.00 |
| Middle East, Far East, So. Africa | \$65.00 |

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

| | |
|-------------|----------|
| 10 COPIES | \$ 22.00 |
| 50 COPIES | \$ 90.00 |
| 100 COPIES | \$150.00 |
| 500 COPIES | \$600.00 |
| 1000 COPIES | \$900.00 |

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

PHYSICIAN EXTRAORDINARY

I have just received a copy of a book that I overlooked for years, although it should have particularly attracted my attention. It is *Adolf Hitler: the Medical Diaries, the Private Diaries of Dr. Theo Morell*, edited by David Irving (London, Sidgwick & Jackson, s.a. [c. 1983?]).

In 1970-1971 I was concerned in an effort, on behalf of Dr. Röhrs, whose work I shall mention below, to locate Morell's diaries in the labyrinthine archives of expropriated German material in Washington, D.C. The attempt was unsuccessful, and I was inclined to suspect, it seems unjustly, that the diaries were being intentionally kept secret.

The eminent historian, David Irving, was more fortunate. The diaries, which he had long sought in vain, were found in the files of the notorious Department of Health, Education, and Welfare (often called "Phew!") in 1981 and finally sent to the National Archives.

The diaries are evidence in an important historical problem which, I am sorry to say, Mr. Irving has not directly confronted, and I am not sure whether his opinion is to be deduced from what he does not say.

When Adolf Hitler became Chancellor in January 1933, he was a man of forty-three, and had survived experiences that permanently impair or ruin the health of many men. He had undergone great privations in his youth and early manhood; had been gassed and severely wounded in the First World War, in which he exhibited such courage that he, although only a corporal, was awarded the Iron Cross, First Class.¹ And for eleven years he had dedicated himself to an

1. A summary account of Hitler's career can be found in any work of reference, e.g., the *Columbia Encyclopaedia* (the most complete work of its kind in one volume), and you will have no difficulty in seeing

arduous task that alone suffices to break the health of lesser men.² He converted a tiny group of assorted malcontents into a political party that won power with the ardent support of the overwhelming majority of the German people. That required not only political genius and the indefinable force of personality that we call charisma, but extraordinary powers of physical stamina, nervous energy, and mental vitality.

When Hitler came to power, he seemed to be, and probably was, in excellent physical health, and of his abundant nervous and intellectual energy there can be no doubt.

Although he bore a crushing and terrible burden of responsibility while he made a great, but impoverished and crippled, nation again prosperous and strong, although World Jewry, with its unappeasable hatred of our race, had immediately declared war on it, and bore an even greater burden after the world's vampires succeeded in forcing on Germany a war against nations that were certainly more wealthy and apparently more powerful, there is no sure evidence that Hitler's vitality was seriously impaired before July 1941, when, while visiting the Eastern Front, he contracted a contagious disease that is not infrequently lethal,

through the covering layer of Jewish slime that is mandatory in all publications that are intended for general sale to the misinformed public. There are innumerable works devoted to him alone. You will, of course, disregard the output of professional liars, such as Rauschnig's *Voice of Destruction*, and Yiddish forgeries, such as "Thyssen's" *I Paid Hitler*, but when you come to books written by men who were associated with Hitler, you must make careful allowance for the author's natural self-interest, for what he felt obliged to say to avert persecution or murder, and finally for what was dictated by his timorous publisher to avoid boycott or ruin. I can think of no more concise an antidote to prevalent lies than the memorial issue of *Liberty Bell* dated 20 April 1989 (available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$8.00 + \$1.50 for postage).

2. An acquaintance of mine was a close friend of the founder of one of the many ephemeral efforts to organize a popular movement that would make the United States again an independent nation; he quotes his friend as saying, "When I began, I did not consider myself even middle-aged [in his middle forties]; when I quit, four years later, I was an old man."

producing prolonged and violent dysentery, persistent fever, nausea, occasional periods of fainting and temporary unconsciousness, physical prostration, and, it appears, coronary sclerosis.³

Hitler was thus prostrated at the most critical juncture in the war, and he was unable to overrule and control his generals about the strategy to be employed in the thus-far victor-

3. The fatal timing of this virulent infection naturally arouses suspicion. None of the poisons in common use would produce the recorded symptoms, and while my very limited knowledge of toxicology does not extend to the more *recherché*, much less to the secret, poisons, I doubt that any *pharmakon* could have been the cause. If you are unwilling to accept the infection as a disastrous coincidence, you should think of the possible introduction of deadly bacteria in food as a means of disabling and possibly killing Hitler. Although it seems to have occurred to no one, the possibility that Hitler was the victim of an attempted bacteriological assassination should not be dismissed out of hand. The *Courrier du Continent*, September 1990, reports an article in *Figaro* by Mondher Sfar, an honest and courageous Jew, who knows that the "Holocaust" is just a gigantic hoax by the Zionist part of his race, and that the "gas chambers" were only containers for disinfecting the clothing of persons confined in the concentration camps. He cites the "Mitkiewicz Report" of 7 September 1943 as proof that a favorite weapon of the underground resistance to the German army of occupation in Poland was the use of the germs of typhus to contaminate anything that would come into the possession of the Germans, who, incidentally, were protecting Jews from Polish vengeance. (This underground consisted chiefly of Jews, many of whom had an inherited or acquired immunity to the dire disease, which was endemic among the Jews in Poland; see the article by Friedrich Paul Berg in *Liberty Bell*, May 1989. They could thus handle the germs of typhus with some confidence of impunity.) This proves the practice of bacteriological warfare in Poland, close to the Eastern Front that Hitler visited, and infections other than typhus could have been used for special efforts, perhaps seconded by German traitors, such as those which later attempted an assassination by planting a bomb near him. So far as I know, the disease that struck down Hitler could have been one of the several varieties of typhus. All varieties, if I am correctly informed, are caused by rickettsia (a peculiar kind of very minute bacteria), which in Poland was carried by the cherished body lice of which the heartless Germans so ruthlessly deprived the Jews and filthy Poles who had raised them on their unwashed bodies. The symptoms of typhus vary so widely in individual cases that no sure deduction can be drawn from Dr. Morell's record, assuming that it is accurate. On the treatment of cases of typhus by German physicians, see the article (really a booklet) by Mr. Berg in *Liberty Bell* and his earlier article in the *Journal for Historical Review*, September 1986.

ious war against the Soviet Empire. It is quite likely that Göring was right in his belief that had Hitler's original strategy been followed, "the eastern campaign would have been decided by early 1942 at the latest." It would be one of history's greatest ironies, if microscopic bacteria were responsible for the catastrophe that may have doomed our race and civilization.

From that infection, Hitler never fully recovered, and it at least contributed to recurrent maladies that occasionally prostrated him thereafter. His physique was shattered by the dastardly attempt to murder him on 20 July 1944, made by a pack of infamous traitors who are now honored as heroes by the pack of traitors that now misgovern the two thirds of Germany that were recently reunited. The injuries that he received were more serious than the public was permitted to know at the time, and from these also he never fully recovered.

To men who knew him in 1940 and 1941, Hitler appeared remarkably younger than his years; in the later part of 1944 he was a prematurely old man. According to Naval Captain Assmann, "The rot...set in on the 20th of July." In his last days, Hitler was, in Irving's summary, "a nervous ruin....a physical wreck who could barely walk, doing so with a stooped back and shuffling gait, his right leg dragging, his head shaking, and his left hand violently trembling on the limply dragging arm." That he retained, at least at moments, his old lucidity is proved by the "testament" in which he, shortly before his death, warned the American people of the consequences of their crime against civilization. They, however, do not even honor him as a prophet.

This record inevitably raises the question to what extent Hitler's physicians contributed to, or even caused, the rapid deterioration of his health and vitality. And that question focuses attention on Hitler's favorite and personal physician, Dr. Theodore Morell. Captain Assmann, whom I quoted above, went on to say that "the rot...was made only worse by the questionable treatments and methods of Dr. Morell."

The Captain, who had accompanied Hitler and, with him, survived the traitors' bomb, was not a physician, but his opinion was shared by all of the physicians who treated Hitler during the war, and a group of them went to Hitler and emphatically warned him that Morell's drugs were destroying him physically and perhaps mentally. The unexpected result was that Hitler affirmed his unlimited confidence in Morell and dismissed his critics, almost ruining some of them.

Unfortunately for our inquiry, the man best qualified to criticize Morell's medication of Hitler, Professor Dr. Karl Brandt, was murdered by the Americans. His assistant and colleague, Dr. Hasselbach, survived the *furor Americanus*, but seems to have written no medical critique of Morell's methods, although he, while admitting Morell's success in curing nervous complaints, charged that "in many cases he [Morell] suggested to patients that they were suffering from a serious malady which he then successfully cured." Professor Erwin Giesing, who tended Hitler immediately after the bomb plot and was close to him for two years, was alienated by what seemed to him Hitler's unfair and irrational reaction to his concern and rather courageous attempt to warn Hitler against a favorite whom he regarded as a quack. (Hitler, in fact, accused the worried physicians of jealousy of Morell and professional dishonesty in intriguing to take his place.) He wrote, however, in an unpublished manuscript that Mr. Irving used, that "Morell converted the largely healthy man that Hitler had earlier been into one constantly plied with injections and fed with tablets which made Hitler more or less dependant on him; he played on Hitler's neuropathic nature by spouting utter rubbish about how Hitler's extremely heavy work load meant he was burning energy at the same rate as people in the tropics, and that the lost energy had to be replaced by all sorts of injections like iodine, vitamins, calcium, heart- and liver-extract, and hormones."

The simplest question is one that commonly arises when celebrities in the theatre or arts die prematurely. One re-

members that the actress called Marilyn Monroe, whose aspirations to become a Mrs. Kennedy were terminated by her sudden and mysterious death, had been treated by two physicians (one also a psychiatrist), who gave their patient potent drugs, one of which produced effects that were precisely antithetical to the effects of the other, thus naturally causing physical and nervous stresses that gravely affected her health and may have destroyed her emotional stability. More recently the death of an attractive though gullible actress has been imputed, in part, at least, to the work of her physicians.

A problem in medical ethics is presented by "society doctors," who are often accused of pleasing the patient and perhaps multiplying treatments, even at the expense of his welfare. The accusations are sometimes, perhaps often, justified.

It was in the later 1950s, as I recall, that I met by chance a former student of mine, and when we had cocktails and dinner together, he was lavish in praise of his physician, who, he said, was a prominent "society doctor" and always made him "feel good." I learned that whenever the man felt less than buoyant, he went to the physician, who gave him an hypodermic injection of cortisone (or could it have been cortisol?). If you are a physician, I need say no more. If you are not, I will add that while cortisone, by accelerating the metabolism of carbohydrates and fats, does produce a sense of euphoria, when a healthy man receives frequent injections of cortisone, the almost invariable result, according to my medical friends, is deterioration of both kidneys and liver, which may trigger a wide variety of diseases.⁴ The man died about ten years later, but I did not learn the cause of his decease.

Morell was undoubtedly a very popular and prosperous "society doctor," and proprietor of two profitable pharmaceutical plants, when he became Hitler's personal physician and

4. Furthermore, all corticosteroids are believed temporarily to inhibit or suppress the body's natural immune system.

began almost constant attendance on him.⁵ He was undeniably an *aficionado* of hypodermic syringes, and he continually injected his illustrious patient, sometimes daily, with glucose and a multitude of other drugs. In an appendix, Mr. Irving lists and briefly describes the physiological effects of the seventy-three drugs which Morell administered to Hitler in 1941-1945, according to Morell's records.⁶

Mr. Irving concludes that "Many of Morell's medicines were quite harmless, and he injected the others in such minute quantities [i.e., the comparatively small doses recorded in the diary] they would have been virtually useless." This despite the fact that one of these drugs, a sulphonamide (sulphamethylthiazol), manufactured by a Jewish pharmaceutical firm in Budapest in which Morell had a proprietary interest, was known as early as 1940 to damage the kidneys and nervous system, but Morell nevertheless administered it lavishly to all his patients, including Hitler, even for common colds, presumably hoping that its deleterious effects would be mitigated by a high intake of liquids. In this one instance, indeed, Hitler perceived how adversely the drug affected him and refused to take any more of it.

5. The immediate occasion was Hitler's frequent cases of nervous indigestion, which he himself sensibly recognized as probably caused by tension and worry. (A physician to whom I once mentioned the cases of Darwin, Carlyle, and perhaps one or two others, remarked, "Nervous indigestion is the occupational disease of men who work intensively with their brains, particularly if they do not take sufficient *pleasurable* exercise while excluding intellectual problems from their consciousness.") Hitler was also suffering from eczema, which, too, is sometimes of psychosomatic origin. Morell undertook to cure him of both within a year. Hitler thought that he did, and was accordingly grateful to him, even while his own health was constantly declining.

6. The list strangely omits strychnine and atropine, perhaps because their effects are so well known, or perhaps because Irving relied on a Dr. Schmidt, who seems to have pronounced them harmless (in small doses). The list includes a drug called 'Cortiron,' which Morell gave by hypodermic "a few times." I suspect that it may have been a corticosteroid, but do not know. Irving also notes that Morell often injected Hitler with a drug of unknown composition, called "Vitamultin-forte" in his records, presumably vitamins plus unnamed ingredients, but he does not speculate about what these may have been. Part of the compound *could* have been 'Pervitin'; cf. Note 7 *infra*.

Granting that the drugs listed in the diary were not likely to harm at any one time in the small doses Morell records, routine administration of some of them very frequently and sometimes daily could have produced a cumulatively adverse physiological effect as well as a psychologically deleterious dependence on them. Mr. Irving seems to accept Morell's clinical diary as an authentic record, although he notes that Morell compiled it and multiplied copies of it for use to defend himself, if he should be accused of misconduct. If Morell did dose Hitler with a noxious drug called Pervitin,⁷ as Captain Assmann suspected, he would naturally have refrained from noting it in a record he was keeping to justify himself in a possible investigation.

The question is complicated by Morell's personal traits. He had mastered the art of ingratiating himself with his patients and impressing them with the profundity of his iatritic expertise, but he was personally unprepossessing, especially to Aryan eyes. He persistently denied, perhaps truthfully, that he was a Jew.⁸ He had a swarthy complexion, was corpulent and even obese, and was a glutton who "ate like a pig." He was timorous, and when Hitler traveled by air, his physician remained on the ground; that was how Drs.

7. 'Pervitin' was the trade name of a stimulant similar to amphetamine; it was highly addictive and was found to cause serious and permanent damage, and was classified as one of the dangerous narcotics of which the use in Germany was restricted by law in 1941.

8. What the Americans did to Morell when he fell into their bloody hands is not evidence. Eichmann, whom God's terrorists kidnapped in Argentina to show their contempt for Aryan governments and Aryan law, took to the Holy Land, and eventually murdered to advertise their Holofoax, was almost certainly a Jew. The Chosen never hesitate to sacrifice members of their own race for the "good of the Jewish people," and, of course, they have only contempt for their White tools, scrapping them as soon as they are no longer useful. Morell had many wealthy Jewish patients, some of whom he continued to treat for years after he became Hitler's physician, and when he was first launched on his successful career in Berlin, he purchased a villa at Heringsdorf, a spa so infested with the Yids that Aryans shunned it. Neither of these facts is probative; they can be explained as natural in a "society doctor," moderately wealthy by marriage and determined to become more wealthy professionally.

Brandt and Hasselbach, who were Hitler's medical escorts, acquired their knowledge of him as a patient.⁹

Morell was a basically vulgar man. His childish vanity made him design for himself a polychrome uniform that would have won applause on the stage of a comic opera, and he was aggrieved when the Schutzstaffel would not permit him to adorn it with its proud symbol, the fulgurant SS. It was also vanity, no doubt, that made him the possessor of Germany's only electron microscope, which he never used and probably did not know how to use.

He was mercenary, perhaps avaricious. He used his illustrious patient to force on the German army the doubtless salubrious vitamins manufactured by one of his pharmaceutical plants,¹⁰ a drug that he falsely described as the equal of penicillin, and a worthless insecticide, manufactured in enormous amounts in a factory commandeered and given to Morell at Hitler's order.¹¹ And Dr. Brandt, before the Americans murdered him, described Morell as a "greedy business man, not a physician," and reported that Morell had proposed to send patients to him for surgical operations and mutual profit; although the practice is now common in the United States, Dr. Brandt thought it unethical and indignantly refused.

It will be obvious that if Morell was not a Sheeny, he certainly resembled one in both personality and conduct; he was the kind of individual whom healthy Aryans instinct-

9. Dr. Giesing, an ophthalmologist and otologist, was the specialist who treated Hitler for injuries caused by the assassins' bomb.

10. He sold these vitamins, which contained ascorbic acid obtained from the Wehrmacht's strategic reserves and lemon juice, probably from the same source, to the troops by the billion. On 23 January 1944, for example, his plant was working on orders for 460,000,000 vitaminic lozenges; on 29 April of that year, it was filling orders for 696,164,616 lozenges.

11. The exasperated Wehrmacht seems to have arranged for an empirical test of the marvellous and sickeningly malodorous insecticide; lice were confined in a box of the insecticide: "after twenty-four hours, the lice crawled out in rollicking spirits."

ively dislike and contemn. That fact must be taken into account in any sincere effort to judge him as Hitler's physician.

It cannot be denied that Morell, quite apart from his success with psychosomatic patients, did effect genuine cures, largely because he was willing to employ new therapeutic agents, such as vitamins,¹² especially if they were manufactured by one of his pharmaceutical plants. It is also undeniable that Morell often behaved as a quack.

I think we must concede that Morell's medical services were highly deleterious to his great patient. Mr. Irving twice remarks (pp. 140, 213) that on the rare occasions when Morell was ill or otherwise unable to attend Hitler, "his patient's health seemed to improve quite rapidly." Hitler, unfortunately, seems not to have drawn the inevitable inference from the fact that "as soon as Morell ceased visiting, Hitler's health improved."

Morell's ascendancy over Hitler from the first until shortly before the end,¹³ seems inexplicable, even when we know that the wily physician was wont to lecture Hitler on the magnitude of his burden of responsibility, and to avow that he, Morell, was the only physician in the world who

12. I do not know what was the general attitude toward vitamins among German physicians at this time, except that Göring's physician, Dr. Erich Hippke, knew how much of vitamins B and C were needed to meet an adult's daily requirements. That suggests that the efficacy of vitamins was recognized in Germany. At about the same time, the American Medical Association was engaged in a campaign to laugh away the use of vitamins as a silly fad sponsored by crackpots to the detriment of the medical profession, since the useless substances could unfortunately be bought without a prescription. I remember that an honest and competent physician, whom I liked, was taken in by the Association's propaganda, which ridiculed the notion that foodstuffs could affect health. He assured me that all one needed to do was eat in restaurants, all of which served balanced meals, planned by expert dieticians. He was taken aback when I asked him about lemons and scurvy.

13. When Hitler bade Morell to be gone, he was probably angered by the man's pavidity. Morell eagerly availed himself of the opportunity to escape from the bunker under Berlin and was flown to a place of temporary safety. He probably regretted his escape after he fell into the hands of the Americans.

understood the physical consequences of that burden and could enable Hitler to bear them. He even had the effrontery to claim that, but for him, Germany would have been finished in the first years of the war!

Hitler was certainly not a fool, although he was often uncritically indulgent toward men whom he esteemed and in whom he had confidence, and, as an Aryan, felt an obligation of gratitude and loyalty to men who seemed (e.g., Admiral Canaris!) loyal and devoted to him. But how can he have failed to be repelled by Morell's shameless vaunts? That, it seems to me, can be explained only as a continuation of the almost total ascendancy over Hitler that Morell established from the very first.

Disregarding the unverifiable report that Morell was a friend of Professor Haushofer, the friend and teacher of Rudolph Hess, and that Hitler thus knew him and accepted him as a patriotic German in the 1920s, long before he first became Morell's patient in the later 1930s, that ascendancy, it seems to me, can be explained only by Morell's early success in alleviating Hitler's nervous indigestion and his unorthodox medication, which, although medically certain to be eventually disastrous, gave his patient a temporary surge of energy when he was weary, calmed him when he was anxious, and induced euphoria when he was worried. I think of the former student whom I mentioned above and his virtual addiction to cortisone.¹⁴

14. Mr. Irving speaks of Hitler's willingness to accept such unorthodox medication as connected with his general scepticism about the competence of professionals. He does not observe that when Hitler insisted on strategy that petrified the veteran generals of the Army, he was invariably right and the professionals were proved wrong. The one exception is not, strictly speaking, a question of *military* strategy. He certainly made an enormous and fatal blunder when he chivalrously permitted the shattered British army to escape from Dunkirk, and we in retrospect can see that at that point he lost the war (given, of course, the sequence of future events that were, at that time, unpredictable). Why he did so is less commonly understood. His knowledge of Britain had been almost entirely derived from English culture (literature, art, philosophy, science) and British history (i.e., what Britain had been in the past). Even that knowledge was severely limited because he did not read fluently or at all the requisite languages (Eng-

That Morell's medication at least contributed greatly to, if it was not the primary cause of, the deterioration of Hitler's health seems certain.

That poses the question whether he did so as a quack or deliberately as an enemy agent. That, astonishingly, is a question that Mr. Irving ignores, unless we are to assume that his silence is to be taken as a rejection of *any* suggestion of Morell's guilt.

The historian's evasion of the crucial question is the more astonishing since he cannot but have been aware of the impressive and medically explicit book by Dr. Hans-Dietrich Röhrs, who, as one of the last living members of the Reichsgesundheitsführung, undertook to establish what he regarded as an historically certain fact in his *Hitler, die Zerstörung einer Persönlichkeit* (Nekargemünd, Vowinkel, 1965), of which the second edition appeared under the title *Hitler's Krankheit* (ibid., 1966). The first of these was translated into French, Portuguese, and perhaps other languages at the time, but no English translation has thus far appeared.

Hitler bore the awful responsibility of commanding the last great effort to save our race and civilization from the crazed members of that race who were determined to destroy

lish, French, Latin) and had never resided in England. (Although it is not applicable here, please note the distinction between residence and travel; mere travel in a foreign country, even if extensive, will not significantly augment your knowledge of it, and is quite likely to distort it.) With the exception of persons who have resided for some years in a foreign country, whether England or Arabia or Japan, and have paid close attention to quotidian events, especially in the behavior of its government (and that excludes most men who, for example, may have lectured at Oxford or been consultants on electronic equipment in Germany), our conception of a foreign country depends, first of all, on our knowledge of its culture and history (both largely of the past, and possibly obsolete now), and that in turn may well depend on our linguistic instincts; e.g., we have a preference either for languages that are analytical and only rarely form compounds (English, French, Latin) or languages that are synthetic and more or less freely admit compounds (German, Greek, Sanskrit). And even an extensive knowledge of a nation's culture and history is not likely to disclose the extent of covert Jewish sabotage in either past or present. These facts must be taken into consideration before we judge Hitler for his fatal blunder.

both, and it is admittedly difficult, almost impossible, to estimate the effects of that burden on a conscientious and resolute man, but Dr. Röhrs, an eminent physician of long experience, on the basis of careful consideration of the slow alteration of Hitler's health and personality, compared with the known effects of 'Pervitin' and similar narcotics, came to the conclusion that Morell deliberately and with malice pre-pense gradually poisoned Hitler to cause the defeat of Germany and of all that depended on that nation. The book will, I think, convince any objective reader that Dr. Röhrs' conclusions must be taken into account.

I am equally astonished that Mr. Irving simply ignores another fact which can be variously explained, but cannot be simply disregarded by an historian.

Morell, as I have said, escaped from the bunker under Berlin, but he fell into the hands of the Americans, who not only subjected him to brutal interrogation, but tortured him atrociously. He was eventually imprisoned in Dachau, which is infamous, not for what the Germans are said to have done to Jews, but for what Americans there did to Germans. He said that, among other things, they pulled out his toenails, one by one. We may hope, of course, that the torturer was not an American, but one of the innumerable Sheenies in American uniforms and with commissioned rank that the Americans loosed on the German people, but we cannot be sure of that. After all, the Americans were engaged in a holy war for the holy people, and they normally lose all contact with humanity when they have been pumped up with righteousness.

Mr. Irving has seen the records of the interrogations to which Morell was subjected, and he must know that, according to reports which have never been questioned, Morell, when first arrested, averred that he loved Jews and that he had "deliberately poisoned" and destroyed Hitler with his drugs to procure the defeat of Germany.

Now, needless to say, that confession could be only a frightened man's attempt to ingratiate himself with captors whose savagery he may have already suspected. And it is

also possible that the atrocious tortures to which he was later subjected were attempts to elicit from him confessions that would implicate prominent Germans, defile the memory of the dead and traduce the living, whom the Americans intended to murder after an obscene parody of a trial to establish the legal rule that the comfort and whims of God's People are divine law that supersedes all human laws, ethics, and even decency.¹⁵

Mr. Irving must have known of this purported confession. His silence is astounding, the more because he does know that Major Cortez Enloe of American Military Intelligence contributed to *Collier's*, one of the two leading and most widely circulated weekly magazines, an article, published in the issue for 4 May 1946, in which he stated that "there is some evidence that Himmler, the Gestapo chief, Martin Bormann, Hitler's executive officers, and the ill-famed Dr. Morell conspired in a plot slowly to poison the Führer... It is certain that the daily dose of drugs hastened the collapse of Hitler's personality."

If we are Aryans and uninfected by the lofty idealism of Bushy and his kind, we must feel, as does Mr. Irving, compassion for Morell. When his wife was finally permitted to see him for a few moments, under the supervision of two uniformed thugs who enjoyed insulting and mocking her, he was no longer sane and could only repeat over and over again that he thought her dead. Mr. Irving plausibly suggests that he had been subjected to one of the Americans' favorite amusements. The prisoner was forced to listen, sometimes for hours, to piercing screams from the adjoining room, which, he was told, were the cries of his wife as she was being tortured and finally killed because he would not give

15. They may have wished to implicate all the Germans mentioned in Major Enloe's article, which I mention below. Morell would doubtless have obliged, but, terrorized and apparently seriously ill, he would have been unable to invent plausible perjury about matters of which he knew nothing. The confession, whether true or false, gave rise to absurd stories. The *New York Times*, 24 May 1945, reported from Flensburg that Morell had helped Hitler commit suicide by injecting him with a lethal drug, and had then, with the aid of Hitler's adjutant, secretly buried the body. Of course, when Hitler died, Morell had run as far away as he could.

them information he did not have—or just because they wanted some fun to relieve the monotony of their days.

Morell was no longer rational, could no longer read or write, could not speak intelligibly, and was partly paralysed when the Americans decided it wasn't worthwhile to murder him, as they murdered a number of German physicians to create an atrocity story for the boobs back home. They simply dumped him in the waiting room of the railway station in Munich. He was eventually taken by a compassionate woman to the hospital in Tegernsee, where the human wreck ceased to live on 26 May 1948.¹⁶

We pity him, but there remains the confession, which might, after all, have been true,¹⁷ and the record that Dr. Röhrs studied.

16. Note that if Morell's condition after his release is correctly reported by Irving, that invalidates one point in Dr. Röhrs' position: if a document submitted in Morell's name from Tegernsee contains a statement or intimation that he deserved gratitude for having poisoned and destroyed Hitler, he cannot have been capable of making such a statement rationally. It also casts doubt on the purported interview with him published in the *New York Times*, 22 May 1945, according to which he denied such guilt but was paradoxically terrified because "the Gestapo, the SS, and Heinrich Himmler were out to get him."

17. The callous disposal of Morell does not indicate anything about the accuracy of the confession. Righteous idealists, unlike the wicked "Nazis," never feel obligation or gratitude to their servants and simply scrap the tools when they are no longer useful. — Not all Americans were dehumanized. I am reliably informed that a certain Colonel Philby was at least human enough to be attracted by one of the prisoners, the famous German aviatrix, Hanna Reitsch, and to have wished to win her regard. He secretly showed her the text of Morell's confession, and agreed to her suggestion that it should be submitted, under a seal of absolute secrecy for a century, to a committee of physicians competent to judge its accuracy. She said that he made that suggestion to the commander of the prison and immediately disappeared, having presumably been courtmartialled for his indiscretion or humanity. Furthermore, Professor Robert Kempner, a Jew who was one of the "prosecutors" who performed in the obscene farce that preceded the murders at Nuremberg, is said to have affirmed, as from official knowledge, that Morell deliberately drugged Hitler with 'Pervitin' and made him addicted to that and other narcotics, and furthermore injected massive doses of dextrose to darken his powers of judgement disastrously. I have not seen a copy of Kempner's *Das dritte Reich auf der Anklagebank*, which may contain that statement.

Dr. Röhr's conclusions receive some substantiation from Morell's known connections. His closest friend was a gynaecologist named Dr. Wohlgemuth, who was eventually discovered to have been a member of the famous Communist espionage and murder organization, "Die rote Kapelle," and who somehow inherited Morell's office on Kurfürstendamm. Morell's friend and chief chemist at his pharmaceutical plant in Olmütz, Dr. Kurt Mulli, was identified, as Mr. Irving does not tell us, as a Communist (Jewish?) agent and accomplice in the escape of Dr. Otto John in 1954. A scrutiny of Morell's circle of associates would probably reveal other connections. There is finally the consideration that Morell, even if a cynical quack, was sufficiently competent in medicine to know what effects his drugs would have on Hitler. Even if he did not administer 'Pervitin' or a similar drug in his unexplained "Vitamultin-forte," he must have known the probable consequences of injecting a man with glucose and "harmless" drugs every day.

I do not affirm that Dr. Röhrs is correct. As I have said, every datum can be explained in more than one way. Morell's diary may be either an accurate clinical record or precisely what a scoundrel or traitor would prepare as evidence of his innocence. The disease that struck down Hitler in July 1941, whether contracted by accident or murderously induced, may have inflicted damage that no therapeutic art could repair, or it may have given Morell an opportunity to intensify and prolong its effects, and thus to begin the destruction of Hitler's body and mind in earnest. The same is true of the attempted assassination in July 1944, its effects augmented by the traumatic discovery of treason among his closest and most trusted associates, and the horror of having seen loyal friends horribly mutilated and dead or dying.

Dr. Röhrs, however, is a man of distinction and courage, and his work will impress you with his knowledge of pathology and his absolute honesty in his analysis of the record, whether or not he is right. I have written now because I want you to be aware of an important historical question, and, if

you have read or will read Mr. Irving's book, I urge you also to read the book by Dr. Röhrs that he so strangely fails to mention.

TRAGEDY AND TERROR

The great catastrophe of 1945, which may have doomed our race to extinction, is generally explained as the ineluctable result of the overwhelming force of crazed Aryans whom the Jews had mobilized against Germany and the great man whom Francis Parker Yockey perceptively styled the Hero of the Second World War.¹ But there are doubts. For one thing, there is the question of timing and the probable consequences of the accidental or contrived malady that immobilized Hitler at the most critical juncture of that War.²

Now undoubtedly the major immediate cause of Germany's defeat was her loss of superiority in the air, which exposed her cities and factories to destruction by the Anglo-Americans who had repudiated treaties and the concept of civilized warfare in their frantic advance to Judaic barbarism. It is not by any means clear that Germany's fatal loss of command of the air was necessarily due to the quantity or quality of airplanes produced by the Judaeo-Communists' factories in Britain and the United States. The fatal loss of superiority in air power must to some extent have been the responsibility of Hitler's second in command, Hermann Göring, who was the Minister in charge of the German Air Force, and whose strangely excessive devotion to dive bombers, which seemed to him to be a romantic revival of knight-hood, is well known.

In *Liberty Bell*, February 1989, I noted that Göring's biographer, Charles Bewley, admitted that an unnamed "technician among the [German] generals" prevented the new Heinkel bombers from being ready in time for use against Russia by insisting on militarily nugatory but aeronautically

1. In the dedication of his *Imperium*. Some believe that Yockey, who had foolishly trusted a Jew, did not commit suicide, but was suicided by technicians from the C.I.A.

2. See p. 3 *supra*.

drastic modifications of their design. Bewley did not see that this was almost certainly an act of sabotage, and that the "technician" was probably one of the covert traitors who contrived disasters to Germany.³

The sabotage consisted in requiring that the Heinkel plane be redesigned to permit its use as both a high-level bomber and a dive bomber. This was equivalent to demanding a horse that was both a Percheron and a Hunter. The aircraft thus produced, after a long and perhaps fatal delay, were less efficient as high-level bombers and I think it likely that no one was ever mad enough to use them for dive bombing.

For that sabotage Göring must bear the responsibility, since he obviously could have overruled the "technician," but we are inclined to attribute his acquiescence to his romantic notions about dive bombing, which, of course, is feasible only with much smaller and lighter planes.

Göring, furthermore, was incompetent. General Hans Bauer, who was the pilot whom Hitler trusted, in the book reviewed in my article, reports that German aviators were well aware of the incapacity and slothful blundering of the man who was chief of the Air Force, and that Göring himself was aware of his own disqualification for the post he held. He once said to Bauer, "I must honestly confess that I have little notion of contemporary aircraft and their capabilities. The newer developments are way over my head." But he did not resign, and continued to impose on Hitler's loyalty to an old comrade, probably telling himself that his own incompetence was not important, since he relied on experts who gave him advice he could not comprehend!

Bauer further reports that when the Jew-driven British and Americans, repudiating Western civilization, became savages and made war against German civilians, women, and children with disastrous effect, Hitler gave categorical

3. The terrible prevalence of treason by mad or suborned Germans in 1939-1945 is catalogued (incompletely) in the book by General Otto Ernst Remer which was reviewed by Dr. Charles E. Weber in *Liberty Bell*, June 1987, and which is mentioned at the opening of my article in February 1989.

orders that the great German aeronautical engineer, Messerschmidt be supplied with the material requisite for the manufacture of planes that could successfully defend Germany, but the order was not obeyed, although Bauer is certain the materials were available and in the possession of the Air Ministry. By implication, Bauer suspects that Field Marshal Erhard Milch, who had been Göring's friend in the First World War and who thus became Göring's second in command and the expert on whom Göring relied, was responsible for blocking Hitler's order. On the other hand, General Remer, who notes that there were many traitors ensconced in the Air Ministry, seems not to number Milch among them—possibly because Milch echoed Hitler's denunciation of the shocking inferiority of the German Air Force when the Anglo-Americans' savage bombing raids began, and openly accused Göring of being responsible.⁴

The question is now solved in the December 1990 issue of Hans Schmidt's *GANPAC Brief*, which reproduces photographically an article printed in the *Saturday Evening Post*, 8 April 1950, when the Yids' scaly claws had not yet entirely strangled American journalism and it was still possible for a prominent magazine to print articles that they had not censored. James P. O'Donnell reported an interview with Willy Messerschmidt, perhaps the world's foremost aeronautical engineer. The historical consequences of the revelations almost incidentally included in that article are drastic.

Americans are so proud of the jet aircraft they were able to build after the War, when they had access to German plans and German models, jet airplanes that had been manufactured in 1944 and 1945 and had survived the war, in which they, though few in number, admittedly achieved such success and evinced such great superiority over the British and Americans' propeller-driven planes that they terrified

4. See Goebbels' Diaries, translated by Lewis Lochner (New York, Doubleday, 1948), especially the entry for 9 April 1943. Part of the responsibility for the technical incompetence was unjustly placed upon General Ernst Udet, who was in charge of the technological part of the Air Ministry, and who committed suicide or was suicided early in 1941.

the barbarians' commanders, and the Anglo-American bombers were given as their important mission the destruction of the factory in which the revolutionary German planes were produced.

Messerschmidt revealed to the reporter the crucial fact that his jet planes were not developed late in the war, but were ready for production in 1939-1941. According to Messerschmidt, who certainly knew, Germany was denied planes that would have maintained and guaranteed her superiority in the air by Marshall Milch, who, even as late as the beginning of the German preëemptive attack on Russia in 1941, furiously denounced Messerschmidt's jet airplanes, declaring that the war had already been won (!), that too many planes were being produced (!), and categorically forbidding Messerschmidt to plan "radical" new types of aircraft, accusing him of "profiteering motives." General Udet, who was present, supported Messerschmidt, predicting that if Germany did not get the superior planes into production at once, the war that Milch thought won in 1941 would be lost in 1943. Milch even forbade Udet to talk to their superior, Göring! This was about two months before Udet committed suicide or was suicided.

Milch continued to prevent the production of jet and rocket aircraft through 1942, even threatening to have Messerschmidt arrested, if he criticized the Air Ministry's insistence on a limited production of planes already obsolete. And he successfully prevented production of planes vastly superior to anything the Anglo-Americans had or could learn how to build—prevented Germany from defending herself effectively against aerial assault until it was too late and the barbarians' destruction of Germany from the air was already proof that the war had been lost.

It is impossible to avoid the conclusion that Milch was almost certainly a traitor and, with Admiral Canaris, one of the principal architects of Germany's defeat and our race's disaster.

Milch was a *Mischling*, a hybrid, son of a Jew and a White mother, but his old comrade and good friend, Hermann Göring, had the records falsified to make Milch his mother's bastard son. And it is highly significant that Milch, who owed his position and high rank to Göring, constantly worked to undermine his dear friend and patron by devious intrigues.

Milch was ostensibly a "fanatical Nazi" and Göring, who had become a vain *bon vivant*, was confident of his loyalty. One suspects that Milch had inherited a racial talent for duplicity and treachery.

One wonders how many other traitors in Germany were really *Mischlinge*, perhaps even fractionally so, through a grandparent or great-grandparent. And one is reminded again of the most urgent of all problems in genetics, that of testing the terrible certainty of an eminent Jewish scientist, Dr. Alfred Nossig, that even a drop of Jewish blood will poison and deform the mentality of an Aryan family through many generations, enabling the Jews to use the members of the family to help them impose *jüdische Weltbewegung* on all mankind.⁵

Needless to say, the facts disclosed by Messerschmidt do not mean that, but for Milch, Germany would have won the War for our race and civilization, but they do indicate the distinct possibility that if Germany had achieved an irresistible superiority in the air in 1939-1941, she might have won the war before the great War Criminal in Washington was able to use hordes of American cattle against her. And it certainly reinforces the dismal conclusion that the principal authors of Germany's defeat were Germans.

Milch is an illustration of tragedy in the full and proper sense of that word. Hitler's heroic undertaking failed because

5. *Integrales Judentum* (Vienna, Berlin, New York, 1922), p. 76: "Ein einziges jüdisches Bluttröpfchen beeinflusst die geistige Physionomie ganzer Familien noch durch eine lange Reihe von Generationen. Es bewirkt die Befuerung ihrer Gehirnganglien und imprägniert diesen Geschlechtern vielfach den jüdischen Drang zur Erwicklung, zur sozialen Gerechtigkeit, zur Völkerannäherung."

he was an Aryan and had our race's instinctive morality, which means that a man should be loyal to men who (he believes) were loyal to him. Hitler could not forget that Göring, however incompetent he had become, had been his loyal supporter in the early days of his adversity. (Hitler made the same mistake about the cunning Admiral Canaris, who was almost certainly a disguised Jew or, at least, a *Mischling*, and attached himself to Hitler to betray him.)

We also wonder about the genealogy of the many presumably German traitors who contrived the great catastrophe, and we will have waking nightmares, if we remember the terrible possibility: "Even a drop of Jewish blood...."

MORE ABOUT THE JEWS

A German correspondent impatiently disclaims interest in recent books about the Jews. They all, he says, necessarily repeat what has long been known to everyone who has objectively observed and thoughtfully considered the vampire race, and add little or nothing that is new. And even if some book discloses significant facts that were previously unperceived, it has no practical utility. All that we need know about *hostes generis humani*, he insists, was clearly set forth in Henry Ford's *The International Jew*.¹ He could have added, or even substituted, Adolf Hitler's masterly analysis of the Jewish Problem in *Mein Kampf*.²

My correspondent is essentially right. What is needed is not more information about the terrible race that the Roman historian identified as "the enemies of mankind." The survival of our race depends on its will to act to preserve itself from an obvious and imminent threat to its very existence—depends, in short, on its racial will to live. If it has already

1. Available from Liberty Bell Publications, 4 volumes, \$26.00 + postage.

2. The reliable English translation by James Murphy (first published in 1939 by Hurst & Blackett, London) is available in a paperback edition for \$13.80, cloth-bound, \$17.25; reprint of the original German text, cloth-bound, \$38.50. All prices include postage and handling.

lost that instinct and become biologically degenerate, it is no longer a viable species and there is nothing more to be said.

That is true, but the author of each book hopes that his presentation of the known facts, with whatever he can add to the record, may somehow be miraculous and awaken an instinct that he hopes is yet dormant in an effective part of our race. I have even convinced myself that there is some practical value in the series of notes by which I try to explore the complex web of bonds that make Gulliver a helpless captive in Lilliput.

In the present treatise in two volumes, Dr. Ratibor-Ray M. Jurjevich, who is both a recognized professional psychiatrist and a Christian—rare combination!—necessarily repeats much of what you and I know and have long taken for granted, but which has been totally concealed from the American public by the predatory race's tight control over all the media of information, the schools, the state and Federal governments, and virtually all of the churches.

That, however, is not Dr. Jurjevich's subject in his *Fear-of-the-Jews Syndrome in America* (2 volumes, Ichthys Books, P.O. Box 1701, Glenwood Springs, Colorado; paperback, \$22.50; cloth-bound, \$33.50). He undertakes a clinical study of the "Brainwashing of Americans into a Special Neurosis, Fear of the Jews." The first volume bears the subtitle, *Bamboozled Americans and Their Vile Brainwashers*; the second, *Americans: a Nation of Dupes, Sheep, and Wimps?*

When one reads the works of Dr. Jurjevich, Nesta Webster, the Abbé Barruel, and comparable writers, one must naturally allow for the author's Christian premises and his or her consequent misunderstanding of atheism.

It is quite true that so long as organized Christianity was a force in maintaining social stability, the Jews were pleased by atheism and strenuously promoted it in their Communist attack on our nations and race, and perhaps in other ways, just as they likewise encouraged the Protestant Reformation as a means of undermining the social power of the Roman Catholic Church, which at that time did foster stability in

several European nations. So long as a feudal aristocracy was the dominant power in Europe, the Jews naturally fostered Monarchy and the centralization of power in the hands of a king whose self-interest made him reduce the territorial magnates to submission and service on his behalf, but when monarchical governments seemed securely established, the predators as naturally promoted "democracy" and every other disruptive tendency within each kingdom. The merits of any ideology, its truth or falsity, are simply irrelevant to the vampires, who are interested only in utilizing it to sabotage a nation and paralyse their prey. It is not at all remarkable, therefore, that they now foster every kind of religion and pseudo-religion to counteract the rational implications of atheism and its threat to their dominion over their hebeted *goyim*.

I have, for example, no information that would even suggest that our enemies directly participated in the demise of the once-excellent periodical, *The Truth Seeker*,³ which can be satisfactorily attributed to the greed of persons unwittingly Judaized by the society in which Americans live. But the death of that journal as an atheist publication undoubtedly gratified the Sheenies.

It is the great merit of Dr. Jurjevich's book that it covers all aspects of the Jews' intimidation of intelligent Americans and promotion of a mindless and dispossessed majority who even take pride in their enslavement to ruthless masters, who think of them as pigs, raised for the profit and nourishment of their owners.

You will find in this book, scrupulously documented, hundreds of specific instances of the Jews' precautions against the emergence of a rational perception of their nature and activity. Librarians, either puffed up with Yiddish hokum or aware of vultures watching over their shoulders, refuse to accept even donated books whose authors had not done obei-

3. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, August and September 1989, pp. 22-28 and 1-6 respectively. A thoroughgoing atheist will necessarily have emancipated himself from even the residue of Christian superstitions, and will therefore perceive and understand the cunning and insidious devices of the Self-Chosen People.

sance to Yahweh's Master Race.⁴ Publishers, if not already merely employees of alien owners, know that their solvency depends on not offending the race of vicious Conquerors by Deceit. In a society that has been so Judaized that the only thing that counts is current income and in which tyrannical taxation has left few persons who are not dependent on their quotidian income to avoid being crushed by the insatiable usurers who are their real masters, the predatory race's dominion over their befuddled slaves is virtually absolute.

By patient, unremitting, and often covert efforts over centuries the vampires have so forced their own standards on their helpless victims that the latter have come to consider them normal and indisputable. Some clear instances of their subversion of our race's ethical and commercial standards would shock the average American into a coma, if he is not already in one.

He would, for example, be stunned by the discovery that all commercial activity in his home town, even the small part of it that is not yet owned by the invaders of their newest Canaan, is totally Judaized. How completely that has been done, he will discover from p. 513 of Dr. Jurjevich's second volume, which contains a long quotation from *The International Jew*, Vol. I, p. 51, which should be read both in the context in which Ford wrote it and with Dr. Jurjevich's comment, on his p. 514, n. 1, which also adduces the case of Rudy Stanko.⁵

4. For an added illustration, note that D. J. Goodspeed's *The German Wars, 1914-1945*, which was mild enough for Houghton Mifflin to publish it without fear of reprisal, but which failed to repeat some fundamental Jewish lies about those wars, was given a derogatory and derisive review in the official *Library Journal*, 1 November 1977, obviously concocted with sneering but vague generalizations to prevent librarians from purchasing copies of the book for their libraries. The books must be kept in a state of collective hallucination.

5. Stanko was imprisoned by the Federal government under various pretexts but really for not giving his flourishing business to Jews. His trenchant volume, *The Score*, is available from Liberty Bell Publications, cloth-bound, \$17.25 postpaid.

I shall not take space here to reproduce Mr. Ford's essentially accurate summary of the ethics of Anglo-Saxon and Scotch merchants before the international parasites infiltrated and corrupted Great Britain and reduced it to the Little Britain they own today. I will observe, however, that the British merchants were merely following Aryan ethics, as is obvious from the Greeks' disdain for buying and selling that involved bargaining, i.e., an effort by the seller to obtain more than the goods were worth, and by the buyer to obtain them for less than their worth—an effort that is necessarily dishonest, and accounts for the usually contemptuous connotation of Greek terms for small retail trade that was conducted (as it still was in Mediterranean countries until recently) by bargaining, and for terms that would translate "a bargain," as that noun is currently used, both with reference to a transaction and to a thing purchased.⁶

The average American today will have difficulty in comprehending his race's commercial morality, which was still dominant at a time when a respectable merchant would never have thought of advertising, which was justly regarded as demeaning, disgraceful, and probably dishonest. He will, however, understand at once his enemies' financial practices, most recently and emphatically illustrated by the "junk bond" swindle that has served to enrich many vampires while furthering the race's plans by wrecking Savings & Loan Agencies—a notorious scandal⁷ from which War Lord

6. If you have read Greek writers in translation, you probably missed the satirical thrust of such words when used metaphorically, as in Theognis's reference to marriages between a nobility and a wealthy lower class as 'retailing.' Such marriages are essentially bargaining, by which the noble acquires money and the *parvenu* acquires social standing—and both are almost invariably cheated. (Incidentally, it was by the marriage of sons of greedy or necessitous peers and gentry to richly endowed Kikesses that the Sheenies corrupted the blood of the British nobility.)

7. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, November 1990, pp. 1-6. Old Americans may recall that when the proto-Communist trick called the "New Deal" was foisted on American nitwits in 1933, there was legislation that was advertised as preventing swindles in the stock market. They will understand, however, that American laws do not apply to the divinely authorized thieves of God's Race.

Bushy's endeavors in the Persian Gulf opportunity distracted public attention—and by preparing the coming insolvency of many insurance companies and banks.⁸

Dr. Jurjevich does not neglect this aspect of the activities of Yahweh's pet freebooters, but, of course, he could not include the admirable article, "War on a Racial Basis," by Ivor Benson in *Spearhead*, October 1989 and reprinted in this issue of *Liberty Bell*. Mr. Benson, taking his departure from the activities of four Sheenies, all disguised by seemingly Aryan names (Lyons, Ronson, Saunders, Parnes), whose attempt to grab Scottish distilleries was so malodorous that even Maggie Thatcher's government, which usually holds its nose and disregards the pervasive stench of Jewry, could not ignore it.⁹

Mr. Benson goes on to consider the now infamous Sheenies, Boesky, Milken, and others who operated the great "junk bond" swindle and used it to grab control and virtual ownership of some of the largest corporations that were still American. He notes in passing a significant facet of the Jews' technique: when the Guinness scandal broke and the fact that the fight for the control of the Scottish distilleries was fought on a racial basis became well known, a tabloid owned by the enormously wealthy Sheeny who calls himself Rupert Murdoch published an article denouncing the conspiratorial band of Jewish financiers whom it called "Kosher Nostra," on

8. Lawrence Patterson, in *Criminal Politics*, estimates that Bushy's government plans to liquidate eight hundred or more banks in 1991 as a stage in a progressive transfer of ownership of all American banking to the notoriously predatory international financiers in New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson.

9. Some believe that the Guinness scandal may have contributed to the recent decision by the "Tory" party to retire mannequin Maggie, who, doubtless on orders, had tried to shelter the guilty. She has been replaced by a comparatively young man, who, according to John Tyndall, is an unprincipled and unscrupulous *arriviste*, such as is normal in "democratic" governments. — The celebrated brewery in Dublin was founded by Arthur Guinness, said to have been of Scotch-Irish ancestry, in the early Nineteenth Century; he left numerous descendants, but today all of them together own only 2.5% of the company, which is operated by Kikes, although a Guinness, the third Earl of Iveagh, is hired to pose as President of the now huge and avaricious corporation.

the analogy of the old Mafia's "Cosa Nostra." Murdoch's fellow tribesmen understood and applauded his gesture. You must not be so foolish as to suppose that their race has self-respect, a notorious weakness of Aryans.

Most significant of all is the complacent remark in the *Jewish Chronicle*, quoted by Mr. Benson: "Only fifteen years ago sociologists reported that the ownership of major U.S. corporations was largely restricted to a small hereditary class of White Protestants. Now, *largely as a result of corporate raiding*, some of the most powerful names [*sic*] in the U.S. business world are Jews, many of them graduates of Mr. Milkin's seminars." [Mr. Benson's emphasis.]

In Dr. Jurjevich's massive compilation you will find, and, unless you are very cynical, be astonished by, many examples of the success of our invaders in overawing and befuddling the Americans. And you will have at hand for use in your own writing vivid illustrations of their cunning and covert war against our race. A characterization that the late Professor William Abbott Oldfather once applied to university faculties is now applicable to the American people as a whole: "We constitute the only known species of animal life that is both mammalian and invertebrate."

I would add that we are also the only known species that has lost interest in perpetuating itself and surviving on this planet—the only known species in which its natural enemies have induced a racial death-wish.

MURDER MYSTERY SOLVED

In 1888-1889 a number of women were atrociously murdered in the poorer quarters of London by a sexual maniac who boastfully styled himself Jack the Ripper. The murders are still officially unsolved, but they are still remembered, partly because they were so gruesome, the murderer having so obscenely mutilated and dissected the bodies of his victims that the details were long withheld from public knowledge, and partly because the British police, then justly esteemed for their integrity, admittedly suppressed some evidence. Furthermore, the sudden cessation of the series, which Jack had promised to

continue indefinitely, warranted a suspicion that the police had secretly apprehended him and put him under restraint.

The mystery thus created naturally aroused various conjectures and surmises, and someone started a rumor that Jack the Ripper had been the Duke of Clarence, the eldest son of the Prince of Wales (who later became King Edward VII). The rumor gained credence among persons who should have known better because it seemed to provide the only plausible explanation for the extraordinary behavior of the police.

The rumor has been revived from time to time.¹ You may have seen or even read a fairly recent story by one of the writers who specialize in producing pastiches of Sir Arthur Conan Doyle's stories about Sherlock Holmes. In the novel, Holmes is engaged to investigate the murders committed by

1. A somewhat amusing revival of the story was by a Polish defector from the Soviet, known as Colonel Goleniewski, who is said to have provided much accurate information about Soviet spies and saboteurs in western Europe, but who, after some years, was either coerced by the C.I.A. to discredit himself or concluded, not without justification, that American boobs will believe anything. He pretended to be the Czarevich who was murdered by Jewish Communists in 1918, and for a time published a periodical entitled *Double Eagle*, to advance his claim to be the legitimate Czar of Russia. The periodical was chiefly noteworthy for the phenomenal credulity of its subscribers. Among the great historical revelations contained in it was an article on the Duke of Clarence, who, indeed, had been Jack the Ripper, but did not die in 1892; protected by the police, he went into a luxurious retirement until he went to Germany and became Adolf Hitler. Naturally, he did not die in the bunker under Berlin, but was smuggled to safety and was then (in 1980) living happily under an assumed name in Britain (and hence flourishing at the ripe age of 126, thus outdoing the celebrated Count Waldeck). Another of the bogus Czarevich's revelations was that the celebrated Reinhard Heydrich was not murdered by a team of assassins despatched from England, but was instead smuggled out of Germany by the conspiratorial team of Hitler & Churchill and sent to the United States, where he became Guy Richards, editor of the *New York Journal-American*, a journalist who, despite my explicit warning, espoused Goleniewski's cause and labored mightily to vindicate his claim to be the heir of the Romanovs—until he did something that displeased His Imperial Highness and was accordingly unmasked and identified as being Heydrich in disguise. If I were to go on and name the prominent American anti-Communists who put their minds in cold storage so they could bask in the radiance of a real live Czar, I would destroy what is left of your faith in mankind.

Jack the Ripper and is harassed and thwarted by Scotland Yard, so there is a clear intimation that a royal personage (i.e., the Duke of Clarence) is involved.

In Britain today, as in the United States—and quite naturally, indeed inevitably, given the infestation of both countries by “Liberal” clergymen and “intellectuals”—every month a few impuberate White children of both sexes mysteriously disappear without a trace or until their bodies, often drained of blood or savagely mutilated, are found. In Britain, however, the press does not muffle such incidents, which accordingly are causing no little concern among racial bigots and other reactionaries.

It was remarked, therefore, that after the police reportedly exhumed the body or part of the dismembered body of one victim who had been deeply buried in an open area behind a Jewish synagogue, there was a sudden silence, and two months later the police, under pressure from the public, announced that the remains were those of an animal not human. This aroused suspicion, and a bulletin demanding clarification of the mystery was published by the Campaign for Gentile-Jewish Reconciliation, under the title, “Another ‘Blood Libel’ or Ritual Murder?” The bulletin points out that quite reasonably a ritual murder² will be suspected, unless the strange incident is officially clarified.

The bulletin reports two very enlightening statements. At the time of Jack the Ripper’s merry exploits, the police were known to have suppressed evidence, and Sir Charles Warren, Commissioner of the Metropolitan Police, admitted that he had done so, but claimed that he had done so justifiably “to avert an anti-Jewish uprising.”

The bulletin continues; “In 1908 the Assistant Commissioner of Police, in reference to the identity of Jack the Rip-

2. On this subject, see Arnold Leese, *Jewish Ritual Murder*, available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$4.00 + postage. You may think it significant that such murders have been reported so frequently in so many Aryan countries over many centuries, but, if you are a well-trained American, you will know that, despite appearances and despite all evidence, God’s Holy Race can do no wrong.

per, declared flatly, *‘In stating that he was a Polish Jew, I am merely stating a definitely established fact.’* [Italics as printed.]

This, then, solves the supposed mystery of Jack the Ripper. It is reasonable to assume that the Polish Jew was apprehended by the British police and secretly placed in confinement, probably in a comfortable asylum for the insane, to avert adverse criticism of the godly race that is everywhere persecuted for its sanctity. It remains uncertain whether he was acting from religious motives or merely obeying the sage advice in the Talmud: “When one finds that evil appetites are taking hold of his senses, let him repair to some place where he is unknown, let him dress himself in black and follow the impulses of his heart.”³

So many readers of *Liberty Bell* will recall an incident that took place a few decades ago that I will not take the time to ascertain the exact date. The corpses of two impuberate White boys, aged eleven and twelve, as I remember, were found in a wasteland west of Chicago. The bodies had not been seriously mutilated, but they had been totally drained of blood while resting on a metal table adorned with cabalistic or Kabbalistic⁴ symbols, which, as the bodies cooled, impressed themselves on the flesh.

3. Cited from *Mo’ed Katan*, 17a.

4. In English, ‘cabalistic’ applies to any esoteric doctrine and secret practices that resemble the mystic doctrine of the Kabbala, the system of Jewish theology of which the best known exposition is the *Zohar*, which was probably concocted in the Thirteenth Century in Spain by a well-known Jewish theologian, Moses de Leon. It is—naturally!—a hoax, purporting to be a secret doctrine expounded to select disciples by a prominent Galileean Rabbi, Simeon ben Yohai, the favorite pupil and comrade of the famous Aqiba, who was the most fervent disciple of the Christ called Bar-Kokhba, until the Roman legions proved him wrong in A.D. 135. Simeon revealed to his disciples cosmic secrets that had been transmitted only orally since the time of Adam. The doctrine was really filched from the Persian Sufis and Judaized. ‘Kabbalistic’ would imply that the symbols impressed on the bloodless corpses of the boys were actually taken from that theology, but, so far as I know, they were not identified as such by a person competent to judge.

The symbols were photographed and published in an early edition of the *Chicago Daily News*. Within half an hour after that edition was on the streets, the newspapers' trucks were dashing about frantically to collect all unsold copies, which were immediately destroyed, obviously at a heavy financial loss to the newspaper. The father of one of the boys demanded an elucidation of the symbols and the murders so persistently that he was kidnapped by the police and incarcerated in an insane asylum.

The facts require no comment. There is in the United States only one race so mighty that it could instantly frighten and coerce what was then the second most influential and potent newspaper in Chicago and compel the police to commit the crime of silencing the dead boy's father.⁵

In the meantime, you will be glad to know that the "mystery" of Jack the Ripper was solved, and that Scotland Yard around 1890 deserved its reputation and operated with an efficiency that would be unthinkable today.⁶

5. Many of the children who disappear are doubtless taken to be educated sexually by "paedophilic" males, and, unfortunately, cannot be released to return to their parents, who might be so bigoted as to disapprove. A noteworthy "paedophil" of exceptional accomplishments was the once famous Albert Fish, a creature of uncertain race who identified himself as a reincarnation of the famous Jesus, who asked little children to come to him. Fish was so fond of children that he ate about a dozen of them, after raping the girls and castrating the boys. Since the Supreme Court in 1935 was not sufficiently progressive and humanitarian to turn the gourmet loose, Fish was electrocuted. Some children are probably used in the ceremonies of ju-ju (commonly called voodoo in this country), which require sacrifice of a "hornless goat" to make really big magic. But although perverts and niggers are powerful politically, they could not have wielded the authority that was exercised in Chicago.

6. On the disgusting twerp who is now Commissioner of Metropolitan Police and therefore boss of Scotland Yard, see *Liberty Bell*, December 1987, pp. 8-9. The punk was proud that his sister-in-law and his niece were so depraved that they had, by 1987, given birth to six Congoid mongrels to afflict Englishmen and pollute their island.

THE TRIUMPH OF THE CHRIST MYTH

by
Nicholas Carter

The story of the salvation-deity is one of the oldest myths in the recorded history of mankind. Prior to the emergence of the Christ, there was hardly a god in four continents who hadn't been born of a virgin, persecuted by wicked rulers, condemned to death, and sacrificed for the benefit of his followers. The melodramatic rise and fall of the savior-god was essentially the same everywhere: A lowly human creature is elevated to the level of a deity. He is then dragged down to the lowest depths of humiliation and degradation. He is then murdered so that he can come to life again and offer forgiveness and salvation to the very people who denounced him.

To pave the way for a more complete understanding of how mythological Christianity was created, consider for a moment the fabrication of a less complicated scenario: The Apostle's Creed—an obvious forgery exposed long ago by a scholarly gentleman named Lorenzo Valla. If we attribute the name Dionysus or Krishna or Hercules or Osiris or Attis for the name of Jesus, and instead of Mary insert the name of Semele or Devaki or Alcmene or Neith or Maya, and for Pontius Pilate use the name of any terrestrial tyrant who comes into the corresponding story, we will have a creed that fits in all particulars into the rites and worship of any of the savior-gods of the Hellenistic Orient and beyond.

The Gentile theologians who came to be known as Catholics created, developed, and elaborated a Christ myth at the expense of the Gospel of the original Jewish Hellenists who were quickly dismissed as schismatical and forgotten. They accepted the form of the Hellenic Jewish sect without the substance; they presided over the gradual assimilation of that faith to the mystery religions; and they grafted upon that form the incredibly complex layers of orthodoxy that would eventually result in the establishment of an oppressive theocracy. It was only logical that Gentile theologians would concern themselves with shaping their new faith after the pattern of the salvation-cults so popular at that time. Could the masses be convinced to believe in the validity of a god on the esoteric basis of faith and love alone? No. But convince them that the god had been born

of a virgin, had walked on water, and had even ascended from the grave, and the new god-cult might have a chance to succeed.

Ironically, priests and witchdoctors dedicated to *spirituality* and *non-materiality* have never been able to “sell” an abstract god to the human species. In lieu of the “unknown god” whose silence is more terrifying than his wrath, they have had to create gods out of the sun, the moon, thunder, lightning, and animals with human heads and vice versa. “Prophets” and “servants” of God with personal pipelines right to the heavenly kingdom have been invented. Even totem poles and stone idols have found acceptance as deities. Through the manifestation of the presence of the Great God in *material* form, the deity is personalized. God-surrogates are materialistic bridges designed to span the gap between man and the invisible “spiritual” god.

Gentile Christianity began with the trappings of just another messianic-cult as it rearranged the patterns of fear, tradition, superstition and motivation. By the turn of the 3rd century, it had bloomed into a full-fledged mystery religion—a Graeco-Oriental creed offering salvation, more exclusive claims than its competitors, the promise of immortality for repentance in the form of fasting and a little prayer, and shortcuts to heavenly kingdom through baptism and other sacraments so magical and powerful that they could change human nature—or so simple faithful believed. Through the sacraments they could be “born again” and “become the children of the eternal and unchangeable God instead of the children of mortal men.”

How did it all come about? How did this curiously convoluted religion, rooted as it is in both the mystery-cults of Asia and orthodox Judaism, evolve into the slave of dogmatism and the tyrant of souls?

By the time Justin Martyr was a young man—A.D. 130 to 135—the New Covenant, with a martyred, Hellenized Jew having been accepted by that time as a Jesus or “savior” and a Christ or “anointed one,” had spread widely enough among Gentiles to attract the attention of Greek and Roman mystics. Over the following decades, scholastic theologians from Clement to Tertullian joined in the movement with Justin. They were not the best educated men outside of their theological studies. Augustine, who came later, best exemplifies the type of thinker who engineered the Catholic revolution. He had a profound contempt for all educational traditions. And his cynical epigram, “*Inter faeces et urinas nascimur*,” was obviously the product of one who had developed an exaggerated doctrine of total depravity.

In light of the fact that the Founding Fathers of Catholicism were transcendentalism-intensive creatures who regarded all the things of earth

as vile in comparison with the priceless treasures of heaven, it isn’t difficult to understand why their spiritual heirs delivered over without hesitation to dungeons, flames and slaughter, a far greater part of the human species than any other religion; and why Christianity prevailed to produce such a “melancholy record of human error and folly.”

The eventual success of Catholic Christendom can be accounted for only when we consider the intense longing on the part of the people, and in particular the illiterate masses, for a heroic figure more divine than human to take the darkness from their eyes and lead them to salvation. *Marana Tha*, “Our Lord Come”—not “Our Lord has come”—was the watchword of the day. It was a common occurrence during that era to apply the term Son of God to the hero-prince of Graeco-Roman mythology. To the Jews, Sons of God was simply an idiom conveying nothing more than the truth of the spirituality of man. As a mythical conception, Son of Man, on the other hand, originated in those Gentile religions in which the protagonist was in some sense “the second man.” Among the Phrygian Ophites, “A Man and a Son of Man” were said to be the origin of all subsequent things; and in the Avestic literature of Persia, Gayomort the son was the pattern and the source of the whole human race. When the Catholic authors of the New Testament attributed these words to Jesus, “The Son of Man has no place to lay his head,” they were describing their Messiah in the Phrygian sense of his being the Son of the Creator of all things, or God.

The all-important issues confronting the Gentile Christ-folk once they decided to transplant the New Messianism into the Graeco-Roman world were: 1) whether he was to be perceived as a man who became human; 2) how to provide both prophetic and miraculous confirmations for the existence of the first Jewish savior-god; and 3) how the moral and spiritual worth of their savior could be supported by great moral apothegms.

The task they set for themselves was a far-ranging project calling for the nearly endless borrowing of ideas and rites from other religions, the rearrangement and fertilization of myths, the divorcing of the new religion from that of the Jews to as great a degree as possible while retaining the Jewish God, the laws supposedly given to Moses on the holy mount, and the writings of the prophets. Rather than fabricating just another virgin-born Tom, Dick or Harry, their dedicated purpose was to create a savior-god in the greatest measure of them all—a “true” Son of God who would save mankind. An effective reflection of sublimity would emanate from *The Christian hell, it seems, is always just around the corner from the Christian heaven.

THEIR Christ. Every aspect of HIS divinity would be validated by the holy writings of the ancients. HE would be the Mystical Body of the new Church. HE would be the eternal vine—his worshippers the branches.

The methodology they adopted was both creative and ruthless. In time they began to master the art of molding words and ideas—Savior, Epiphany, Illumination, Mysteries, the most sacred Heart of our Lord Jesus Christ, Logos, etc.—to suit Christian dogma. The Logos is of cardinal interest because some scholars content that the notion was the proper formula for uniting the Christian religion with Greek thought.

“Logos” was coined by Plato to describe possibly both the thought and the will of God—although the word has no single equivalent in modern language. Defining the genealogy of the new savior-god involved the Logos Christologists who regarded Jesus as the eternal Logos or Word of God, a pre-existent god who became human, and the Adoptionists who claimed that Jesus was first a mortal man. After a raging controversy, the first group prevailed. Jesus was assimilated to the Greek Logos; and from that point on, the Christians identified the Logos with the Son of God: “In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God...And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us.”

In their attempts to bring the fabled Jesus and the cosmic Christ into a single personality at once historical and raised above time, the mortal Savior had to be shoved aside and virtually ignored. So little about the biblical Jesus—his appearance, his brothers and sisters, and so on—is included in the Gospel, that his “life” might have been sketched in as an afterthought. The “Jesus” of history was far less important to the builders and shapers of the new cult than the “Christ” of dogma. Nor could Jesus be the mere son of a *man* and a woman.

By the end of the 2nd century, however, that decision had still not been made. The manual of church ordinances known as the *Didache* (the word is Greek, and it means “teaching”) had appeared by that time with its strong emphasis upon the Davidic line of descent leading from David to Joseph to Jesus: “We give thanks unto thee, O our Father, for the holy vine of thy servant David which thou hast made known to us by thy servant.” Notice that the title *servant* is applied to both David and Jesus. To the Jews, their Messiah, “born of the seed of David according to the flesh,” would have been the *Servant* rather than the *Son* of God; for such was the designation of the “men of Yahweh.” And some of the spurious writings attributed to Saul stated that even though Jesus was the son of Joseph, he had been declared the Son of God “through the Spirit of Holiness.” It seems evident that an *evangelium infantiae* wasn’t considered to be a necessary part of the early development of Catholicism. A Sinaitic

Syriac manuscript discovered in 1894 stated simply that “Joseph begat Jesus.”

But more astute Catholics were soon to realize that if Jesus was to be the exclusive Son of God, he could *not* be the son of Joseph. “Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary?” they eventually wrote in the Gospel—thus specifying the mother to the exclusion of the father. And in *Matthew* we find this exclusionary form of expression: “And Jacob begat Joseph, the husband of Mary, and of her was born Jesus called the Christ”—the implication being that Joseph was only the *apparent* father of the child of Mary. The conclusion that a savior-god born not of the blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God alone, was far more significant than a messiah cast in the limited Jewish image, meant that a different god and an entirely different messianic system would have to be created. The new god *had* to be a savior. The new religion *had* to offer salvation. Only if the man Jesus died and was then resurrected could he become the supernatural, divinely glorious judge. Only in that way could his death be made acceptable.

The first step in the creation of the Christ was to assimilate Jesus to the sun-gods of Asia. Only then could the resurrection of the Christ become a central part of the faith. Then, like Mithra, he could be entombed, and the circulation of the story of the empty grave or tomb could then become a logical part of the legend. For the day of his death they chose a time when a partial eclipse of the sun had occurred. And soon, Mary (Myrrh, Maia, Maya, Maira, all the same as *mare*, meaning the sea)—the mother of numerous other gods—became the virgin mother of Jesus. By now, the movement from the Hellenic ethics in which there were *no* sacraments, ceremonies, sin-offerings or guilt, to a faith which redeemed man from his slavery to sin by an obscene and bloody sacrifice, was well on its way.

Of the many mystery-religions, Isis and the Magna Mater (the Great Mother, Cybele, whose Phrygian cult was introduced in Rome in 204 B.C.), were most influential on the Catholic creed. They all had characteristics in common: a purification rite of initiation, a communion with the deity, a look to the future life, a foundation dealing with a god’s life, death and coming back to life; the mourning of the dying god; the celebration of resurrection; the glorification and exalting of the god; the promise of personal salvation through sacraments; and the triumph of the God following suffering and death.

The Catholics even borrowed from the Jewish Sibylline Oracles, the works of the legendary prophetesses who tried to foretell events for their illiterate and superstitious followers. In particular, the Christ-folk were

impressed with the prophetic declarations that "he shall satisfy five thousand men in the wilderness with two fishes" and "he shall raise the dead." And thus it was that Jesus had to raise the dead and feed a multitude with fish. Then they learned about the legendary Babylonian Ebani, a wild and shaggy man who lived in the wilderness while preaching that the Kingdom of God was near. One day, he entered a boat with his disciples and a storm developed and, miracle of miracles, he stilled the waters. So Jesus had to be placed in a situation where he could still the waters when they became rough.

Like the other savior-gods, the Jesus of legend had to rise from the grave and ascent to heaven. (Among the Egyptians the ascension of Osiris was called the *passion*.) Like Attis, Dionysus, and Mithra, Jesus had to rise on the third day. Like Osiris, Adonis, and Attis, Jesus predestined, prepared, and assured the salvation of those who became partakers in his *passion*. And, naturally, Jesus had to measure up to the Greek god Poseidon and the divinized Buddha who walked on water.

Catholicism owes to the mystery-cults its ideas of secrecy, symbolism, mystical brotherhood, sacramental grace, the three stages of the spiritual life, and more. From Buddhism, for example, came these observances: monasticism, the tonsure, the use of beads, confession, penance, and absolution, relic worship and miracles wrought by the church, the purchase of salvation by gifts to the church, and the pilgrimage to sacred places. Various other so-called pagan rites, symbols, and conceptions were adopted by the church, including the form of her sacraments and the periods of her fasts and festivals.

One of the bottom lines to this inquiry encompasses the actuality that the Christ-cult *did not develop as a single religion, or as the result of one, or even a few men*. It became a product of the ages and a complex of many religions through the intermingling of Persian, Greek, and other doctrines, with the Mosaic elements being attached to, but not well-blended with, the myths of the Aryan and Oriental peoples. The result: a chosen Jesus, or savior, was transformed into a solar deity like Ra, the Egyptian god, and like Mithra, the Persian deity buried in a rock tomb, and like countless other savior heroes all wrapped up in one. Even the language attributed to Saul, but written long after his death, reveals a strong similarity between Christian sacraments and the terminology used in the worship of Dionysus and Mithra: "Oh mysteries truly holy...the Lord is the hierophant and seals the mystes for himself, himself the photogogue." For these reasons, it is safe to assume that there wasn't a great deal of controversy on the part of those individuals among the masses who switched their faithful allegiance from one savior to another. In Antioch, for instance, where the identifying term

Christian was first used, the people regularly celebrated the death and resurrection of their savior-god, Adonis. Once they converted to the new cult, they didn't lose their old customs, they merely transformed them to Jesus called the Christ.

The second step in the development of Christism involved the ferreting out of distinctive words and statements expressing or implying prophetic and miraculous vindications of the new faith in the holy writings of the Israelites. The Catholic Doctors did it with the aid of the only basically Jewish "Old Testament" available to them, the *Septuagint*. Once the Gentiles accepted the Jewishness of Joshua, they discovered, as if by miracle, the "Version of the 70"—a kind of spiritual anatomy of Jewish faith, observance, culture and nation—a wealth of "inspired" Scripture that could be used to prove that their new Christ had the spiritual power and fitness to be chosen as the Son of God. And, lo and behold, it was written in the popular Greek language. Regardless of the degree of Old Testament accuracy or lack of same within the *Septuagint*—depending upon which critics are considered—it is important to recognize that the Septuagint was a treasure-trove of inestimable value to the Catholics for the singular reason that they were able to "fulfill" their theological legends through the duplicitous use of the holy writings of the Israelites.

Legend has it that King Ptolemy II of Egypt, in response to a suggestion by Demetrius Phalareus, ordered each of 70 Greek-speaking rabbis to make, on his own, a full Greek translation of the available Scriptures of the Israelites in exactly 72 days. The manuscripts would then be compared with the hope that they would all be exactly alike, showing therefore, God's approval or miraculous assistance in the project. Obviously, they wound up with 70 garbled and variant versions of Holy Writ, since at least 250 years passed before the powers-that-were finally put the stamp of approval on the most "inspired version, which was accepted near the beginning of the Common Era. By the 2nd century, a number of laboriously transcribed copies were probably available to the Gentiles.

In the Old Testament, prophecies are made according to events. In the New Testament, events occur according to prophecy. It was a common practice then to tailor ancient writings to fit the emotions of the day, even if a great deal of "culpable temerity"—to use Origen's words—had to be employed in translating and/or interpreting the writings in question. The *modus operandi* of the Catholics was to provide the new messianic faith with a historical background on a prophetic warrant by claiming for their very own every *Septuagint* passage that might be interpreted in a "revealing" way that would vindicate and illustrate the object of their faith.

For this reason, the words, "that the Scriptures might be fulfilled," are often repeated in the New Testament.

Hand in hand with the creation of a NEW Testament—designed primarily for the purpose of proving their Christ was the same Davidic Messiah whose coming had been predicted in the Jewish Bible—the Christians began to forge their own OLD Testament, a "Christianized" version of the *Septuagint*, with the books aligned in exactly the same order—no coincidence, to be sure. Over hundreds of years, the Catholics fabricated, forged, edited and molded their very own HOLY BIBLE, with the Christ being the bridge linking one testament to the other, until it reflected the entire package of Christian dogma.

The Higher Critics who have studied both Judaism and Christianity have concluded that Catholicism could *never* be supported by straight-forward interpretations of the Jewish holy writings. Because the original Old Testament was essentially a Jewish book, any and all attempts to find in it a series of prophecies foretelling the coming of Christendom were radically wrong. The Jewish Bible never contained anything even remotely resembling the appearance upon earth of such a personality as a savior-god born of a virgin, for instance. In fact, the concept of a savior was so little Jewish that even the word was unknown to the Israelites; and the word messiah as used in Jewish Scriptures did not have the supernatural significance which it came to possess when used by Christians to describe their Christ. Only by means of forgery, misinterpretation and clever allegorization could orthodox Judaism be used to validate the existence of Gentile Catholicism. Only through duplicity could Psalm 22, for example, become the fountainhead of the Christian legend.

To create a "One Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of God, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father," the Christ-folk rewrote the Scriptures of the Jews so that the Christ could be called "the creator even of themselves who spoke to Him"...so that he could be "David's Lord, as being Lord of all"...so that he could be called at one time "the Angel of great counsel," and "a Man" by Exekiel, and "like the Son of Man" by Daniel, and "a child born of a virgin" by Isaiah (rather than born of a "young woman" as originally written), and "Christ and God to be worshiped by David." They rewrote Isaiah even further for the purpose of describing the Coming One as having been "wounded" and "bruised" for the transgressions of Israel. By having to share "his grave" with the wicked and "his death" with the rich, Jesus is subjected to the same degradations as the savior-gods who preceded him. But the true Servant of Yahweh with the divine spirit upon

him *could never have been bruised or degraded*; nor would have been *chosen as a scapegoat for the sins of both Jews and Gentiles*.

One of the more significant Jewish texts purloined by the Catholics was the Moses' statement, "God will raise up for you a prophet from among your brethren..." Foreverafter, Jesus the Christ was proclaimed as the prophet whose coming was predicted by Moses. Moreover, it didn't matter to the ruthless Catholics that when the prophets personalized their appeals to Yahweh, they were always speaking of *all* Jews, not *one*, and certainly not a messiah. "Redeem Israel, O God, out of all *his* troubles" (Emphasis added.) "My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?"—meaning why have you forsaken Israel? "O Yahweh, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear?"—meaning that Israel is crying out to Yahweh. "Out of Egypt have I called my son," wrote Hosea. But Hosea meant that Israel was the son being called from Egypt. "Thou art my son [meaning Israel]; this day have I begotten thee." "O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame?" was not David's cry; it was Israel's cry. No! Nothing mattered to the Catholic Christians as they appropriated and twisted any and all Jewish texts that appealed to them as grist for the "prophecy" mill.

The light shining on Jesus, the interpreting of Shiloh to mean the Christian Lord, the scepter rising out of Israel, the betrayal of a familiar friend, the offering of a pain-killing drink ("they made me eat gall..."), the curing of the sick, the cries in the wilderness, the parting of garments among them, the piercing of the hands and feet, the desolation of the high places, the circumcision of Abraham (supposedly looking forward in spirit to the coming of Jesus), are choice examples of the many concepts taken from writings of the Jews never intended as support for anything outside of their own totally obsessive religion, and twisted and corrupted by Catholics in a fanciful effort to fulfill everything that they could conceive of being a "prophecy." And then they had the mind-boggling gall to not only call *their* savior-god the son of the Jewish Yahweh, they salted the wound with the declaration that Israel had been abandoned by the Jewish God.*

Within the boundaries of their NEW Testament, the Catholics emphasized that the words and actions were commanded by God: "The spirit of the Lord spake unto me..." They implied that what others had said or done was similarly commanded: "The words which the Lord of hosts hath *"Israelites *were* the Chosen People in the Old Testament; but their special status ceased after Christ began his ministry. From then on, God's Chosen People are those who believe in Christ." Thus speaks the invincibly ignorant Christian, blissfully unaware of the fact that he is spitting in the face of Judaism.

sent by his Spirit by the former prophets..." They had the Apostle Peter set forth the full inspiration of the Jewish-inspired Scripture and definitely assert that it was the direct word of God, or the Holy Spirit. They placed into the mouth of Jesus the claim that the Pentateuch was the very word pronounced by God himself; and they claimed that the Holy Spirit's assistance in recalling the words God spoke was guaranteed to the disciples of Jesus, enabling them to say that the statements were not to be received as the words of men, but as the words of God himself—that they had been taken up by *his* Holy Spirit and brought by *his* power to the goal of *his* choosing. The expression "it is written" introduces between 80 to 90 quotations in the New Testament; and many quotations from the Old Testament are introduced as having been spoken through the prophets. For the purpose of repudiating the significance of mortal men, they placed these potent words into the mouth of Saul: "That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God." And then they enunciated the "gigantesque" claim that the prophetic element in *their* Bible—so obviously fraudulent—was *unique* in that the Bible itself "made the fulfillment of prophecy the test and proof of its own validity." No other word to which the inscription of "sacred literature" is given, they claimed, "makes, or could make, this claim."

In other words, via the process of underwriting their Graeco-Roman creed with Judean theology, the Catholic Christians raised theological obfuscation to the level of an art form.

The concluding step in the creation of Christism involved the adoption of the moral precepts of the wisest thinkers of Western Asia and beyond to be blended into the legend of Jesus the Christ. There isn't a single teaching in the Gospel that cannot be paralleled practically word for word in the ethical literature of Greeks, Romans, Hindus, Jews, and others.

The passage in *Matthew* 5:28 ("Whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart..."), was taken almost verbatim from one of the treatises of the Talmud called *Challah*. In the little Jewish book called the *Sotah*, the Catholics found the worst words about the son turning against the father, the daughter against the mother, and the daughter-in-law against the mother-in-law in the time

* The patent use of Jewish propositions to support non-Jewish doctrines backfired when a Bishop tried to influence the King of the Khazars to convert to Christianity. Rejecting both Christism and Islam, the Khazars converted to Judaism around A.D. 740. The common denominator shared by the three faiths; the Old Testament, which originated with Judaism, indicated to them that the Jews were "nearer

of the Messiah, "when a man's foes shall be they of his own household." Hence, in *Matthew*, those terrible words about hating one's relatives are placed in the mouth of Jesus.

In other parts of the contemplative forest, Lao T'se, Buddha, Socrates and Pittacus had been teaching that good must be returned for evil; the Jews said, "Cast not your pearls before swine..." first; "He who would do injury to another has already done it," declared Seneca; "The Gods regard with delight the man who when struck does not strike back," says a Hindu proverb—and, lo and behold, Jesus repeats them all. Two hundred years before the Common Era, Tiberius Gracchus said that the foxes had holes and the birds had nests but man had no place to lay his head. So the Christians give the words to Jesus. As if it was his, they have Jesus repeat the old Jewish maxim about those who exalt themselves being humbled, and those who humble themselves being exalted. From Seneca, Plato, Buddha, even from the Sibyls, the Christians purloined words and ideas and used them to provide their fabricated Jesus with ethical and speculative credence.

The Christian Establishment denies the issue of plagiarism by claiming that the disciples and their proselytes would not have been capable of "inventing the remarkable statements of Jesus, which are so obviously stamped with personal originality combined with profundity of thought." The evidence indicates, however, that the redactors had no intention of *inventing* anything. They *confiscated*, instead, the wisdom of philosophers both ancient (such as Buddha), and contemporary with the genesis of the Common Era (such as Hillel and Seneca).

Throughout the evolution of the Catholic system *antionianism*, the doctrine that a state of spiritual perfection exempted men from the obligations of the moral law, circulated unchecked within the "Mystical Body of Christ." With a scarcity of fair dealing and truthfulness that would shock an unregenerate cynic, the Christians became adept at ignoring truth or misinterpreting it to fit the latest dogma. This plethora of duplicity led the deliberate and completely fraudulent creation of the literature of the Church.

The golden age of Christian deceit began in the 2nd century and continued well into the Middle Ages. Flying in the face of Job's words, "God does not need our lies," the Catholic Doctors of theology professed to believe that it was an act of virtue to deceive and lie, when by that means the interests of religion might be promoted. Eusebius, for example, freely avowed that he would omit whatever might tend to the discredit of the Church and magnify whatever might contribute to her glory.

"It is not we who take our opinions from others," argued the Christians in response to critics, "but they who take theirs from us." The "deceiving serpent," they claimed, had counterfeited Catholic practices in the mysteries of Mithra, Osiris, Buddha, *et al*, religions that antedated Christianity—some of them by centuries. Some Christians even presumed to declare that Greek philosophy was derived from what they called Hebrew wisdom, and they supported their thesis with spurious quotations from ancient Greek poetry.

To be sure, nothing in this grand procession of orthodoxy occurred quickly. Catholicism developed slowly, evolving by minute steps toward the completion of the basic Catholic foundation with its emphasis on predestination, original sin, the trinity, the incarnation, the sacrifice by God of a Son for the sins of mankind, and the resurrection. Because the Catholic cult speedily divided into quarreling sects—nearly 90 by Augustine's time—every step of the way was marked by double-crossing, dissembling, and at times bloodshed, activities so ferocious that the emperor Julian was moved to describe theologians divided by dogma or opinion as being worse than savage beasts. For hundreds of years to follow the Catholics continued to edit, expand and fine-tune the results of their labors, in addition to squabbling over the settling of such dogmatic "innovations" as purgatory, indulgences, limbo (*limbus infantium*), the immaculate conception, the ascent of the Virgin Mary into heaven, and the *modus operandi* to be employed by inquisitors during the questioning and torturing of witches, heretics, and heathens.

Catholicism began with the conviction that "all kingdoms of the world and the glory of them" were the proper possession of Satan; but as soon as it appeared that the Emperor Constantine was on the brink of becoming a Christian, the hierarchy quickly came to the realization that the Roman idea of the State—government and religion should be one—was not an altogether bad thing. Not surprisingly, the Christian historian Eusebius described Constantine as a man "adorned with every virtue of religion." On the other hand, Constantine, whom some historians call willful, voluptuous and self-conceited, may have realized better than most that religion is the only conceivable sanction of despotic power; ergo, he embraced Christianity for the sole purpose of enhancing his *own* power. In any event, it didn't take him long to conclude that additional benefits could be accrued from his cozy relationship with the new theocracy. He and his successors were subsequently *divinized* by the Senate; and if with the Emperor Gratian the custom ceased, the Christian emperors were for some time afterward still spoken of as gods.

In the final analysis, the "apostolic faith" that eventually came to be known as Christianity was not the religion of Philo and his students, or of Stephen and Saul and their disciples. Instead, everything that had been achieved during the 1st century was swallowed up by the incomprehensible mysteries of Catholicism—the Christ of the Apostle's Creed, "the only Son of God the Father Almighty"...the Christ of the Nicene Creed, "Very God of Very God, being of one substance with the Father"...and the Christ of the so-called Athanasian Creed, "at once perfect God and perfect Man"—with the long dead prophet of the 1st century having been transformed into the Alexandrian Christ. What was achieved was not the gathering of the Gentile world into the religious/ethical world of Hellenistic Judaism, but an overthrow of the very basis of that Gospel, with the word *faith* coming to be transferred from simple trust in one good and loving God to the acceptance of a series of complex propositions in abstract metaphysics that led to the virtual elimination of creative mental effort, the complete subordination of intellectualism to the dogmas and institutions of religion, a rigid fixity of institutional character, and a deadening imposition of external authority on the consciousness of men.

Once their savior-god had been created, the Catholic Christians recognized him as the divine head of their mystery-cult and themselves as his initiates and God's chosen people. The word Christ was turned into a proper name with Jesus *the* Christ becoming Jesus Christ. Many minds working under an obsessive religious impulse created the legend of the pre-existent god who descended from heaven in order to become a sacrificial goat for humanity.

Christianity succeeded because out of the man sacrificed for an idea, it created the ideology of a willing self-sacrifice of one who dies for all others and for that reason alone is himself immortalized. In following this tortuous god-building path, the Christ-folk reduced the esoteric, poetic myth that developed around the original messianic legend to dogma. They debased it to the level of common understanding until it became only another superstition—and they did it, as French historian and critic Ernest Renan describes the process, "with mere baggage brought from the pagan mysteries."

From a great feast of religions—in other words—the Christians stole scraps.

HISTORICAL COMMENTARY

CARPENTER, E.: The Nicene Creed had nothing to propound except some extremely futile speculations about the relation to each other of the

*Religious myths are conceits, born of metaphors. They are produced by poets and corrupted by power-hungry theologians. 'Twas ever thus.

Father and the Son, and the relation of both to the Holy Ghost, and of all three to the Virgin Mary—speculations which only served for the renewal of shameful strife and animosities..."

CARPENTER, J.E.: "At the opening of the 3rd century Christianity stands at the parting of the ways...the two great sacraments, Baptism and the Eucharist, were soon set in the light of the mystery-cults of Greece, Egypt, and the East, and the sanctity of an exclusive priesthood gradually enveloped in them."

CELSUS, AULUS CORNELIUS: "Let no educated man enter, no wise man, no prudent man, for such things we deem evil; but whoever is ignorant...unintelligent...uneducated...simple, let him come to Christianity and be welcome."

COBB, J.H.: "The Catholic scholar begins with Scripture and tradition, the total deposit of the faith as, and only as, this is officially interpreted by the living *magisterium* of the Church...when the Catholic scholar writes about Jesus, messianic prophecy, and the doctrines expressed in the various New Testament books, he is controlled at every point by loyalty to the teaching Church."

CUMONT, FRANZ: "During the first five centuries Christians felt an unconquerable repugnance to the representation of the Savior of the world nailed to an instrument of punishment."

DREWS, ARTHUR A.: "It is little wonder that the Fathers, from the 2nd century, saw in Mithra the most formidable foe of Christianity. Indeed, the resemblance between the two religions...were very striking."

ELLIS, HAVELOCK: "The ascetics, those erratic and abnormal examples of the variational tendency...knew that every natural impulse of a woman is the condemnation of ascetism. All true lovers of the artificial and perverse find women repulsive..."

GOGUEL, M.: "The Hebrew text has a word which signifies 'young woman' and not virgin. It has no relation whatever to the Messiah. The prophecy of Isaiah relates to the deliverance of Jerusalem besieged by the king of Syria."

HATCH, E.: "Prophesying died when the Catholic Church was formed. The voice of the prophet had ceased, and the voice of the preacher had begun...when one generation was bound to accept the symbolical interpretations of its predecessors..."

MANSON, T.W.: "The 80 or 90 sects into which Christianity speedily divided, hated one another with an intensity that provoked the wonder of Julian and the ridicule of the Pagans."

MILL, JOHN STUART: "It is one of the most tragical facts of all history that Constantine, rather than Marcus Aurelius, was the first Christian emperor. It is a bitter thought how different the Christianity of the world might have been, had it been adopted as the religion of the empire under the auspices of Aurelius..."

MOORE, G.F.: "Christians found the distinctive doctrines of Christianity expressed or implied in all parts of the Old Testament. With the weapon of allegorical exegesis in her hands, the Church was able to defend the Old Testament, and to read into it whatever she judged to be 'spiritual' truth."

MURRAY, GILBERT: "The Gnostic redeemer has various names which the name of Jesus or 'Christos', 'the Anointed', tends gradually to supersede...in some sense Man, or 'the second Man' or 'the Son of Man'...He is the real, the ultimate, the perfect and eternal Man, of whom all men are feeble copies."

PFLEIDERER, O.: "Not because the heathen were irreligious, but because they were so incurably and tenaciously religious, Catholic propagandists actually made little headway with them at first."

REYNOLDS, REGINALD: "In its first embraces with Roman civilization, the Christian Church would appear to have done little to preserve, and a great deal to undermine, the standards of cleanliness among the people. Thus we read of the Blessed St. Jerome rebuking the dames who followed him *for too much washing*."

ROBERTSON, J.M.: "It was the insistence on the imminent end of the world, the preaching of celibacy, the disparagement of earthly dignitaries, the vehement assault on the standing cults of the State, no less than the refusal to sacrifice to the emperor's statue, that had so long made Christianity seem the natural enemy of all civil government."

SILVER, ABBA: "The major effect of most of the New Testament writers was to 'Christianize' the Bible, and the Rabbis were constantly engaged in opposing their views."

SMITH, G.B.: "When One recalls the innumerable stories of sacred dramas, serious or comic, narrated in *The Golden Bough*, with the killing of their kings of masquerade, or the mysteries of Osiris, one asks by what somber coincidence the execution of Jesus repeats most of the features of those terrible festivals..."

SMITH, ROBERTSON: "In almost every case, the myth was derived from the ritual, and not the ritual from the myth."

TAYLOR, HENRY OSBORN: "The Fathers of the Church were accustomed to a historical tradition and practice in which facts were presented so as to conduce worthy ends."

Ibid.: "Whether a Church which stands convicted of having forged its Creed would have any scruples of forging its Gospels, is a problem that the reader will solve according to the influence of prejudice or probability on his mind."

TENANT, F. ROBERT: "Christians were not persecuted because of their creed, but because of their universal claims...With sublime audacity the followers of Jesus proclaimed that Christ must be all and in all...emblazoned on its banners its loathing and disdain for all the cults around."

TERTULLIAN (Roman theologian—*circa* 150 to 230): "I believe because it is unbelievable...the Son of God died; it is by all means to be believed because it is absurd. And He was buried and rose again; the fact is certain because it is impossible."

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:

THE BIBLE

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send \$8.00 + \$1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE
OVER THOSE
WHO CANNOT READ!

WAR ON A RACIAL BASIS

By
Ivor Benson

This article was first published in the September 1990 issue of *Behind the News*, obtainable from P.O. Box 1564, Krugersdorp 1740, South Africa, and is reprinted here from *Spearhead* No. 260, October 1990.

THE TRIAL of Ernest Saunders, Gerald Ronson, Anthony Parnes and Sir Jack Lyons on various charges in connection with the Guinness company takeover of the Scottish Distillers Corporation momentarily lifted the lid on what we have in this service down through the years described as a 'criminal overworld,' corresponding in many ways to a widely publicized criminal underworld.

Momentarily revealed to a startled British public was a weird combination of high finance, politics, corruption and philanthropy, but few who read the newspapers or watched the television would have realized that the Guinness case was only a small portion of a vastly greater drama involving giants of business and high finance **on both sides of the Atlantic**, nor would they have understood what bearing all this has on national and international politics.

What we have witnessed is a tumble of the mighty on an Olympian scale, all brought about by one of them, the New York wheeler-dealer Ivan Boesky, who over-reached himself on Wall Street and then ratted on the others, for which he was rewarded with a sentence which, for him, was a virtual let-off—namely three years of 'soft' imprisonment and a \$100 million disgorging of ill-gotten gains.

The nearest any British national newspaper came to an explanation of it all was a short piece in the *Sunday Telegraph* of October 18th 1987, when that paper's assistant editor Graham Patterson drew attention to what he called "a racial element in the takeover battle for Distillers." "This

greatest of all Scottish companies," he said, "—owner of such quintessentially Scottish brands as Johnnie Walker, White Horse and Haig whiskies—was fought over on a racial basis."

One fact ignored by all the media but discussed in every City wine bar, Pall Mall club, etc., said Patterson, was that the accused were Jewish.

So what does it all mean? Those who are able to put together all the pieces of a giant jigsaw puzzle, and not only those directly connected with the Guinness case, find themselves in front of a grand tableau for which these words would be a suitable title: "War: the Jewish Nation versus the Rest."

'UNDECLARED WAR'

Pieces which were hitherto inexplicable are then suddenly found to make perfectly good sense. It explains first of all why the 'baddies' on both sides of the Atlantic were all Jewish and, almost to a man, fabulously wealthy. It also explains the fact that all the giants of business and high finance involved in the recent scandals in Britain and America were huge donors to Jewish charitable and other causes and all enthusiastic supporters of the state of Israel.

But the multi-millionaires Ronson and Lyons were also massive supporters of certain non-Jewish causes. Ronson was a leading light on the advisory council of the Prince of Wales's charitable organization Youth Business Trust, a trustee of the Natural History Museum, etc., and Lyons was for many years much in the public eye as a supporter of the London Symphony Orchestra, the Royal College of Music, the Shakespeare Birthplace Trust, etc.

How could those who have done so much good also be guilty of doing so much harm?

The apparent contradiction vanishes as we consult the big picture of what has been going on, and will no doubt continue to go on, for we see with the utmost clarity how 'good works' can be used to mask consciously evil or hostile intentions.

Where a state of war exists, whether declared or undeclared, a dual moral code is inevitably practised, a code

which draws the clearest distinction between 'we' and 'they', amity, co-operation and benevolence among 'us' and enmity towards 'them.'

In such a war, conducted almost exclusively in the realm of the mind, concealment and deception are factors of major importance; and it goes without saying that easy access to those most prominent and influential among 'them'—Prince Charles, Margaret Thatcher, etc.—and universal acceptance as 'friends', confer an enormous secret advantage on 'us', the Jews.

But is it true that a state of war exists? Is it not possible that the word 'war' should be understood rather in a metaphorical sense, as when such words are used by the sports writers?

Part of the answer to such questions will be found in a report in the April 7th issue of the London *Jewish Chronicle* which began as follows:

Following one of the largest investigations in the history of the US has brought charges against the man considered an architect of the last decade's countrywide takeover craze.

The man concerned was 42-year-old Michael Milken, a Los Angeles investment banker and reputed to be one of America's richest men, who had been charged with illegal stock manipulations and irregularities in connection with his work as head of the so-called 'junk bonds' department of Drexel Burnham Lambert, one of the nation's top investment banking houses.

What happened to Saunders, Ronson, Parnes and Lyons in Britain is only part of the huge chain-reaction of consequences produced by the downfall of Milken.

The *Jewish Chronicle* reminds its readers that Milken and others involved in the junk bond scandal were munificent contributors to Jewish charitable and other causes, and the paper's New York correspondent sums up as follows:

It may be, however, that Mr. Milken's greatest impact on the Jewish community life is not through his gifts *but through his corporate raiding*. Only 15 years ago sociologists reported that the ownership of major US corporations was largely restricted to a small hereditary class of White Protestants. Now, *largely as a result of corporate raiding*, some of the most powerful names in the US business world are Jews, many of them graduates of Mr.

Milken's seminars. Moreover, unlike earlier generations which have made good, the Milken generation has maintained—and even increased—its public identification with Judaism. (Emphasis added.)

What is this if not war? What does it mean if not that 'we, the Jews' have succeeded by evil means, legitimized by a state of war, in dislodging from positions of power many of 'them, the White Protestant Christians'?—those Protestant Christians being, of course, the heirs of the pioneering families, now largely defenseless against cunningly contrived 'combined operations' in the realm of high finance.

Viewed in this context, the 'good works' of big operators like Ronson and Jack Lyons acquire a meaning very different from that which gets through to the public and to leaders like Prince Charles, Margaret Thatcher and the Queen, and through them to innumerable others immediately below in the echelons of power and influence.

This simple fact of power politics was demonstrated in the Guinness case by the personal letter which Lyons wrote to Prime Minister Mrs. Thatcher and was reckoned by Saunders and his associates to be worth every penny of three-million pounds.

Sir Jack's cunningly worded letter, asking only for 'even-handed' treatment of the Guinness request to be allowed to put in another bid for Distillers, placed Mrs. Thatcher in an invidious situation. The reply her 'friend' should have got was a note from her private secretary informing him that the Prime Minister fully trusted her Department of Trade and Industry to be even-handed in its dealings with Guinness. Knowing, however, what enormous power hovered behind Sir Jack, she answered quite differently, as any realistic politician would feel bound to do: she asked if she could refer his letter to an official of the department, whom she named. Whatever happened thereafter, Sir Jack's letter was considered cheap at the price, for the Guinness bid was *not* referred to the Monopolies Commission, as had been feared.

There we see how political leaders are compromised. At Lyons's invitation—in the circumstances almost a com-

mand—Mrs. Thatcher also attended a lunch at the offices of Bain & Co., the firm of management consultants that was actively involved in the Guinness takeover bid, another guest so honored by the mighty being Jeffrey Archer, the novelist and former deputy chairman of the Conservative Party.

In fact, Britain's Prime Minister, like political leaders *in all western countries*, finds it expedient, on a more or less regular basis, to make genuflections towards a great power outside and above party politics. For example, quite recently she traveled to Israel to lay a foundation stone at a hospital built by Ronson, who is not only a multi-millionaire in his own right but heads a Jewish foundation which owns some 60 per-cent of the financial empire that goes by his name.

'THE NEW UNHAPPY LORDS'

Those who are aware of such realities were not surprised to learn that less than 48 hours after they had been sentenced Saunders, Ronson and Parnes were moved from Brixton Jail, the worst in Britain, to Ford Prison in West Sussex, the best in the country, more like a health farm, where they will have access to telephones and enjoy many other privileges. Nor was that all; while they were in Brixton Jail they were not required to 'double up' with other inmates in a cell but were placed in a more comfortable hospital wing.

What this uneven-handed treatment signifies is that the executives of British party politics acknowledge that the three men are regarded by their own community and its leaders, not as common criminals but as 'warriors' who have suffered the misfortunes of war and must be treated accordingly.

"A good man goes to jail," says the heading over an article in which the London *Jewish Chronicle* discusses the verdict and sentences in the Guinness trial, great emphasis being placed on what the judge said about Ronson's services 'to the community'.

There is no derogatory reference to any of the accused, and for Ronson nothing but the warmest praise. Nor in two separate pieces about the trial is there any reference to the

essentially criminal character of the offences committed. On the contrary, the laws contravened are referred to as belonging to a 'grey area' of the law.

Language of condemnation and indignation is reserved for *Today* newspaper, which is accused of printing a piece about the trial "which reeks of anti-Semitism." Rupert Murdoch's mass-circulation tabloid had alleged that a 'Kosher Nostra', the Jewish equivalent of the Mafia's 'Cosa Nostra', would support the wives of the Guinness men. The *Today* paper had added: "It was through this close-knit band of Jewish businessmen and financiers that the guilty Guinness quartet carved their paths as captains of industry."

Our comment is that there is far more to it than a 'Kosher Nostra' crime syndicate, as has been explained.

Postscript

- In April this year Boesky was released after completing two-thirds of a three-year sentence, served in the poshest minimum-security prison in California, where he worked in the prison dairy and found leisure time enough to win several tennis trophies on its clay courts.
- Milken comes up for sentence in New York on October 1st. In plea-bargaining, a regular feature of American trial procedure, he has admitted six criminal charges and offered to pay \$600 million in fines and restitution. Meanwhile, the judge has been inundated with letters from the chief executives of major companies singing his praises as a donor to 'good causes'.
- The junk bond exercise can now be seen as one of the major causes of the failure of hundreds of savings and loan banks all over America. In many cases there were collateral deals in which the owner or manager of the bank was richly rewarded for investing at great risk the savings of his clients.
- Like the heirs of almost all the great western pioneering families who launched huge enterprises, the descendants of Arthur Guinness have lost all control over the great company that bears their name. For cosmetic reasons, the head of the family, Lord Iveagh, figures as non-executive president, but all of Arthur's descendants combined—and there are many—now own only 2.5 per-cent of the shares.

WHAT IS A HATE CRIME?

By

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

On 3 December 1990 *The Tulsa Tribune* published an editorial by a certain Neal R. Peirces, who purported to be writing in Washington. His article bore the title, "Hate Crimes on the rise." Peirce writes as if "hate crimes" are only those committed by Aryans against members of other races, "blacks, Hispanics, Jews and Arabs," and happily notes that some 40 states "have responded on every front [,] from sophisticated information systems to radically stiffened penalties" and that "prosecutors are moving to throw the book at hate-crime perpetrators."

What is a "hate crime?" When a Negro rapes an Aryan woman or kills an Aryan man defending his home during a burglary, must it be assumed that no racial hatred is involved? The example par excellence of hate crime was the ritual murder of Aryan children by Jews in previous centuries. Jews, in fact, have a long tradition of hatred against their host populations, a hatred manifested in our days by Jewish attacks on the mores and institutions of their host populations by means of corrupting them and by means of insidious denigration in the media which they so largely control, especially television. The wise, gentle, suffering non-Aryan contrasted to the evil, ignorant Aryan has become a standard plot in motion pictures and on television.

I am neither a Skinhead nor a member of the Ku Klux Klan, but out of curiosity and concern I have talked with many Skinheads and Klansmen in order to understand their motivations. Since I am myself a victim of what is designated by the cynical euphemism, "affirmative action," my approach to them was with considerable empathy. Many, but not all, Skinheads

and Klansmen are from families whose breadwinners are (or would have been) employed in industry or who are involved in agriculture or small businesses. Most of them have not had an education beyond the high school level but have a certain healthy astuteness and idealistic desire for the survival of their race.

In recent years they have watched giant corporations create unemployment amongst young Aryan males by employing foreign labor, either by exploiting illegal ("undocumented" is the cynical euphemism) aliens or by actually building production facilities in poor ("developing") countries, especially Mexico. They have also watched governments, both federal and state, encourage hiring practices prejudiced against Aryans.

They have watched a flood of illegal aliens, a flood which the federal authorities could easily stop but seem to tolerate or to make only half-hearted attempts to stop, while military forces that could be employed to patrol our borders are sent all over the world for purposes that are not readily comprehensible or justified in the minds of most Aryan Americans. They have watched the demographic decline of the Aryan proportion of the American population, a decline which is no doubt due to anti-Aryan immigration policies and laws and to homosexuality and abortion. They have suffered from taxation which is largely employed for the benefit of non-Aryans, including generous aid and "loans" to the criminal Jewish state in Palestine and chaotic Negro states in Africa. They have seen public schools corrupted by their use of anti-Aryan indoctrination and by the busing of pupils to schools in which Aryan children are harassed and assaulted by hate-filled Negroes. They have noted the anti-Aryan policies of "their" government, to which they are forced to pay taxes, with regard to South Africa.

It is only natural and indeed healthy that there is a growing feeling of desperation, frustration and anger in the minds and hearts of young Aryans, even if these feelings are sometimes

manifested by acts which are of dubious value to the Aryan cause by being met with ever more repressive measures.

Skinheads and Klansmen typically refer to the federal government by the acronym ZOG (= Zionist Occupation Government) with good reasons, even though with some measure of rhetorical exaggeration. They see "their" representatives in Washington corrupted by huge funds from Zionist organizations, as described in detail by the former member of Congress, Paul Findley, in his important book, *They Dare to Speak Out*, published in 1985. Many Skinheads and Klansmen debate the use of the American flag at their meetings because of a growing feeling that the American flag no longer represents a government dedicated to their welfare and protection. For that reason their rallies are often decorated by the flags of the Confederate States of America or of National Socialist Germany.

Instead of simply condemning the anger of young Aryan Americans and occasional acts that manifest that anger, those in power should seek to understand the reasons for their anger and then act to remedy the conditions which cause it.

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$17.50 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including \$1.50 for postage and handling to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

**STOP GOVERNMENT FROM DISTORTING
"HATE CRIME" STATISTICS CALL
TOLL-FREE TO
REPORT HATE CRIMES AGAINST WHITES!**

The recently passed National Hate Crime Statistics Act requires the Justice Department to gather statistics concerning crimes, including "verbal harassment" and "intimidation", in which the victims were singled out because of their race, color, national origin, religious affiliation/beliefs, or sexual orientation. One of the co-sponsors of the bill which led to this law, Rep. Coyne of Pennsylvania, while speaking at the University of Pittsburgh earlier this year, openly admitted that he plans to use the statistics collected to press for a federal law which would impose special penalties for "hate crimes."

While common sense indicates that Whites, Christians, and heterosexuals must be, by their overwhelming majority in the population, the most frequent victims of "hate crimes," it appears that crimes against these groups are being ignored in the statistics. The way the law is worded, it requires the Justice Department to collect statistics on *all* "hate crimes," and certainly, given the Constitutional guarantee of equal protection under the law, Congress could not have intended the Hate Crimes Statistics Act to apply only to some groups and not to others. White Americans should therefore help the government gather accurate, balanced and meaningful statistics by calling the Justice Department Community Relations Service toll-free phone number to report any and all hate crimes committed against Whites.

If you have been the victim of verbal harassment which included anti-white remarks because you refused to give a panhandler money or because you are a woman who refused sexual advances; if you have been threatened or attacked by ethnic street gangs because you were a white person on their turf; if your property has been vandalized and you suspect anti-white motivations; if groups of homosexuals intimidate you or make

you afraid to let your children to go alone into public restrooms; call to report it. The toll-free number is 1-800-347-HATE. They may try to discourage you from reporting the crime. Be persistent—the law requires they take your report. They may want you to file a complaint with your local police, but they can hardly insist on this in cases of minor crimes such as verbal harassment. You may, of course, want to report all hate crimes to your local police also, and if they refuse to take your complaint or refuse to include your claim that it was hate inspired, you can call the Justice Department to report police abuse of your rights as a hate crime victim.

**REPORT PAST, CURRENT, AND FUTURE
HATE CRIMES - CALL 1-800-347-HATE**

Law Students for Equal Justice
University of Pittsburgh School of Law
Pittsburgh PA 15260

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *THE ANTI-HUMANS* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" —R.S.H. "A searing expose of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). *THE ANTI-HUMANS*, 307 pp., hb. Order #01013. Single copy \$7.00, 3 for \$15., 5 for \$20.00. For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad, \$2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," \$4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

**LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA**

Dachverband Deutscher Interessen
Postfach 1545
W-4980 Bünde, Bundesrepublik Deutschland



Georg Dietz
Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. Box 21
Reed25270 USA

1. Oktober 1990

Dear Mr. Dietz,

enclosed are an invitation and some other correspondence regarding our noble undertaking to unite (finally), the many different conservative and national-democratic organizations, clubs and even political parties in Germany.

Never before has there been such a call for unity in our different ranks, all throughout the lands of West- and Central-Germany. The response has been good so far, even though many are waiting to see what the state-elections (Landtagswahlen) will bring on October 14th in Bavaria, Hessen and the liberated states of Central-Germany.

Several well-known patriots have already declared their willingness to work with this newly formed Union of German Interests (Dachverband Deutscher Interessen) but we want to spread this unifying enterprise throughout the world, to all the Germans, wherever they now live. Thus we need the support of all organizations and publications to accomplish this task.

Our financial resources are still very limited, but we would like to get from you (Liberty Bell Publications) some of your material and publications, in German or English.

At the same time we would like to ask you to please help us spread the word and support our undertaking. If you know of any German organizations in the US who might be willing to join in this Union, please let us know. An introductory article in your publication would be of great help, I am sure.

Hoping to hear from you very soon, in German or English.

Mit freundlichen Grüßen und deutscher Verbundenheit,

Josef Schaller
Generalsekretär

We urge our German- and English-speaking readers in the US and across the world to lend their support by writing to Mr. Schaller for more information. —Ed. *Liberty Bell*

60 — *Liberty Bell / January 1991*

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

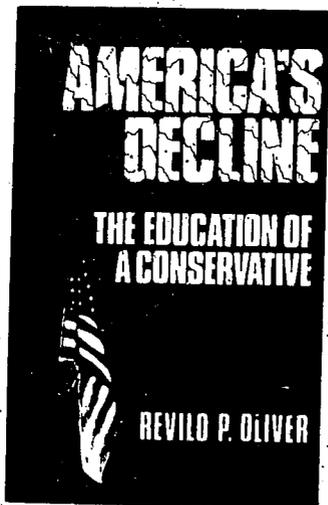
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

THE RAPE OF THE WEST

by *Nicholas Carter*
page 37

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver

POSTSCRIPTS:

A Portend, page 1
Sanity in South America, page 5

Letters to the Editor, page 15

Allan Callahan

Was Rockwell Wrong?, page 25

Dr. Charles E. Weber

Developments in 'Holocaust' Revisionism
Since 1983: A Brief Summary, page 29

Harold Covington

A Gap in the Passing Crowd, page 53

Crisis Paper #30

The "Principles" of George Bush, page 57

VOL. 18 - NO. 6

FEBRUARY 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

| | |
|-----------------------------------|---------|
| SAMPLE COPY | \$ 4.00 |
| THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only | \$35.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-USA | \$45.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-all other countries | \$50.00 |
| AIR MAIL - Europe, South America | \$60.00 |
| Middle East, Far East, So. Africa | \$65.00 |

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

| | |
|-------------|----------|
| 10 COPIES | \$ 22.00 |
| 50 COPIES | \$ 90.00 |
| 100 COPIES | \$150.00 |
| 500 COPIES | \$600.00 |
| 1000 COPIES | \$900.00 |

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Reuel P. Oliver

A PORTENT

By the time this note appears in print, Bushy may have wrought enough slaughter and destruction to enable him to strut in glory as a War Lord—under the watchful eyes of his superiors, of course. But as I write, in the middle of December, there are a few indications that would justify a provisional and cautious optimism about the viability of our species.

Despite the screaming of the Jews that the American boobs have a moral duty to conquer Iraq for Jewry,¹ the Americans, according to all reports that have come to me, were showing little enthusiasm to sacrifice their lives and property for the Master Race. It would seem, therefore, that they are not totally incapable of learning from painful experience.

In 1917, the nation was easily crazed with righteousness and rushed eagerly to fight (in a “war to end wars”!) to make the world safe for the Jews’ democracy. When the next world war was started twenty-one years after 1918, much less than half of the Americans were inspired with a righteous blood-lust, and it was necessary for the loathsome energumen called Roosevelt to arrange for the destruction of the American fleet at Pearl Harbor to work up the needed bellicosity. If Bushy is planning to start the Third World War, now overdue, since forty-five years have elapsed since 1945, he will have to arrange a much more sensational *casus belli*, if he thinks American approval desirable.

1. Particularly shrill screams emanated from the editor of one of the Jews’ most recent purchases, the once mildly American and respected *U.S. News and World Report*, which they continue to publish under its old and now mendacious name.

A French periodical published what purported to be the American plan to have twenty thousand American troops killed at the beginning of an attack on Iraq. Judging from the attitude of the public thus far, no matter how loudly the newspapers yell, it will take much more than that to whip up enthusiasm for ruining the country and sacrificing American lives.

What was, in present circumstances, truly astonishing, there was a major newspaper, the *Sentinel* of Orlando, Florida, which dared to be American. It published a series of brilliant editorials that pointed out the obvious fact that Americans have no conceivable interest in who controls Kuwait or the Persian Gulf, and no legitimate excuse for meddling in Arabian affairs.

The most significant gain, however, was the realization forced on the American people that they have nothing whatsoever to say about what will be done with their lives and their property. Their opinions and desires are all otiose and nugatory. If their masters want a war, a war they shall have, with all its consequences. That realization of our helpless servitude should have given pause to even the happiest moron among us, and must have made our more astute fellow slaves wish they had kept a country of their own, when they had one.

Americans can no longer refuse to see the ineluctable consequence of their fatuity since 1913 in obeying every gang of Jews or Jews' stooges who told them, "Come, little boobies, stick your heads in the noose and we'll do you lots of good." They now exist in the abject slavery to which they prepared to subject themselves in 1913, when they approved the White Slave Act, commonly called the Income Tax.

If the slaves aspire to freedom now, I do not know what they can do. No hope, of course, is to be placed in the Congress that the Jews boastfully describe as the best their money can buy, even though its members are a little miffed by the War Lord's contemptuous disregard of their vanity when he regarded them as not worth consulting. If Ameri-

cans show a reluctance to impoverish themselves and die for God's Race, Bushy, as I pointed out in the October issue, has only to say "Emergency," and terrorists from his own Criminal Intelligence Agency and the Federal Bureau of Intimidation will haul Americans suspected of rational thought from their homes and kill them, and perhaps their families, in the streets or, if more sadistically inclined, put them in concentration camps in which the offenders will learn what existence was like in the Soviet Gulag or in the camps to which German soldiers were confined, after 1945, by the foul mongrel called Eisenhower.

There were two significant events in Chicago on 8 December. The Populist Party, which I have mentioned several times, held a rally to protest the plans for a war in the Persian Gulf. A total of eight (8) stalwart members of the Populist Party appeared for the scheduled rally, and stood for a while, embarrassed, under the eyes of about fifty policemen, who had ready three "Black Marias" for prisoners. The police, according to one account, had been sent to overawe the Populists; according to another account, the police were sent to protect them from an anticipated riot by the screaming zombies our enemies can always call out on any occasion. I hope the second version is the correct one.

At the same time, a loose association of "leftist" (subversive) and other organizations also held a rally to protest the waging of war in the Persian Gulf. It was attended by a crowd which the press estimated at four thousand (4000). Some police were on duty, but there were no reported disorders.

A rather large but unestimated proportion of the four thousand consisted of niggers, who were naturally concerned for the welfare of their relatives in Arabia. According to a naval officer who professes to have observed the camps in Saudi Arabia on the border of Kuwait, 65% of the regular army consists of niggers.

Another source estimates that females form 25% of the regular army, more than the 17% given in official statistics.

What percentage of the females are Congoids or mulattas was not stated. The use of females as uniformed "soldiers" is characteristic of, and obligatory under, all Judaeo-Communist régimes, including the government of the United States. When the Americans still controlled this country, that was one of the aspects of Communism they regarded as most repulsive, but now that they are a subject people, they no longer have standards of their own.

The regular army may contain a few "élite" units, but if the war comes to hand-to-hand fighting, the multiracial and bisexual mass will run across the desert faster than a si-moon. That explains why it was necessary to rush to Arabia the almost entirely white National Guards of quite a few states to form a fighting force that will stand its ground.

I have seen a press report about the rally of four thousand, but have no certain information about it. I have no reason to suppose that it was planned to facilitate a tactical measure when the war is under way.

Unless you are fairly young, you will remember the time when a crook from Texas, who, supervised by his Jewess, had climbed into the White House, found in Vietnam a pretext for killing many young Americans, maiming many others with wounds or tropical diseases in a fake war, and squandering a large part of the resources of the American people to accustom them to ever increasing slavery as taxpayers. The boobs were told that the purpose of the débâcle was to "fight Communism," although the obvious purpose was to promote the Judaeo-Communist conquest of the world, as became obvious to everyone after the planned defeat that finally terminated a folly, which was, from any American point of view, simply insane.

You will also remember that during the years in which that obscene orgy was in progress, Americans who perceived that it was simply an act of treason by the government that was supposedly theirs were neatly prevented from public opposition by the clever tactic of inciting mobs of the mindless zombies produced in the public boob-hatcheries to "dem-

onstrate" and riot against the "War in Vietnam," which they denounced, not on any rational grounds or with the slightest consideration for the young Americans who were sacrificed by a military strategy designed to produce the greatest number of casualties, but because some precious Oriental enemies were being harmed.

I doubt that such a tactic will be needed this time. It is possible, of course, that Bushy's Jewish masters will be content with the ruin of Saudi Arabia, which assuredly cannot survive the massive American invasion of its territory and humiliation of its rulers. After the invaders withdraw, that unfortunate land will become a revolutionary chaos.

If, however, Bushy gets the real war he wants, he will have little need of, and probably will not even want, the approbation of his subjects. He has the power to rule the boobs by terror, as did those paragons of Jewish democracy in Russia, Lenin and Stalin, and as Bushy's colleague, Gorby, is preparing to do again.² That kind of rule, surely, would yield him the most fun.

SANITY IN SOUTH AMERICA

You will be glad to know that the singularly courageous little periodical, *Temple*, which I mentioned in these pages in December 1984 and November 1988, is still being published by Dr. Gastón Ortiz Acha (Unión 1087, Oficina 501, Lima, Perú). No. 77 of the current series, which reached me in November, contains eight articles in its four tabloid-size pages.

The article that will first attract your attention is entitled (I translate, of course), "The Most Loathsome Hireling 2. Needless to say, all the gabble about an "end of Communism" and "liberalization" of Russia is simply a screen to hide the obvious fact that, as I pointed out from the first, Gorbachev is systematically concentrating in his own hands all of the powers that Stalin once enjoyed, perhaps appealing, as Stalin did, to Russian nationalism to facilitate his progressive seizure of one power after another. The only question is whether he is doing so with the approval of the Army, which has the power to depose him by a *coup d'état*, if it so wishes. That is a point on which I shall comment obiter in the next article.

in the World." The subject is Bush, "a bacillus in the bloated gut of the Jewish imperialism which, through its Marxist and Capitalist derivatives, keeps the entire planet in helpless subjection." The picturesque description of our War Lord, the servile vassal of both the Jews who reside in the United States and the Jews who reside in Israel and Russia, identifies him as part of the Trilateral Commission, "an organism created by the Rockefeller clan of the international vampires, the Jews who dictate the internal and external policies of the United States, a country whose inhabitants imagine that they are free, but which is only a jail filled with prisoners who are, just at present, well-fed, but whom international Jewry keeps psychologically captive, manipulating them to serve its every whim."

A second article, "The Case of the Persian Gulf and Bush's Hypocrisy," shows that the Vampire race simply ordered our War Lord to run his dogs into Arabia to ruin the authentically Semitic power of Iraq, which became formidable because the same Jews supplied it with arms and money to destroy a possible Islamic unity between Iraq and Iran, with the result that Iraq now has a large, battle-seasoned army. Bush is recognized as just one of the "American" Presidents who have sent their drugged and enslaved soldiers all over the world to fight and die for the Sheenies. Dr. Ortiz, however, still nourishes a hope that the American slaves will finally revolt and condignly punish their domestic enemies and the traitors who serve them. Well, *jojalá!*

As you see, Dr. Ortiz, from his watchtower in Peru, has perceived accurately the present condition of the United States, apart from his optimistic hopes, and his perspicacity extends to the rest of the world. There are articles on the activities of the Jews' hirelings in France and South Africa. In the latter there is a nice phrase about "That wretch, Mandela, who has even gone so far as to call the Sephardic Jew, Fidel Castro Ruz, a champion of human liberty, and

who is now riding in state on the necks¹ of American, French, and Canadian imbeciles, and is applauded by the Jews' figureheads, such as the Thatcher woman and the renegade Bush, and by the Jews' steward, Mitterand."² The renegade, De Klerk, who is now President of the self-doomed³ land, is identified not only as a traitor, but specifically as paid by Oppenheimer and his gang.

There are two articles on Russia. Dr. Ortiz, needless to say, ignores the time-worn rumor, now put into circulation once more, that the Jews have lost control of their first total conquest. That canard was first invented in 1923-24 during the struggle over the succession to the bloody Jewish mongrel, Ulyanov, alias Lenin,⁴ between three unspeakable creatures who were disguised as Russians, Apfelbaum, alias Zinoviev, Rosenfeldt, alias Kamenev, and Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin,⁵ with the balance of power evidently held by the

1. Since *costillas* means both 'ribs' and 'property,' a *costillas* is a kind of pun here, meaning both 'closely beside' and 'at the cost of.' Our idiom 'on the necks of' approximates that meaning.

2. On Mitterand's use of "subliminal suggestion" on television to procure his reelection, see *Liberty Bell*, September 1990, pp. 1-3.

3. See *Liberty Bell*, December 1983, pp. 5-10, where I suggested that the nation's suicidal mania was the result of a rotting of Aryan minds by a disease comparable in its effects to kuru. Since the fatal infection produces no physiological symptoms, it must be spiritual, i.e., Christianity.

4. Everyone knows that "Lenin" had not even a drop of Russian blood; according to official records, he was the son of a Mongol (Tatar) by a Kikeess (i.e., fully a Jew by orthodox definition, which considers the race of the father as irrelevant), and I think that is probably correct. There is no real support for the story that he was all Jew, son of a Goldman, adopted by the Ulyanovs, and it is negated by the fact that "Lenin's" brother had inherited the same murderous instincts, but was fortunately executed before he had much chance to put them into practice.

5. Dzhugashvili claimed to be a Georgian, but may have been at least partly a Jew; see *Liberty Bell*, February 1988, pp. 56-59, where I hoped that some reader would have a working acquaintance with Karthli and so could confirm or refute the statement that his name indicates Jewish ancestry in that language. His favorite butchers were two Jews, Yagoda (later Beria), who was head of the Secret Police, and his factotum, Kaganovich, a Yid who had not even assumed a Russian alias. On

vicious Jew, Bronstein, alias Trotsky (Rosenfeldt's brother-in-law). Since "Trotsky" had lived in New York, whence he had led a cargo of blood-thirsty vermin shipped to Russia in 1917 under the protection of Woodrow Wilson, no one could have mistaken his race, but some gullible persons, deceived by the Russian names assumed by the other three, assumed that some or all of them were Russians and so imagined a racial struggle within the Jews' first great colonial possession.

The canard gained credence in 1929, when Bronstein popped out of Russia, having either lost to "Stalin" a struggle for supremacy or, by agreement with him, emigrated to propagate his race's spiritual poison by having it vended in two flavors, "Stalinist" and "Trotskyite," for the delectation of simple-minded Aryan "intellectuals." And the canard has been repeated at every opportunity since then. It should be worn-out by now, but fish never lose their appetite for hooks concealed in worms. It now serves to facilitate a mass migration of Sheenies to the United States to join their fellow tribesmen in pauperizing their American boobs.

Dr. Ortiz ponders the question that has occurred to everyone: Why does not Gorbachev (whom Dr. Ortiz calls a Jew, as is quite likely, although I know of no valid evidence) simply use the overwhelmingly powerful Soviet Army to suppress, with delightful slaughter, any discontent in Russia, which is the heartland of the Soviet Empire and the only country that counts in it?⁶

the latter, see the recent biography by Stuart Kahan, *The Wolf of the Kremlin* (New York, William Morrow, s.a. [1987]), which discloses more than it conceals. Dr. Ortiz simply lists "Stalin" as a Jew.

6. Some reports from Russia affirm that the Army, "living on the fat of the land," is in fine fettle and eager for action; others contend that it was "demoralized and disunited" by the retreat from Afghanistan, although it left that country securely under the control of a Communist puppet-government. Current speculation centers about the recent prominence of Colonel-General Boris Gromov, who was in charge in Afghanistan. According to the *Sunday Times* (London), 9 December 1990, he was exalted by "saturation coverage on state television." and

His answer is that (a) Jews are so universally and deservedly hated by the Russians that some diversion of their anger had become necessary, and (b) the economy had become so disorganized and corrupt that it was requisite to put on a show to provide Gorbachev's colleague in the United States with a pretext for making his American serfs finance the Judaeo-Communist rule of Russia, as they have done so often before, beginning in 1921.⁷

Dr. Ortiz believes in the reality of the economic chaos reported from Russia, e.g., by a reporter named James Blitz in the *Sunday Times* (London), 9 December 1990, who reports that an abundance of food, theoretically to be sold in the state stores, is virtually all cornered by corrupt administrators and gangsters and can be obtained only in "black market" stores at 1500% of the official price, thus producing widespread hunger and starvation.

Dr. Ortiz suggests a possible eventuality that I have not seen mentioned elsewhere: a "conquest" of Russia by the efficient Jewish satrapies in "capitalist" England, France, and Germany, which will take over and provide "democracy," probably in some way that will satisfy the Yiddish lust for mass-massacres of *goyim*.

Many other conjectures about the future of Russia are possible, but we need to hold fast to the only certainty, that

now is "the most popular general in the Soviet armed forces." He has now entered the government as Deputy Minister of the Interior. Some experts, taxi-drivers in Moscow and professors in British universities, believe that, when the time comes, Gromov will use the elite corps of the Army for a *coup d'état* against Gorbachev. If that is so, then Gorbachev's "liberalization" and "democratic tendencies," with the economic chaos reported from Russia (e.g., in the feature article in the *Sunday Times* cited below), will have served the purpose of demonstrating to the Russian masses that everything was better under strict Communist rule, and this would fit the position taken by Dr. Ortiz. Alternatively, Gromov's rôle may be to help establish Gorbachev as an autocrat (note the recent resignations of some of his supposed opponents with a corresponding increase in his own powers) and virtually a new Czar. That would also fit.

7. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, February 1989, pp. 26-27.

Yahweh's Yids will remain firmly in control of the country they conquered by deceit and terrorism many years before they were able to start pushing the Semites out of Palestine and eventually Asia Minor.

Beyond that point, it will be hazardous to make assumptions concerning what is now happening in Russia, because, as always since 1918, we cannot ascertain how much of the "news" that is printed is organized lying by the prostitutes of the press. That lesson is emphasized by the recent publication of *Stalin's Apologist*, Walter Duranty, the *New York Times*' Man in Moscow, by Sally J. Taylor (Oxford University Press, 1990). The lady makes it quite clear that Duranty deliberately lied for Stalin in his despatches from Moscow in the 1920s and 1930s, and was congratulated by Stalin for "having backed him to win" from the first. She is certain that the mongrel rat⁸ was not a Communist, since he had no 'ideology' and indeed no scruples or principles whatsoever, except self-advancement, and she indicts him for the crime of having misled the Western world about the horrors of Soviet rule, particularly Stalin's murder of millions of Ukrainians by forcing them to starve to death. She does not see that, aside from winning Stalin's patronage,⁹ Duranty was pleasing his employers, the Jews who owned the *New York Times*, often called the Slushbuggers. She also failed to con-

8. It is evident from photographs of the creature's ugly and sinister visage that he was not an Aryan. Although Mrs. Taylor claims to have spent ten years in research for her long book, she does not inform us what genetic strains produced the degenerate; he could have been partly or even entirely Jewish. He was a drug-addict, amateur of occult and even overtly Satanic hocus-pocus, squat, bald, and ugly, but was nevertheless able to seduce a very large number of supposedly respectable women, who must have been devoid of both taste and self-respect. For many other details concerning the personality and career of this scabrous creature, see Mrs. Taylor's book. She incidentally notes that William Shirer, a champion liar about Germany, naturally called Duranty "the greatest of correspondents to cover Moscow."

9. Mrs. Taylor does not tell us whether Stalin paid Duranty in cash, women, drugs, or sadistic pleasures—or, perhaps, all four. Although the journalist professed to have been shocked by the carnage he saw in France during the First World War, it is likely he derived a spiritual satisfaction from human suffering and death.

sider the fact that there were still honest reporters in Russia in those years, the late Malcolm Muggeridge and, more importantly, Robert Wilton of the *London Times*, but the Jews had already attained such control over the press,¹⁰ and the malice of fledgling "intellectuals" intoxicated with "social justice" and hatred of their betters was so great, that truthful reports about Jewish rule of Russia were discounted and ignored by the stupid British and Americans, who lapped up the swill put before them by their covert enemies. Had Duranty been an honest man, he would have been similarly ignored. He chose to please the Masters of the World, and there are many like him today.

In his article, "The Ferocity of the Jews in Palestine," Dr. Ortiz notes that the Yids, who, at the expense of their serfs in Europe and North America, are now raping Palestine for the second time with the sadism innate in their race, are merely repeating what every Christian knows they did before. "From the Bible itself it is obvious that the Jews are merely criminal usurpers of Palestinian territory. Jews who had come from Egypt, and from Babylon before that, took for themselves the land that was owned by the Arabs [i.e. the Canaanites]¹¹ just because they coveted it and without the slightest right to it."

10. A clear illustration of the extent of that control is shown by the fact that Butterworth, the British publisher of Wilton's book, mutilated it by omitting the most telling references to the world-conquering Sheenies, and Wilton had to set the record straight in his French version of his book, *Les derniers jours des Romanof*.

11. The term 'Arab' is now currently, but mistakenly, used to designate all Moslem Semites, who now speak Arabic or a dialect of it because that was the language of the Koran and is the language of their religion, law, and culture. The word should be reserved for descendants of the inhabitants of the territory that is now Saudi Arabia and adjacent lands when Mahomet founded his religion on the basis of Jewish myths. The rightful inhabitants of Palestine (and of Iraq) are Semites and speak a dialect of Arabic, but as a nation they are an ethnic conglomeration of various Semitic strains, in which Arabic blood is only a small fraction. — The ancient Canaanites were Semites, closely akin to the Phoenicians, but it would require much discussion and speculation to try to identify the ethnic strains within a nation that was divided into many small independent kingdoms.

That the Jews simply invaded and captured Canaan, a land to which they had no conceivable title other than the reported promises of a bloody god who was viciously egging them on, is clearly stated in the Christians' holy book, and so provides an excellent example of their proficiency in what Orwell called "double-think." Our ancestors escape the moral edge of that reproach: they credulously accepted the Jews' tales about an armed conquest of Canaan as an historical record, but having done so, they credited the Jews with the only valid right to a territory, the right of conquest. The gravamen of scorn falls on our contemporary salvation-peddlers and their dupes. They are forever chattering about the wickedness of "aggression" and "violent solutions," but hypocritically do not denounce or even deplore naked and barbaric aggression against the Canaanites by the world's trouble-makers, even though it is described in what they consider an infallibly accurate story.¹²

Dr. Ortiz's lead article is naturally devoted to his own country, which, he says, is so dominated by the Apristas that its only hope is that its military men still possess the resolution and power to save the nation, as they did so often in the past.

My older readers will remember the time when the Peruvian "Apra" (= *Alianza Popular Revolucionaria Americana*) set our simple-minded "intellectuals" atwitter with enthusiasm for a "native and genuinely American program of Social Justice" and a gorgeous "alternative to Communism." Its doctrine, supposedly invented by a professional trouble-maker who sonorously called himself Victor Raúl Haya de la Torre, was, as I wrote in 1960, just a "prescription specially compounded by Soviet pharmacolo-

12. The tale about a military conquest of Canaan is a patently implausible fiction, as was recognized by the Jews' great apologist, Philo Judaeus. One of the major historical problems before us is this: Whence came the marauders whom the Canaanites called Hebrews ('aliens')? What genetic stocks entered into their racial amalgam? What was their religion, and what language did they speak before they slithered into Canaan and stole their victims' gods, their victims' language, and their victims' country?

gists for the local market, with a strong racial flavoring to attract Indians and *mestizos*." It naturally also attracted American do-gooders, ever eager to meddle in the affairs of all other countries and to excite subversion, rioting, civil war, anarchy, and murder.

It would be pointless to summarize the "doctrine" of "Apra." It, like the "doctrine" of Mordechai, alias Karl Marx, is just sucker-bait concocted to excite childish minds of "intellectuals" who prize verbiage above reality.

There is some excuse for a populace's insatiable appetite for sucker-bait. They (including many persons who have advanced university degrees in some lucrative speciality) have received only a rudimentary education, usually have their minds muddled with supersitions, and have a slothful reluctance to undergo painful exercise of what powers of reason they may innately possess. Their naïve willingness to assume that the noises made by the mouths of politicians have some relation the scoundrels' beliefs and intentions merely demonstrates the absurdity of the farce called "democracy." But when a nation is dominated by individuals who profess to have had a superior education and to possess powers of ratiocination, but are befuddled by the verbal hocus-pocus of Marx, his Peruvian imitator, and the whole jabbering horde of crypto-Bolsheviks called "Liberal intellectuals," one despairs of the future of a race that has become imbecile and is no longer viable in a world in which only the biologically fit will survive. □

**THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!**

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen

Foreword by Manfred Roeder, Order No: 01017
single copy \$2.50 + \$1.50 for postage, 5 copies \$10.00 +
\$1.50 for postage. Order from: LIBERTY BELL
PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN? SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$17.50 (which includes \$2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$9.50 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling). Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," \$4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Landsmann:

Well, we now have the war in the Middle East I spoke of for so long. I didn't know exactly when or how it would be done, but the genesis of it is clear: the 1973 war. All the previous wars were a lot of fun for Israel. In 1967 they massacred 119,000 Arabs for a loss of a mere 600 Jews. But 1973 was not so much fun. Nearly 10,000 Jews were killed and 30,000 wounded. In the first week of the war Israel lost over 100 jets and 800 tanks. They only won out because they were completely reequipped by the U.S. In the aftermath of this war it was decided that two things had to be done. First, the U.S. would have to be brought in to fight the next war for Israel. Second, the oilfields must be stolen from the Arabs.

From the time of the first oil hoax on, a plan to accomplish these two things was set into motion. First the Shah of Iran was overthrown by the U.S. and Britain acting in concert and Khomeini was installed. Then Iraq was egged on by the U.S. to overthrow Khomeini which led to the Iraq-Iran war, which the U.S. and Israel then prolonged for nearly a decade by supplying arms and money to both sides. At the same time Egypt was threatened with atomic attack by Israel and forced to make peace and put on the U.S. payroll. Next, Syria was chastised in the 1982 war and half of Lebanon stolen for Israel. At the same time the whole U.S. Army was redeployed and strengthened for the Middle East war with the setting up of Carter's RDF, which was gradually increased to the 6 division Central Forces Command. It is hard to tell now whether Iran or Iraq was the initial target of this force but the intent was clear: to put a U.S. Army in control of the Gulf oil fields.

About three weeks ago the hate propaganda of the Jewish press was put into high gear. King Hussein of Jordan commented on 21 July that it was just like the propaganda preparation for the 1967 war. At that time the Jew papers came out with the code words that Hussein of Iraq was the "new Hitler." In other words, he was designated Enemy #1 of the Jews worldwide. Even before

this the U.K. and U.S. took a number of aggressive measures against Iraq, cutting off exports and loans for commerce. It is clear now that Iraq was goaded into acting against Kuwait by its undercutting the OPEC price by selling oil as low as \$12 per barrel at a time when Iraq desperately needed money to fend off the Israeli attack Hussein knew was coming.

It is clear now that the U.S. attack on Panama was a rehearsal for Iraq. In particular, Bush was first humiliated by the Jews foiling his clumsy coup against Noriega to see if he was to be goaded into action by humiliation. He was, and the Israeli controller of Noriega dumped him and fled the country on an Israeli C-130. From then on it was only a matter of goading Iraq into action and then letting the pre-planned operation take its course. The secret Jew hand was what smoothed out all opposition and suddenly made the U.N. and even Turkey and Saudi Arabia agree to let American troops in. From the moment the massive U.S. invasion of Saudi Arabia began, the war was certain.

What next? At the time I write [11 August 1990], the first elements of the American invasion force are occupying the port of Saudi Arabia and the airfields of Riyadh and Dahrhan. Iraq clearly never had any intent of occupying Saudi Arabia but the American invasion may force such a move as a defensive measure. If not, U.S. troops will build up until some incident is manufactured to begin the war. Iraq is doomed regardless. It will be "bombed back to the stone age," as North Vietnam never was. Kuwait and Saudi Arabia will be permanently occupied by Jewmerican troops. Sometime during the war Israel will invade and conquer Jordan and expel all the Palestinians into it. Probably the pretext will be to "help America" in the war or to "forestal an Iraqi invasion." Whatever the excuse, Jordan will become a Jew puppet state and a slave labor pool for Israel. As for the U.S., we've lost the war already. We will pay for the war, we will suffer the losses, we will suffer the oil hoax, and we will occupy the Mid East for Israel from now on. What use is the destruction of Iraq to us?

Right now Bush is posturing like Imperial Ceasar trampling on the Egyptians. The one question is, what happens if the U.S.S.R. puts a spoke in this game? If the U.S.S.R. intervenes,

Bush will go from posturing bully to a puddle of slime. Right now the Soviets are laughing at this lunatic U.S. war and profiting from it mightily as the #2 oil and gold exporters. They may well be letting Bush have enough rope to hang himself. I well remember that 4 of the 7 secret conditions for German reunification dealt with a U.S.-U.S.S.R. war in the Mid East.

That there is going to be a shooting war is certain. Having worked 15 years to set up the present situation, Israel is not going to allow the situation to be settled peacefully. It has already stated it will attack Jordan if any Iraqi troops enter it. They have thus already declared that they consider Jordan their property. At any time Israel can claim that it spotted Iraqi troops entering Jordan and attack. Who will ever be able to prove otherwise?

I personally knew that the war was near because of the economic situation. It is clear that the debt bubble began to collapse last September 15th when Campeau Corp. defaulted on its junk bonds. Since then the Junk Bond market and then real estate has collapsed. A third oil hoax and a Mid East war was needed to enrich the banks and justify the Jews' depression. The government was barely holding the markets up and I knew some action had to be taken soon.

The only question is whether the war will begin now, with an Iraqi preemptive strike (like the Boers launched in 1898 against the British in South Africa) to delay the U.S. build-up or whether Iraq will wait until the whole U.S. force arrives and the Jews manufacture a pretext for the fighting to start. Either way, Iraq is doomed. If they had any sense, they would strike first, before the U.S. build-up is complete. Iraq could easily push aside the weak Saudi forces and smash the U.S. troops and Planes there now. If they don't, the war will simply be delayed until Israel is ready for it. Make no mistake, there will be no peaceful solution. War is certain. Die for Jewry, American pigs! Again! Take a look at the media and you'll see that the fix is in. Not one media outlet dared mention that Iraq is only doing the same thing the U.S. did in Panama seven months ago. Not one Liberal "pacifist" dared question what the U.S. is doing invading the mainland of Asia 11,000 miles from the U.S. No Vietnam style treason will be

allowed here. This is the Jews' war! I haven't seen hate propaganda like this since WW II! In WW II nobody in Britain dared ask what business the Polish border was of England's. Now, nobody dares ask what business the status of Kuwait is of the U.S.'s. Incidentally, a look at the map will tell you that Kuwait is part of Iraq, split off by the British for their own purposes. And for this Americans are going to die? Use of nuclear weapons has already been mentioned since America's ground forces are pathetic.

Another thing the media don't mention is how the U.S. government, already running a \$300 billion deficit, is going to pay for this war. I estimate it costs \$50,000 to send one GI to Saudi Arabia. The papers are already talking of a 250,000 man force. Then there are the inflationary effects of the oil hoax. Oil is already at \$27 per barrel compared to \$18 a few weeks ago. Clearly the U.S. has no way to finance this war except through inflation and the theft of Arab funds (like Kuwait's). I estimate that inflation was already running at a 15% rate this year and this new stuff will come atop of that. Anyone who doesn't already own gold or silver should buy some. Anyone in debt had better get out of it quick if they want to survive the inflationary depression to come. If you want to see what will be done in America as the financial crisis unfolds, have a look at Brazil. The Jews usually practice whatever they plan to do on a small scale before implementing it. Panama was the practice for Saudi Arabia and Brazil was the practice field for America economically.

Please note—another thing the papers won't dare mention. It is Bush who is cutting off our oil, not Sadam Hussein of Iraq.

Sincerely,
R.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear George:

I used to have the idea that Dr. Oliver was maybe an educated nut who didn't have the intelligence to handle knowledge he had accumulated, but after reading *America's Decline* I can see that I was wrong. He has it all! He is probably one of the most wonderful men in the world, if not the most wonderful. I have read an awful lot myself and he is always bringing up books that I have read. It seems that he has read everything that was ever

written and the most wonderful thing is his memory. He remembers what he has read...

Now I see in the *Spotlight* that Israel wants to have the computer it will need to make the H-Bomb and that Bush will probably give it to them. If he does, it will be the worst thing anyone has ever done to our country. It could be the death of every white person on the North American continent.

I wish you would let Dr. Oliver read the article I wrote and see what he thinks of it. He may not know about the underground Washington D.C. the Jews are digging down there. I have never seen one word anyplace except what you told us several years ago. I thought maybe you had been wrong but I asked my nephew who lives there. He said that the contractors are working feverishly on it and that they call it "Operation Foggy Mountain."

Well, I won't be here to enjoy it as I will soon be 88 years old and thank God I have no children to leave it to. I do think the white race is the greatest race on earth. If it had never existed, where would we be now? I doubt we would even have electricity. If there had never been a white race, how long do you think it would take the niggers in Africa to put a man on the moon. Probably never.

So keep up the good work, George. We need a lot of people like you and it is a shame that more people don't know you exist.

So long,
A.H., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Thank you very much for printing Charles Weber's review of my book. *Liberty Bell* is the ideal format for a discussion of such a book, given its anti-Christian position. I'm enclosing a copy of my letter to Dr. Weber which was in response to his review. We have since become correspondents.

Thank you also for your book order. I hope you sell a lot of them.

It is apparent that the forced war in Arabia will bring about arrests of nationalists. You are probably as aware of this as anyone. My wife and I took a nine-thousand-mile trip around the country

this summer on which I spoke to groups of men who have read my book. Our host in Ohio, Lee Hayes, a veteran of the *Pueblo* incident, was informed by a contact in the Columbus city hall that the Secret Service was investigating him for terrorism! We were followed in and around that city by agents, probably federal. I'm enclosing an article from a Medford, Oregon patriot newspaper which describes a near incident there. We were also followed in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho and my wife was nearly abducted in Post Falls while I was holding a discussion. We were tipped about the intended arrest in Medford. The patriots there had goofed and advertised my talk! FBI agents stupidly told a local talk show host that they would arrest me at the meeting. They'd gone to the radio station to obtain tapes of past shows in order to make voiceprints of the callers! The host is not friendly to us, but the word got out.

My current project is a book to be entitled *Our Struggle*, and will be much more direct than even *The New American Man*.

Yours truly,
J.B. Campbell

Dear Sirs:

Someone said a democracy is a Jewish dictatorship.

With their money power and spider-web-like legal system the Jews are well protected in a democracy.

Strong nationalist leaders are anathema to them. Their paranoid shrieking about Hitler for fifty years or more attests to this. They fear any system that they cannot control.

What they want is a New World Order which means undermining the sovereignty of all nations and welding them into a One World Government with Jewish Nationalism as its core center. It is to be nationalism and racism for the Jews and internationalism and mongrelization for the rest of us.

It is doubtful that President Bush understands all this, which brings to mind Oswald Spengler's remark: "People today would be shocked if they fully realized the incompetence of their leaders."

Yours truly,
J.J. McC., Washington

Dear Mr. Dietz,

...I may not agree with your views on Christianity but it is a pleasure to read articles and letters written by White folks with a genuine concern for the welfare and preservation of our race.

Best wishes,
Mrs. P.L.R., Washington

Dear Sir,

Please renew my subscription to *Liberty Bell* as I don't want to miss out on any of the good news. Also I have enclosed a book order.

I pray for a new beginning....when men and women embrace one another with respect and stand together, firm, under one Leader, for one Reich, as one People. I pray for the time when the limitless blue sky will be our flag, and the revolving sunwheel will be our emblem. Because such is the destiny of those who remain pure. Such is the destiny of the whole world.

Thank you so much for your quality education.

Z.J.U., California

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed the galley proofs for *Bulletin 54*. I was pleased that you reproduced the Confederate note and that it came out well. The original was a somewhat worn specimen in my collection of historical bank notes. I have already had some good responses to *Bulletin 54*.

I was sorry to see Harold Covington attacking Ben Klassen and his Church of the Creator and I suspect that his attack is unfounded. [Anyone wishing to read the "attack," please send \$1 for postage & copying fees.] I hate to see such dissention amongst our small, pro-Aryan forces. I think that Klassen has written some valuable things.

Today [13 November 1990] I received a letter from a physician in Maryland who wrote: "As to *Liberty Bell*, it is considered a bible of revisionism and truth. The articles by you and Professor Oliver are of particular importance." Well, I suppose that should make both of us feel a little better.

Sincerely,
Charles Weber

Dear Sir,

Your publication deserves a lot more than my small contribution, but I give it to you with all my heart.

Merry Christmas, A Happy New Year and all the best for you and your family. Keep up the good work!

D.M., New York

* * * * *

Dear George Dietz & Liberty Bell

Thank you very much for your excellent and courageous periodical. I think it is one of the best and most plainspoken we can get at present. And the eminent writers, Professor Oliver, Dr. Charles Weber, Maj. Joseph Stano, Ernst Zündel, and all the others. It is a great pleasure to read their articles. (I beg your pardon for the errors I do in my English writing.)

Because I am only a number and a name in your subscription file, I must introduce myself a bit for you. I am a pensioner now, but in my young days I was a member of the Norwegian National Movement, and during WW II I was, together with about 8,000 Norwegian volunteers, in the Waffen SS by the Eastern Front, and was, after the German surrender in May 1945, taken as a POW by the US Army.

The day of the surrender, our division—the 16th SS Division “Reichsführer SS”—was under transfer from the front line by the Hungarian-Austrian border in southern Austria, and up to the battlefield south of Vienna for a last attempt to stop the Red Army. The beautiful city and cultural center, Vienna, was already bombed to the ground and taken by the Bolsheviks. When we got the message that the war was over we made our course westward to the Alpine mountains and over a high mountain pass where the snow lay 3-4 feet deep. It took us seven days to get over there because of the bad road on the top. It was a whole army on that march, hundreds of thousands soldiers, with trucks and cars. Our goal was the American occupied territory in western Austria, because we had very little desire for the Russian slave camps, and thought it would be better to go to the civilized [*sic*] Americans.

But life turned out to be hard enough in the American POW camps. In three months I went down from 75 to 55 kilogram in

weight, but saved my life, in spite of the fact that we had very, very little to eat, and all the time stayed outdoors on open ground and fields, without any shelter at all. In the end of our imprisonment we began to fear that the intention and the purpose was that we should be starved to death.

I suppose that we owe the good American General George Patton who—as I understand it, was in charge of the command in the Bavaria region, where we in the end were “encamped”—a debt of gratitude for the fact that we were set free (released) after only three months in POW-camps. A million or so of other German soldiers had to wait for years to be set free. And about one million German POW's lost their lives in the slave camps, as we can read in the book by James Bacque, *Other Losses*.

We can now learn the truth from James Bacque's book, that it was a planned starvation and death for the POW's, after a scheme formed by the Wall Street Jew, U.S. finance-minister, friend and head adviser to Roosevelt, Henry C. Morgenthau. A plan that General Eisenhower agreed with and tried to carry into effect.

Here in Europe we have in the last time seen great events taking place, in the way that the East European countries are throwing off all the communist regimes. It could be wished that we had something of the same here in the western countries; that we could get a change in the Jew-controlled forgery of history, brainwashing, the race-mixing program, the rampant corruption, criminality, drug traffic, the stupefying, etc.

Respectfully,
H.J., Norway

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I know that many stupid Americans let their male children be circumcised, and I supposed that the same would be true with the Englishmen. I did not know though that the Royal family would do the same. Now I found out that they do.

I just finished reading *The Jewish Book of Why* (copyright 1981) by Alfred Kolatch, published by Jonathan David Publishers, Inc., 68-22 Eliot Ave., Middle Village NY 11379. On page 16 it says:

“In England, the Royal House has a long tradition requiring that all male children be circumcised by the Jewish mohel of

London." It explained previously that "Although a mohel is not a medical doctor, he is a trained specialist with wide experience in his field, much more than any doctor or surgeon is likely to have."

At first I could not believe that, but after pondering for a while I concluded that that might just be true. There is one thing though that still does not sound kosher to me. It says "a long tradition." How long could that tradition be? It would be very interesting to know. Could Dr. Oliver or Nicholas Carter elaborate on that?

*Yours truly,
G.S., Florida*

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann:

...Bush seems to be going ahead with a planned attack on Kuwait. If so, the U.S. will suffer a severe defeat. Only the USAF is fit for war and that may be nullified by the threat to Israel from Iraq's A-bombs. It would take 750,000 men to defeat Iraq and 2-3 years of war. Here in America the Bush oil hoax and the threat of war seem to have pushed the banks over the edge. There is a run on the banks and Chase Manhattan may disappear in the next few weeks. Indeed, there may soon have to be a general "bank holiday." That has been coming for a long time but the current events seem to have pushed things over the edge.

Here in New York AIDS is still doing wonders. Today a niggeress on the Board of Education admitted 3 members of her family had died of AIDS and another had it. Jew faggots are dropping like autumn leaves.

In all this the reunification of Germany has a vital part. I mean it has a vital part in the Mid-East war. I know that the agreement for the reunification of Germany between West Germany and the USSR specifically mentioned a Mid-East war and exactly what was to be expected of Germany during it (total neutrality and the internment of US troops!). There is something on the vastest scale occurring here. The whole post WW II settlement is breaking up.

R.S., New York

WAS ROCKWELL WRONG?

by
Allan Callahan

George Lincoln Rockwell believed that the best hope for a white racist movement lay in the United States, rather than Europe or any place else. I admire Rockwell greatly, and know that he did much, and suffered a great deal (eventually paying for it with his life), to get things off and running, but believe that he may have been wrong on this point. Europe, to me, seems to hold the most favorable opportunities.

Of course at the time he died the racial situation in the U.S. had not deteriorated so badly. The big changes started in the '70s and '80s (Rockwell was assassinated in 1967); Imbecilities like our accepting the refuse from Castro's jails and insane asylums had not yet taken place, the brown invasion from south of the border had not yet turned into a flood, and non-white immigration in general had not yet gotten out of hand. So he had reason to be more optimistic.

There is not much reason for optimism now. If present trends continue, America will become half colored by the middle of the next century, and whites will make up just 40% of the U.S. population by the year 2100. A few more centuries after that they will be only a tiny minority.

The situation in Europe is quite different. Already heavily populated, it isn't likely to open the door very wide for colored immigrants. Right now, the threat of massive *white* immigration, from the East, is setting off alarm bells, and the thought of hordes of dark invaders pouring in would be far more frightening to Europeans, no matter what they might say. Also, the race problem there isn't as bad. Some countries, like England and France, have quite a large percentage of non-whites, but they are still not as bad off as the U.S. The other Western European nations are better off, and the East Bloc nations are better off still, being mostly all white. Russia is an exception, having a large Asian

population in parts of it, but the old Russian heartland is heavily Caucasian, and nowhere is there any negro problem to speak of.

America, on the other hand, will let in any featherless biped that can stand upright and grunt, and the darker, the better. A Pandora's Box was opened up in 1965 when the old system of national quotas was abolished, and a new system put in its place, which stressed "family reunification." In practice it meant that the most recent immigrants had first choice on the available visas, and they used up nearly all of them to bring in close relatives from Asia and Latin America, and this became a huge tidal wave. Most Europeans were shut out.

It is obvious that the congressmen (and they are mostly still white, at this time) who make and vote on our immigration laws are ignorant of racial truths. And they are afraid. Afraid of being called "racists" or "bigots" (although these words are easily blunted, these worthies haven't the foggiest idea how to do it). And even though their own race is being both squeezed and mongrelized out of existence, they dare not lift a finger to stop it.

Most Europeans don't seem to be quite this brainwashed and intimidated yet, and more than a few of them may be snickering up their sleeves at the idiotic and cowardly way white congressmen are behaving over here. And while the racial situation is generally getting worse in America, there are a few bright spots (no thanks to our government). There are now said to be nine to ten "White Student Union" types of organizations on U.S. college campuses, while not many years ago there weren't any. And Afro-American studies departments are shriveling up at some universities. Also, a small but growing trend seems to be developing among blacks themselves to have their own colleges. They already have some, of course, but they say they need more, because integrated education is not working. Still, the U.S. is pressing ahead on most fronts to integrate the races, while the European countries are not so gung-ho about it. But the factor most favorable to the white man in Europe is the aforementioned population density. There are already plenty of people there, so it would be the height of folly to bring in swarms of blacks, browns or Asians.

To be sure, the more contact Europe has with America, the more chances there will be for the race-mixing virus to build up in the European genepool, but this threat is not shaping up to be anywhere near what it is over here. Most of the future contact Europe will have with non-whites (with the negrified U.S. Army scaling back and maybe moving out) will be with trade representatives, government officials, entertainers and tourists, rather than immigrants.

Europe is the homeland of the white man, and it may turn out to be his last bastion. At one time he spread his wings and flew far and wide, put down roots to establish colonies and countries, and planted his bloodlines here and there over much of the globe. But now he is in retreat, not so much because of the strength of his opponents, but because of his own muddled thinking. At one time both Canada and Australia offered high promise but now they, too, have changed their immigration laws.

History sometimes springs great surprises, and this is what I am hoping for, for my own people. They may yet wake up, and turn things around. But if they don't, I believe the white man will be gone from the U.S. within 300 to 500 years, except for traces here and there. Things are not as bad in Canada and Australia, but bad enough, as they have a lot of room for more immigrants, and I am afraid too many of them will be coloreds. Still, their situation is not as grim as it is here.

It has been predicted that by the year 2100 the white race will constitute only 1% of the world population. But if the racial makeup of Europe and the Russian heartland can remain pretty much as it is now, along with that of Caucasian Siberia, I believe the percentage will likely be higher than that.

While I think that Rockwell may have been wrong in believing America offered the best hope for a white renaissance, and I see very little to be optimistic about at present, it does not mean that things here are hopeless. In fact, the bad situation might spur us on to greater efforts, which allow us to turn things around, in the end.

We white Americans should start feeling like underdogs, and underdogs sometimes have the edge because they try harder. Even though our efforts right now may seem plodding at best, we should keep in mind the importance of maintaining a steady pace

(while remembering who the winner was in the Aesop fable about the race between the tortoise and the hare). Calvin Coolidge gave us some words worth remembering:

Press on, nothing in the world
can take the place of Persistence.

Talent will not; nothing is more common
than unsuccessful men with talent.

Genius will not; unrewarded genius is
almost a proverb.

Education will not; the world is full
of educated derelicts.

Persistence and Determination
alone are omnipotent.

※※※※※※※※

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., \$10.00 + \$1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) **FOR MY LEGIONARIES**, Order #06003; single copy \$10.00, 3 copies \$25.00, 5 copies \$35.00

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad, \$2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," \$5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue \$35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

DEVELOPMENTS IN 'HOLOCAUST' REVISIONISM SINCE 1983

A Brief Summary

By

Charles E. Weber

Since the appearance in 1983 of my small propaedeutic book, *The 'Holocaust' / 120 Questions and Answers*, quite a few significant developments have taken place in correcting popular, widely propagated misconceptions about the history of the Jews in Europe during the Second World War.

The importance attached to maintaining these misconceptions is demonstrated even by the efforts of the United States government (often called Zionist Occupation Government by its critics) in this area. Let us mention two manifestations of these efforts which are especially noteworthy. One is the notorious judicial misbehavior of an agency of the United States Justice Department, the Office of Special Investigations, which has had a hand in causing the deportations of aged men accused of war crimes. Notable examples have been John Demjanjuk, a former worker in the automobile industry, who was deported for a show trial in the Jewish state in Palestine, and Andrija Artukovic, former Minister of the Interior of Croatia. The latter died in captivity in Yugoslavia. It is encouraging to note that there have been courageous Americans who have protested some of the abuses of the OSI, including even the widely read commentator and columnist, Patrick Buchanan. Buchanan, who is also widely viewed on weekly television broadcasts transmitted by the Public Broadcasting Service, has expressed his doubts about the evidence presented against Demjanjuk in Jerusalem. Demjanjuk's cause has also been aided by other American citizens, such as Mr. Jerome A. Brentar of Cleveland. In view of the positions of these men and what they have to lose, one can only admire their courage and idealism, traits present in a number of other men who have challenged the "Holocaust" material. The large salaries of the leading employees of the OSI are listed in our *Bulletin 30*.

A second manifestation of the efforts of the United States government in this area is the publication of a book which vividly demonstrates the subservience of the United States government to Zionist objectives, a subservience also now demonstrated in an ominous and frightening manner by the presence of hundreds of thousands of young American men in the area of the Persian Gulf, tens of thousands of whom might not be alive a year from now. The book to which I refer is *Days of Remembrance*, a guide for commemorating the "Holocaust" published by the Office of the Secretary of Defense. This book purports to be a directive for commemorative "Holocaust" observances throughout the American armed forces and is introduced by the portraits and endorsements of President Ronald Reagan and Secretary of Defense Carlucci. We described and criticized the contents of the first edition of this book (1988) in *Bulletin 25*. A considerably expanded edition appeared in 1989, this time with portraits and endorsements of President Bush, whose faithful service to Zionism is a costly burden to taxpaying Americans, and of William Howard Taft IV, Deputy Secretary of Defense. Both editions were "produced with the assistance and cooperation of the International Center for Holocaust Studies of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith and the United States Holocaust Memorial Council."

On 4 July 1984 a costly act of arson was carried out against the offices of the Institute for Historical Review in California. Its huge stocks of books were almost completely destroyed, along with records and manuscripts. The persons who committed this crime have never been apprehended and it seems that no great effort was made by authorities to apprehend them.

Not only in the United States have desperate, unscrupulous efforts been made to maintain the credibility of the "Holocaust" material in the face of growing doubts and criticism. In France Professor Robert Faurisson, a brilliant and fluent critic of the "Holocaust" material, was recently beaten by thugs to within an inch of his life. Such attacks demonstrate the importance which Jews and their organizations attach to silencing any critics of the Extermination Thesis. Brutal physical attacks and slander now seem to be the chief methods of intimidation for silencing such

critics, while open debate about actual historical facts is generally avoided by advocates of the Extermination Thesis. The governments in Bonn and Vienna, for complex reasons of their own, also use heavy-handed tactics against any historian who dares to speak out against the absurd distortions and falsehoods of the "Holocaust" material. Wilhelm Stäglich, the author of one of the most important books on the "Holocaust" question, *Der Auschwitz Mythos*, has been denied the use of his *doctor juris* title after a long legal process. Ironically, this denial was based on a law signed by Adolf Hitler in 1939 and never repealed. In 1986 an English translation of this important book was published. In another instance, a doctoral degree was denied to the French historian Henri Roques, who had written a dissertation on the fraudulent "confessions" of Kurt Gerstein. Although his dissertation had been accented, French education officials intervened to revoke his doctoral degree on procedural pretexts (*Journal of Historical Review*, spring 1988, pages 5-23).

It is hardly necessary to point out to the discerning observer that such unscrupulous, unfair or criminal acts only serve to emphasize the essentially fraudulent nature of the "Holocaust" materials.

We can speak of a vast "Holocaust" industry which has grown up in recent decades. It seems to me that the growth of this industry has been, in part, an attempt to provide a propagandistic and psychological counterbalance to the growing disgust throughout the world—even in some Jews—at the Jewish mistreatment of the Palestinians. The amazing dimensions of the "Holocaust" industry are described in a revealing book published by the United States Holocaust Memorial Council in 1988, *Directory of Holocaust Institutions*. A total of 99 museums and other types of institutions are described in the book, of which we gave a summary in *Bulletin 30*. The largest of such institutions is the Simon Wiesenthal Center in Los Angeles, with a listing of 45 persons on its staff.

Still another manifestation of the desperate efforts of Jews and their organizations to counter the critics of the "Holocaust" material are the tremendous—indeed, almost unbelievable—production costs (well over \$100,000,000.) of the two television series, *The Winds of War* and *War and Remembrance*. Ironically, the

chief actor in the two series, Robert Mitchum, disturbed his Jewish masters greatly by weakly expressing some doubts about the "Holocaust" material during an interview. We summarized and discussed these two series in some detail in an article in *The Liberty Bell* of May 1983 and in *Bulletins 32* and *37*.

In spite of the tremendous political and economic power and psychological factors lined up against historians who have dared to protest against the absurdities and falsehoods of the "Holocaust" materials, during the past seven years there has been quite a bit of activity on the part of honest historians who have objectively investigated the "Holocaust" question. Are they having any effect? An *ADL Research Report* of the summer of 1989 would seem to imply that they are. It mentions over 70 persons of various nationalities whom it alleges to have engaged in some sort of revisionist activities or another, including such well-known figures as Patrick Buchanan, David Irving and Phyllis Schlafly. All of these people should feel honored, even if that were not the intention of the Anti-Defamation League. (For details of the *Report* see *Bulletin 42*.)

During the past few years a great amount of research, information and opinion on the "Holocaust" question has been published in three periodicals that deserve particular mention: a weekly, *Christian News*, a monthly, the *Liberty Bell*, and a quarterly, *The Journal of Historical Review*. The courageous publishers of these journals deserve the gratitude of all fair and objective people who wish to learn the truth about the history of the Jews in Europe during the Second World War. A list of the articles in the *Journal of Historical Review* (1980-1987) was given in our *Bulletin 17*. Articles which appeared in the *Liberty Bell* since 1983 are listed in our *Bulletin 43*. The following *Bulletins* of our Committee are devoted wholly or in considerable part to the examination of the Extermination Thesis: 2, 3, 4, 8, 9, 13, 14, 15, 20, 21, 25, 27, 30, 31, 32, 34, 37, 38, 42 and 53. Of these, 2, 13, 14, 15, 20, 21, 25, 30, 31, 32, 34, 37, 38, 42 and 53 were republished in the *Liberty Bell*, 9, 13, 21, 25, 32 and 42 in *Christian News* and 31 in *The Journal of Historical Review*.

In 1983 and 1987 two large, noteworthy books were published which dispute the "Holocaust" material. The first one, by Walter N. Sanning, *The Dissolution of Eastern European Jewry*, is a detailed statistical study of Jewish populations before and after the war. The second book, published by Liberty Bell Publications in 1987, is titled *Made in Russia: The Holocaust / A Collection of 'Eye-Witness' and 'Survivor' Fairy Tales* and written by a man going by the name of Jack Ketch. The author presents copies of many documents from Allied war crimes trials and points out their absurdities and improbabilities in short comments. He also demonstrates the crudely unfair trial procedures which violated legal traditions that have been respected in civilized countries for centuries.

There can be little doubt that some of the most significant developments in "Holocaust" revisionism since 1983 were the result of the trials of Ernst Zündel in Toronto. Zündel republished a small book refuting the Extermination Thesis, *Did Six Million Really Die?* For doing so he was prosecuted on the basis of an old, virtually unused law which provided for punishment for knowingly spreading false news likely to do social harm. I was a defense witness at the first Zündel trial in February 1985 and recorded my impressions of it in an article in the September 1985 *Liberty Bell*. A far larger work on the first trial also appeared in 1985, *The Great Holocaust Trial*, by Michael A. Hoffman II. The first trial resulted in a guilty verdict by a jury consisting of people who appeared to me to be subservient and not very bright. The first trial was so unfairly conducted that a five-judge appellate court unanimously set it aside. A second trial followed, again resulting in a guilty verdict (now being appealed) but also resulting in sensational evidence against the Extermination Thesis, the most important of which was the result of an on-site examination in 1988 of alleged locations of mass exterminations in Auschwitz, Birkenau and Majdanek. The examination of these sites was led by Fred Leuchter, an American expert on the construction of gas chambers used for executing criminals. Leuchter's conclusions concerning structures alleged to have been used for mass gassings were based on observations of the structures and brick samples which were later chemically analyzed for remnants of cyanide

radicles. So damaging to the Extermination Thesis was Leuchter's testimony that the renowned British historian, David Irving, changed his opinion on the "Holocaust" question to the extent that he reversed his previous writings on the topic in his books. Irving, however, has been criticized for his belatedness in assessing a mountain of evidence against the "Holocaust" material. Leuchter, alas, is now being harassed in legal proceedings which supposedly have nothing to do with his findings in Poland, but rather his professional status as an engineer. In an article by Charles Provan in the *Christian News* of 17 December 1990 his plight is described. (For further details on the *Leuchter Report* see *Bulletin 35* and *The Journal of Historical Review*, summer 1989, pages 133-139.)

As a result of revisionist research the advocates of the Extermination Thesis have been forced to make concessions with regard to some of their more obvious falsehoods and exaggerations. A notable example is a book which we reviewed in *Bulletin 38* by a Jewish professor at Princeton University: Arno J. Mayer, *Why Did the Heavens Not Darken?* (1988). Mayer infuriated fellow Jews by admitting that sources for the study of gas chambers are at once rare and unreliable. Although Mayer is an adherent of the Extermination Thesis, one of the merits of his book is the recognition that whatever happened or did not happen to the Jews took place under the influence of a desperate war. Another striking concession to reality was made by the directors of the museum in Auschwitz, who removed a tablet claiming four million deaths in Auschwitz in order not to subject themselves to ridicule. (See Hans Schmidt's commentary in *Amerika-Brief 36*, December, 1990.) This was after the Jewish historian Yehuda Bauer had conceded in September 1989 that perhaps 1.6 million died at Auschwitz, a less absurd figure than four million. Recently the Soviet government, in line with *glasnost*, made available death records captured at Auschwitz which list approximately 74,000 deaths from all causes there.

Recently the state of Illinois passed a law providing for the teaching of "Holocaust" courses in its public schools. It is gratifying to note that some parents would not allow their intellectually

defenseless children to be subjected to such indoctrination. There are even some instances of teachers who have had the courage and intellectual honesty to suggest to their pupils that there is more than one side to the "Holocaust" question. (See, e.g., *Christian News* of 17 December 1990, pages 21-22.)

Often accompanying the "Holocaust" material is the claim that Poland suffered huge population losses as a result of policies and actions of the German occupation authorities. These are grave and important charges, even if they are not given the publicity of the alleged losses in the Jewish populations. In 1983 the *Zeitgeschichtliche Forschungsstelle* in Ingolstadt published an important revisionist study by Dr. Otward Müller based on official Polish census data from prewar and postwar times.

More or less on the periphery of the "Holocaust" question as such are a number of genocidal actions on the part of Allied governments or their populations. The earliest of these that we might mention is the deliberate starvation of millions of Ukrainian peasants by the Soviet government in the early 1930s (see *Bulletin 7*), a topic about which very few Americans know anything very specific. It was encouraging to view a presentation of a film about this topic and a panel discussion by William F. Buckley in September 1986, transmitted through the facilities of the Public Broadcasting Service. Both Buckley and PBS are characteristically subservient to Zionists.

Further genocidal actions by Allied governments were the Bromberg Bloody Sunday (massacres of ethnic Germans by overconfident Poles in September 1939; see *Bulletin 39*), the massacre of some 15,000 captured Polish officers at Katyn and other localities (see Louis FitzGibbon, *Katyn*, 1979), the aggressive intentions and annexing of large territories by the USSR during 1939-1940 with atrocities against the annexed populations (see the article by Viktor Suvorov reprinted in the *Liberty Bell* of January 1986), the militarily unnecessary destruction of Dresden in February 1945, the expulsion of German civilians east of the Oder-Neisse Line resulting in the deaths of over two million victims (see *Bulletin 23*) and the apparently deliberate and unnecessary starvation to death of hundreds of thousands of Ger-

man prisoners of war under the command of General Eisenhower, a crime described by the Canadian journalist James Bacque in his book, *Other Losses* (1989). To all this we must add the infamous "Operation Keelhaul."

At this point we should note that seven German officers were tried in an Allied court and sentenced to hang for the massacre of Polish officers at Katyn, a crime which the present Soviet government has confessed to have been a Soviet crime. How many other Germans were executed for crimes which they did not commit? In this instance we see a circumstance which must cast further doubts on Allied War crimes trials in general. (See the *Montreal Gazette* of 5 November 1990.) This example of Allied injustice is all the worse because Allied authorities had already known that the Katyn massacres were committed by the USSR, as the German government had cried out to the world in the spring of 1943 after having brought in many foreign witnesses to the exhumations.

Even if the genocidal crimes of the Allies mentioned above have only a peripheral bearing on the "Holocaust" question, they must be considered in connection with it in order to understand the context of any suffering to which the Jews might or might not have been subjected. The frantic, continued, costly efforts to propagate the "Holocaust" material and the unscrupulous measures to silence the critics of it are an obvious attempt at what might be called "obliteration by contrast" in line with a general effort to present the Second World War as one with righteous objectives, "a good war." Then, too, these genocidal actions and genocidal threats (such as the book by Theodore N. Kaufman, *Germany Must Perish*, 1941, the use of mustard gas and anthrax bombs contemplated by the Allies, as mentioned in *Bulletins 52* and *10*, and the genocidal Morgenthau Plan of 1944) must be taken into consideration as part of the reality of a war in which several million Jews suffered along with hundreds of millions of Aryan victims of the war. In view of the rôle of Jews in instigating the war (e.g., by means of the "Focus"; see *Bulletin 12*) and prolonging it, Jews should be inhibited in complaining about whatever sufferings they endured as a result of the war. □

THE RAPE OF THE WEST

By
Nicholas Carter

From the beginning the established Roman Catholic Church was paranoid—always in conflict with those who did not believe, or with the nasty heretic who had differing theological viewpoints. When Constantius, the strongest of the three sons of the baptized Constantine, succeeded to the throne, he made himself the sole emperor. The first Christian-bred emperor, he called himself "His Eternity" and "Lord of the Universe." He closed the "heathen" temples in response to Christian entreaties, and he decreed that all who used them or offered sacrifice should be put to death. Thus, within fifty years of the time when the Christians were subjected to some persecutions, the new religion was defining heretics as "all those who even in a minor matter deviated from the opinion and path of the Catholic religion," and subjecting non-Christians to capital punishment. That such a book should have been written as the 21st of Augustine's *City of God* as early as the turn of the 5th century accepting as one of the articles of Christian dogma a hell of fire that would not only burn limbs, but also feed on them and nourish them, indicated in no uncertain terms the direction in which ignorance, superstition and blind faith were leading the Church.

In short order, criticism of Church or State was shackled by an overwhelming respect for authority—a respect motivated by terror. Human reason was forced to succumb entirely to the tyranny of the clergy and the wasting debility of insoluble theological ranklings. Any sense of value, purpose and mission was directed toward repressive ends—the establishment of the Christian religion and its God through force; the destruction of anyone or anything posing a threat to the faith; the paranoic notion that any opposing point of view existed as the direct result of the forces of evil (Satanism) to subvert and destroy Christians; and the unyielding perpetuation of the belief that the Church should be the final arbiter of all human

endeavors from faith to morals, from philosophy to science, from law to medicine.

According to Christian dogma, Jesus the Christ established his *universal* Church to be his continuing representative on earth—one completely competent authority to adjudicate between truth and error. Quick to pursue that adjudication following the nuptial tie between Catholicism and the Roman Empire, the Christians, in keeping with the “above-average morality and high religious principles” of the time, ordered that the great Graeco-Roman library in Alexandria, a monumental storehouse of the treasures and scientific writings of antiquity, be destroyed. Virtually the entire library—nearly half a million volumes or scrolls, many of them collected from the farthest points on earth visited by the ships of the time—were destroyed in that single barbarous assault on the precious products of the human mind. Greek mysticism (Neoplatonism) and Christian-Judaic apocalypticism joined hands in applying the torch that ignited that literary holocaust.

Galen the physician, Ptolemy the geographer, and Diophantus the mathematician, were the last in their respective fields to follow the classic tradition, as Lucian was the last exponent of Hellenic skepticism and Julian the last emperor to defend religious tolerance. In 529 Justinian closed the schools at Athens, the last to teach Greek philosophy. In the same century, Pope Gregory the Great condemned *all* literary and philosophical efforts. Prayer and exorcism over science, religious over geometrical theorems, and the Scriptures over any other literature, were beginning to define the Christian way of life. All experiments in chemistry, physics and medicine were condemned. By the time of the persecution of Galileo (*circa* 1632) mathematicians were denounced as the greatest of all heretics.

With the power of the state behind them and deeply convinced that only a belief in Christ would provide for salvation, the Christians began to enforce the baptism of their subjects *en masse*. According to Augustine, at least ten thousand Angli were forcibly baptized in one day. Heraclius baptized one hundred thousand people in one year. Charlemagne decreed that any who rejected baptism should be put to death. Scandinavia was Christianized dur-

ing two bloody centuries of warfare and it has been estimated that the Christianizing of the whole of Europe cost from eight to ten million lives.

“In cases where evidence is in conflict with logic, it is better to stick with evidence,” according to Christian apologists. Logic, it seems, can lead to the kind of *consistency* that can easily close the doors to greater truth. If, therefore, we concentrate on a few evil men and the negative experiences resulting from their abuse of power, we will miss the “greater truth” of how absolutely joyous it was to be a Christian in those early days—how they “experienced a joy unknown in any other religion on earth;” how they “evidenced a tranquility, simplicity and cheerfulness that had never been encountered elsewhere;” and how they “sang from the irrepressible overflow of glory discerned.” Among the intolerable burdens suddenly and dramatically lifted from their shoulders were “fear, guilt, and the cramping confines of the ego.”*

Curiously, many of those same irrepressibly joyous Christians were quick to acknowledge the ages-old belief that “the fashion of this world passeth away; life is not worth living.” Hence—fanaticism blossomed early within the “Mystical Body of Christ.” Asceticism, a combination of spiritual megalomania and egotism, was quickly accepted as a prerequisite of, and a qualification for, supreme holiness. In their attempts to express divine philosophy, thousands of Christians accepted the belief that purification and detachment from things of the senses were goals to be achieved, with the true Christian ideal soon coming to be represented by poverty, celibacy and retirement from the world. “For I desire to suffer,” said Ignatius. “Suffer me to be eaten by the beasts, through whom I can attain to God.”

To destroy the flesh on which EVE had put the curse, Christians began to maim and torture the body in every way imaginable. Convinced that practically all the ills of the earth had been caused by a woman (“For your deceit,” raged Tertullian, “the very Son of God had to perish!”), hysterical monks fled into the wilderness to wrestle with Satan, to endure the most hideous

* “O what a goodly outside falsehood hath.” Shakespeare, William, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act 1, Scene 3.

forms of torture and self-mutilation—even castration—as they tried to erase their terrible fear of the *Bitch of Eden*.

Tertullian wasn't alone among the Catholic Fathers in despising womankind. Because they believed the myth that man had been created a pure being in the image of God and that he had been defiled by a woman, Catholics from the highest to the lowest turned against women with a hatred so bitter and intense no language could be found strong enough to express their horror. Clement was so disgusted at the thought of anything feminine that he felt that any woman ought to be filled with shame at the mere thought that she was a female. To Cyprian, woman was the instrument employed by Satan to possess men's souls. And St. John Chrysostom described woman as a "necessary evil, a natural temptation, a domestic peril, a deadly fascination, and a painted ill." By the time of the Middle Ages, the Christian era had evolved into the "most unfortunate period in the history of womankind." Women were considered to be naturally inferior because they had been fashioned from the lowly rib. The Monk would bend his knee to the Virgin, but deep inside he knew that woman was the gross betrayer, the despoiler of purity; and whatever place she had in the natural order of things, man should try to avoid that place as he would avoid a plague.

Throughout the Christian era women have paid heavily in the coin of pain, blood and death. Because *Genesis* 3:16 says of woman, "In sorrow thou shalt bring forth children," pain was ordained in childbirth, with the Catholics subsequently teaching that the prevention of pain during birth "was contrary to religion and the express command of Scripture." Even after the invention of anesthesia in the 19th century, the female had to suffer this pain. As late as 1921 religious zealots were still claiming that "the very suffering which a woman undergoes in labor is one of the strongest elements in the love she bears for her offspring."

Until relatively recently, only a few voices had been raised in defense of women. With the Bible in mind Elizabeth Cady Stanton wrote: "I know of no other books that so fully teach the subjection and degradation of women." Said Helen Gardner: "Every injustice that has ever been fastened upon women in a Christian

country has been 'authorized by the Bible' and riveted and perpetuated by the pulpit." And from Moncure D. Conway we have this powerful indictment: "There is not a more cruel chapter in history than that which records the arrest by Christianity of the natural growth to European civilization regarding women..."

Contemporary Christians claim that their Bible has withstood the assaults of its critics because it is in truth what it claims to be, the revealed Word of God. Ever since investigators unbiased by religious motives first applied themselves to the study of Christian problems, however, not one has failed to reach the conclusion that when the Western world became Christian, it walked from the light of the Roman and Greek civilizations into the universal ignorance, superstitions and depravity of the REGRESSIVE AGES—that period of time encompassing the Middle Ages, beginning in the 4th century when Catholicism became a state-sanctioned theocracy, and ending with the momentous events of the 15th century—the fall of Constantinople, which drove Byzantine scholars with the literature of Greece into Western Europe, the invention of printing, and the discovery of America—ELEVEN centuries of oppression and regression.

Where was the stimulus of multiplicity during those ages? Smothered by authoritarian orthodoxy. Where were innovation and emulation? Discouraged and denounced by the all-powerful Church. Everywhere, frantic zeal was more important than courageous curiosity. During the Regressive Ages, the intellectual energies of Europe cogitated about ghosts, goblins, demons, witches and heresies, and devised countless ways of interpreting God's puzzles. And whenever revolutionary agitation and civil wars were deemed necessary by the theological and temporal rulers, biblical texts could always be found that would inflame people with pious blood-lust.

There is in most people the belief that what *has* occurred in the past was, without question, the *best* that could have happened, even if the philosophical, political or religious systems of any particular era had been entirely different. At best, this viewpoint is simplistic and self-serving. By any and all reasonable standards, it is highly unlikely that the past sixteen centuries would have been as evil or destructive under any other system of belief for

the simple reason that we, the people of the Western world, hitched our wagon of theological yearnings to one of the most alien philosophies—alien to basic Western thinking, that is—on the face of the earth: *Judaism*.

We produced a religion significantly bound to the DESERT heritage of the Israelites—a religion of the lonely, solitary, childless, unwedded, unloved and remote Godhead, Yahweh, the world's most vengeful and merciless deity...a religion of the strong-beaked, terrifying Jeremiah...a religion smelling of desert heat and burning earth, hot stones, moistureless hills, lifeless vegetation and a harsh, unforgiving sun. For the revelations of angry, wild-eyed prophets and a gospel of worldly renunciation, we traded the achievements of thinkers, and scientists, of artists, philosophers, poets and statesmen. And we rejected the greatest champion of the human mind who had ever lived, Aristotle, for whom the ideal life was one of *self-fulfillment* (as opposed to Plato, for whom the ideal life was essentially one of *renunciation*).

If, on the other hand, we had created a religion rooted in our Western AGRICULTURAL heritage, a religion, not of a patriarch (nor of a matriarch, either), but of the family of *both* Man and Woman (both god and goddess)—a religion like a garden, deep and lush and drenched with colors...a religion of a strong, kindly, providing Father, and a warm, loving, caring Mother with the head and breast of a goddess and at her breast a beautiful infant...a religion presiding over the fructifying powers of the earth and smelling of fruits, pure water, good earth, warm winds, lush forests and fragrant valleys...a religion that could only have been compassionate and humane to a degree unheard of in Oriental Semitism—*we would be living in an entirely different world today*.

Think of it!

We would have conceived a more loving, less fearful, religion—a less paranoid faith, more secure in its ability to attract believers and to hold onto them. The great and enduring qualities of Caucasians—energy and enterprise, foresight and common sense, creative and innovative genius, tolerance and flexibility—would have been given much more latitude, with the overall re-

sults undoubtedly being a more tolerant, more flexible, more decent, more humane, and assuredly, a more productive society.

We would have “loved the stars too fondly to be fearful of the night.” We would have had the freedom, courage and initiative to “stretch our eyes” and examine not only the planets in our solar system, but some of the vast and uncounted galaxies that lie beyond the Milky Way. We might have probed the cosmos over 1500 years ago, and invented movable type far earlier than we did. Had it not been for that uniquely Christianized nightmare known as the Middle Ages, we might have been building skyscrapers and trains, automobiles and airplanes, and inventing the telephone, film, television, computers and lasers during those benighted centuries. And we might have walked on the moon at least 300 years ago.

It took the Catholics several centuries of conflict waged with anathema, excommunication and banishment, and aided by torture, poison, and even armies, to frame a creed that could not be undone by its enemies—a theocracy preaching that reason was of no avail and that disagreement or heresy doomed men to eternal torment. (Little wonder Tertullian was moved to exclaim—“*Credo quia incredibilis est!*”) Needless to say, all of the great achievements that might have seen the light of day much earlier were postponed until much later.

To understand the aberrant nature of the Christian-Judaic system and the seemingly endless conflicts that have racked the faith, one must comprehend the fact that there is a fundamental difference in outlook between Semitic and Western minds. Semites are essentially tribalistic and collectivistic. Caucasians, when given the opportunity, have a tendency to lean toward a pantheistic world-view (the doctrine that the universe taken or conceived as a whole, is God), which invariably allows for considerable emphasis on individuality, personal creativity, and innovative freedom in all things, including religion. Accepting Christism as the primary creed of the West has been our most enduring and injurious blunder. For hundreds of years we were virtually halted in our intellectual and creative tracks. When mysticism as an all-embracing cultural philosophy failed to survive

the Middle Ages, we cast off our chains, and our basically Aristotelian nature took over as we began to think, plan and create in an explosion of innovation and productivity that thrust us into the 20th century with the highest living standards and the greatest scientific achievements ever known.

The many apologists—both Jew and Gentile—for the Judaic “tradition” and its alleged effects on the West would have us believe that our ideas of freedom and individual vocation began, not with the great thinkers and philosophies of the Western world, but with Abraham setting out from his “city” for the unknown—a patetically simplistic and historically inaccurate notion.

The humanly singular tradition of independent thinking—the process by which the individual is guided by his own independent judgement—did not begin with desert nomads folding their tents and striking out for greener pastures. Human beings had been making that decision for presumably hundreds of thousands of years. It began when *homo sapiens* began to think; and from that point, knowledge and independent judgement expanded into more and more complex areas, from the conquering of fire, to the planting of seeds in the ground, to the planting of the seeds of realism and reason in the fertile soil of Greece and Rome.

In the entire history of the world, only about a dozen civilizations capable of creating buildings, art, literature and philosophy still worth studying have grown up more or less independently. Only one—the *civilization of Western man*—did not halt and lapse into stagnation. Only in the West have people gone to the level of increasingly expanding science to a degree capable of exploring outer space and actually setting foot on the moon. To make the best use of the meaningful centuries of that development, needless to say, we had to vanquish most of the totalitarian efforts occupied by the “Mystical Body of Christ” to subdue, pervert and control the human mind and human nature.

Significantly, early Catholicism did at least try to move away from Judaism as it drew from all sources in the ancient world. For those who are naive enough to believe that the Semitic tradition was “diluted” by the Gentile tradition, however, I contend that the truth is far removed from that proposition. Rather than the

phenomenon of the mystery-religion providing a foundation for the Jewish element in Christianity, the Jewish Scriptures were maliciously utilized to provide the *miraculous* and *prophetic* foundations upon which the WHOLE of Christism stands—with the NON-Christianized portions of the Old Testament providing, in addition, an alien legal system governing human behavior (many more “Thou shalt Nots!” than “Thou shalt!”) sanctions for every form of cruelty in *God’s very own words*, and 6,641 verses containing “signs of the times” prophecies (according to the convoluted interpretations of Christians) supposedly providing a detailed sequence of events antedating the Second Coming of the Messiah (the counterfeit *Son* rather than the *Servant* of Yahweh) and the utopian conditions to follow.

Thus, Judaism remained at the heart of the faith, with the West succumbing to the East. Moreover, the fateful attempt to integrate two inherently contradictory world concepts—the Semitic and the European, the Jewish and the Greek—whose institutional waters, regardless of any and all attempts to blend them, are still perfectly recognizable as they flow side by side in the same bed, evolved as the logical consequence of that surrender.

One of the more untenable Semitic contributions to that unholy union is the fact that the Israelites were the first people on earth to blend theology with aristocracy to the point of introducing racism and intolerance into the canonical equation, thus dividing the world into two kinds of people—the Jews and non-Jews, the good and the bad, the pure and the non-pure. As a result they have always preached that they are the Chosen people of God...that they are the true salt of the earth, intellectually and morally superior to all other peoples...that all good things of the earth should belong to them...and that Judaism is the perfect religion with the highest standard of wisdom and ethics developed by the human species.

Fully inheriting this aristocracy of religious emotions from the Jews, the Christians also divided the world into only two kinds of people—the Christians and the non-Christians, the good and the bad, the pure and the non-pure. As a result, the Christ-folk have always preached the immoral doctrine that Christianity is the only

true religion...that only devout Christians can be saved from damnation...that as many non-Christians should be converted (by force, if necessary) as possible...and that all who refused, or who threatened the faith should be punished or destroyed.

Well into the 20th century, the Catholics were still promulgating these intolerant attitudes. As late as 1956, the Very Rev. Francis J. Connel, was quoted in *Time* magazine as follows: "However much we may esteem our non-Catholic brethren personally, and admire their sincerity and fervor in the practice of their religion, we must remember that their religion is false and that its practice is opposed to the commandment of Jesus Christ that all men profess the one religion which he established." And ponder the measured, chilling words of one Cardinal Billot, spoken in 1922: "We must say that material force is rightly employed to protect religion, to coerce those who disturb it, and generally speaking to remove those things which impede our spiritual aim: nay, that force can have no more noble use than this."

What is the state of Christianity today?

In this most scientific and literate of ages, the vast proportion of Christian people have not allowed rational thinking to affect their conditioned beliefs in the virgin birth, miracles, prophecies, the death and resurrection of their savior-god, and a never ending parade of predictions advising them of the approximate day and hour of the glorious return—the RAPTURE. Unaware of the principles of Synoptic criticism, they have never read a single objective critical word about the living *magisterium* of the Church; and they would be incensed beyond words if they were to hear that every stone in the wailing wall of their faith is a calculated lie.

The simplistic wanderings of the mind to which those who are handicapped by credulity and tradition are eternally subject, have given life to, not only the countless sects and cults of Christendom, but also to such charismatic con-artists as faith healers and televangelists who are forever telling their gullible congregations about their private conversations with God.* To their du-

* A prime example of this phenomenon occurred on Pat Robertson's televangelistic program when he disclosed that "the Lord in his goodness gave me a couple of Scriptures." (Praise Yah!)

plicitous practices can be added the many books dealing with prophethology, angelology and demonology, written and sold by people who profess to solve the practical problems of civilization and theology outside of the boundaries of all principles of Synoptic criticism and historical interpretation.

Much of the ponderous inertia that has resisted change for the better in the world has always been, and still is, rooted in the mythology inherent in ALL faith-centered systems of belief. Imagine abandoning self, reason, knowledge, curiosity and extension of imagination just to be part of the mystical and magical worlds of Yahweh, the Holy Virgin, Zen, Jesus, Marx, Mary Baker Eddy, the Dalai Lama, Mao, and Jim and Tammy Bakker. To give up so much for so little, the ego must be faith-inflated to the point of blissful nuttiness.

Tragically, we in the Western world are still measuring ourselves to a disquieting degree by the superstitious, childish and sometimes evil explanations of the primitive or ancient mind...still enchanted with the "antique fables and fairy toys" of mind-numbing mythology...still continuing to believe in religious traditions and dogmas that insult man's mind and spirit.* What we call Christianity today is a kingdom of lies and wishful thinking filled with people who believe in that kingdom through indoctrination and conditioning. It is a kingdom of deception, a perverse realm in which knowledge and insight have been warped, and in which spiritual megalomania and falsehood rule. *No one can ever begin to assess what the ravings of the prophets and the barren curse of renunciation have cost us—and will continue to cost us for just as long as so many of our people remain fixed and lost in the infantile obsessions of the Christian-Judaic faith.*

* Are there any creatures on earth more pathetic than those white Gentiles—members of the same race that produced Aristotle, Shakespeare and Thomas Jefferson—who spend their lives preaching that the *beginning of wisdom* is the fear of the Jewish God?...or that the sins of the *unjust* can only be cleansed with the blood of the *just*?...or that the *cosmic powers of darkness* (Satan and his demons) are responsible for illegal drugs, pornography and the "militant force of the Islamic movement."?

Before terminating this little study, I would like to emphasize once again that orthodox Judaism did not play an ACTIVE role in the establishment of the Christian system. It did play an OBLIQUE role in that development, however, via the existence of the *Septuagint*. Remember, the legends that are supposedly "fulfilled" in the New Testament are nothing more than crude Christianized interpretations of ancient Jewish Scripture; and, until the Catholic had finished transcribing their own Christian-biased Old Testament, the *Septuagint*—a compendium of Jewish law, commentary, history, and folk-lore—was the Old Testament to the far larger part of the Christian Church. It was the chief source of the writings from which the Catholics drew their proofs and precepts.

And that brings us to this salient consideration: What would the Church have done *without* the *Septuagint*? Where would the New Testament authors have turned to find a miraculous foundation for the Jesus and the Christ stories? Without that treasure-trove of information from which they could extract, at any time, inspirational "prophecies" and "miracles" that might contribute to the Christian cause—what, indeed, would they have done? They might have been able to acquire some bits and pieces of Jewish Scripture here and there, although nothing comparable to the *Septuagint* would have been available to them. And it must be acknowledged that orthodox Judaism would never knowingly have contributed to the expansion of a heathen Gentile religion.

In truth, the value of Septuagint contribution to Christendom simply cannot be overestimated. Without it, the Christianity that we know could never have developed and succeeded. What conjugation of ethnic, spiritual and cultural principles might have evolved instead, no one can say; but it logically follows that *the Western world would have been spared the Jewish God, the cosmic Christ, the Christianized Old Testament, and the Christian-Judaic totalitarian system.*

On that, awesome note, I would like to close this testament with a few remarkably well-chosen words by two of the many Higher Critics who have my undying admiration and respect.

I do not doubt for a moment that Albert Jay Nock speaks for most of the great scholars who have persued the origins of Christism when he describes the history of the religion as

the most depressing study I ever undertook, and also one of the most interesting. I came away from it with the firm conviction that the prodigious evils which spot this record can all be traced to the attempt to organize and institutionalize something which is in its nature incapable of being successfully either organized or institutionalized.

Finally, no one has provided a more philosophically concise, literary period, to the intriguing study of Christendom than Charles Guignebert, for twenty-five years professor of the history of Christianity at the Sorbonne:

The rise of the Galilean prophet marks the beginning, however accidental, of the religious movement from which Christianity sprang. The lowly spring which pours a slender trickle over the stones neither promises nor foresees the great river to which it gives rise: nevertheless, from it the river has its origin and being.

HISTORICAL COMMENTARY

COULTON, C.G.: "Aquinas never erred worse, perhaps, then when he judged the ideal state to need a peasantry strong in arm, dull in intellect, and divided among themselves by mutual distrust."

FISHER, VARDIS: "If man is ever able to build a civilization worthy of that devotion which he seems richly endowed to give, he will first have to accept in the full light of his mind and soul the historical facts of his past, and the mutilations and perversions which his hostility to these facts has made upon his spirit."

FRANCE, ANATOLE: "The Middle Ages frightened us with a lugubrious phantasmagoria of devils snapping at a sinner's soul as it passed."

GREGORY the GREAT (Pope from 590 to 604): "The bliss of the elect in heaven would not be perfect unless they were able to look across the abyss and enjoy the agonies of their brethren in eternal fire."

GUIGNEBERT, CHARLES: " 'I am innocent of the blood of this just person, see ye to it'. And the Jews cried with one voice, 'His blood be on us and our children'. Few of the sayings of the Gospels have done more harm than these, and yet they are only the invention of the redactor."

LAKE, KIRSOPP: "The Church conquered the world by offering salvation through a redeeming Lord...Catholic Christianity conquered because it was popular, not because it was true, and failed for the same reason."

LECKY, W.E.H.: "The fierce declamations of St. Jerome afford a terrible picture of the disorders prevalent among those vowed to celibacy, and of the hideous crimes resorted to in order to conceal or remove the consequences of guilt...The Church of Rome has inflicted a greater amount of unmerited suffering than any other religion that has ever existed."

Ibid.: "For about two centuries, the hideous maceration of the body was regarded as the highest proof of Christian excellence."

LEO X (Pope from 1513 to 1521): "What profit has not that fable of Christ brought us!"

MICHELET, JULES: "Many women surrendered themselves to Satanism because Satan elevated them above the position assigned to them by the Church...The Church keeps her down at the lowest level of degradation—she is Eve, and sin incarnate."

Ibid.: "Women died of the terror of being walled up in the little black hole...One word recurs continually, like a bell of horror tolled, and tolled again, to drive the dead in life into despair—always the same word, *Immured.*"

REINACH, S.: "Monasticism was essentially the egoistic effort of the individual to ensure his own salvation while repudiating the duties and responsibilities of life."

ROBERTSON, J.M.: "If the merits of Christianity as a civilizing force are to be in any way determined by its influence in working bloodshed, its record in the matter of witch-slaying alone would serve to place it, in that regard, lower than any other creed. Classic paganism knew no such infamy."

ROBINSON, JAMES HARVEY: "For six or seven centuries (after 467) very few outside of the clergy ever dreamed of studying, or even of learning to read and write. Even in the 13th century an offender who wished to prove that he belonged to the clergy in order that he might be tried by a Church court, had only to show that he could read a single line."

ROBINSON, VICTOR: "It was a time (the Middle Ages) when the intellect of Europe was so clouded by monkish fables that the monasteries

were buying milk purporting to come from the breasts of the Blessed Virgin."

SCOTT, E.F.: "'Spiritual' speaking with tongues has probably been commonly due to the loss of rational self-control on the part of primitive, ignorant, highly excited individuals in a crowd which has been stirred religiously to its depths...the outpouring of broken words and inarticulate sounds under the influence of uncontrollable feeling."

SCHWEITZER, ALBERT: "The critical study of the life of Jesus has been for theology a school of honesty. The world has never seen before, and will never see again, a struggle for truth so full of pain and renunciation as that of which the Lives of Jesus of the last hundred years contain the cryptic record."

Ibid.: "The word 'Jehovah' was made, early in the 16th century, by a friar, who was ignorant of the rules of synagogue reading. It never was and is not a proper name for Israel's God, though some Jewish scholars use it.

SMITH, HOMER: "For the sense of the dignity of man, fundamental to the precepts of the Stoics and of Cicero, Seneca, Marcus Aurelius and other Roman moralists...(Christianity) substituted the doctrine of personal inadequacy, the sense of guilt, and the habits of self-doubt and self-abnegation. In its cardinal doctrine of sin, for which it crucified the Christ, it promulgated a belief which was to crucify the whole of the Western world for centuries to come."

SMITH, H.W.: "The Church in the Middle Ages was a vast corporation ruled by the Pope and the Holy Congregation through coercion, force, fear and theological formulas...concubinage and its implied hypocrisy were the accepted rule, and indolence, mendicancy and extortion were characteristic of the clergy generally."

WEIGALL, A.: "Nobody in his senses now believes that Jesus ascended into heaven in 'His body, with flesh, bones, and all things appertaining to the perfection of man's nature'...ascension into the sky was the usual end to the mythical legends of the lives of pagan gods."

WEISS, J.: "Is it not a depressing thought that these fundamental facts of the Christian religion were no more than delusions, fancies, hallucinations?"

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., \$8.00 + \$1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) **FOR MY LEGIONARIES**, Order #06003, single copy \$10.00, 3 copies \$25.00, 5 copies \$35.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00 + \$1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). **THE ANTI-HUMANS**, Order #01013. Single copy \$7.00, 3 for \$15.00, 5 for \$20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad, \$2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," \$5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

A GAP IN THE PASSING CROWD

Thoughts on the Death of Comrades Never Met

It has now been two years since a young man named Tony Wydra left his home near Fayetteville, North Carolina and never returned. He was murdered in a car on Highway 17 near Jacksonville, N.C. under circumstances which have never been satisfactorily explained and probably never will be. The two individuals with him at the time were shady characters who operated on the fringe of the White resistance movement and who later proved to have certain, sinister ties with the Zionist regime in Washington. Both of these men have been whisked off the stage into a quasi-legal, bureaucratic mass of spaghetti which effectively obscures and defeats any attempt to get at the truth behind Tony Wydra's death and several others, including the multiple homicide with which his brother, Robert Eugene Jackson, has been so cynically and falsely accused.

I have been asked by Jack Jackson to offer some remarks upon the second anniversary of Tony's murder. I'm at a disadvantage because I never met him personally. I don't know what he looked like, what his thoughts and beliefs were, what his personality was like. Everything I have heard indicates that he was a younger version of Jack. I do know that he voluntarily went alone and unarmed into a dangerous situation which put him in a car on a rural back road at night with men he knew he could not trust. He took this risk because he thought there was a chance he might gain information from them which would free his brother from unjust imprisonment. I think this tells us all we need to know about his character, and yet any observations I make must necessarily be of a general nature.

My first feeling when I contemplate Tony's death is one of anger and revulsion. I object to Tony Wydra's dying and I object even more to the manner of his death. Tony was murdered by an enemy so pusillanimous that he carries out his business of oppression and destruction of those who oppose him in the wee hours of the morning on a darkened rural highway. He later ties up his loose ends with a procession of paid perjurers and jailhouse snitches who parade up onto a witness stand and tell contemptible lies in order to punish innocent men for crimes carried out by the hirelings of the

United States government. We live under such a *petty, sneaky* little tyranny. No style, none of the bold panache of other regimes who flaunt their cruelty and wave the bloody shirt of their victims aloft in snarling triumph. No doubt our brothers in Eastern Europe and Russia would disagree with this, but I find the sneaking and senile tyrannies of bureaucrats in three piece suits to be far worse than the iron hand of the uniformed commissar.

My second feeling is one of loss. Not just the loss of a young man whom I wish I had known as a friend, but a generic loss to myself, my race, my Southern homeland, and my culture. There is now one more missing link in the chain of accumulated life experience and historical continuity which stretches back to the time when our race began moving out of the sea of grass and across the world, those thousands of years ago. There are so few Aryans left now, so terribly few, and in Tony's murder we have been robbed of one more little chunk of our birthright. There is one less tiny, clear drop of pure water in the shrinking, drying lake of our gene pool, a lake surrounded by encroaching shoals of oozing, polluted mud.

Those of us who are racially aware know of this depletion. We see it every day in the increasing number of black, brown, and yellow faces on the streets. We confront it far too often when we see some tragic White slut sashaying down the street with her congoid lover's black arm around her. We read it almost every day when the newspapers report another White child or maiden butchered by the congoid beasts. Now there is one more empty space in the crowd, the space where Tony Wydra should stand and walk. Soon enough it will be filled by a shuffling, bubble-lipped subhuman or a sly and grasping Oriental.

When one looks at all those black and brown and yellow faces whose numbers increase every year, (Raleigh is now almost a Third World city), and one realizes that every one of those faces should be White, then one starts to get an idea of the enormity of our racial loss. There are millions upon millions of our racial brothers and sisters who should be filling those gaps, but who no longer exist or who never existed because we have thus far failed to find the courage to do what we all know is necessary and take the required physical, bodily risk to bring about permanent change. Those gaps

in the crowd indict us every day for our cowardice and our sloth. We are missing the millions of descendants of the seven hundred thousand Aryans who died in the American Civil War. We are missing the countless untold millions who would have been born of those who fought and died during the two European Civil Wars of this century, the victims of monkoid crime, the victims of Communist murder, the infants ripped screaming from the wombs of weak and misguided mothers who didn't want to be bothered with the responsibility for their existence.

To contemplate this for any length of time is so terrible that it can drive one mad. How many cancer cures, how many Martian explorers, how many research scientists and poets and statesmen and great authors do we lack now, because we cannot summon the kind of simple, basic courage to face armed enemies which was the most common virtue of our ancestors? If Tony Wydra had to die, as it is certain all men must, then he should have died in open battle against Judah and his hirelings, his brothers and comrades about him. Instead, we let him go into that dark night and get into that car alone. Now he is one more gap in the crowd, and our shame is one more ounce the greater.

I can offer but this one small small crumb of comfort to Jack and to his and Tony's mother, to all those who see and understand the meaning of those gaps in the crowd. That is this: I know with utter moral certainty that one day the scales will be balanced.

This is not some kind of threat on my part, nor is it simply a wild peroration promising divine vengeance on sin. It is a simple, valid observation based on clear, historical foundations, on information readily available to anyone who, like myself, does not own a television and reads books instead of dulling his brain with society's electronic drug.

The simple, historically demonstrable fact is that ZOG doesn't have what it takes to survive in the long run, because the principles of liberalism and Zionism and the other ideological underpinnings of our oppressors do not have any foundation in the real world. They can exist and function only in an artificial, wealthy, and stable social environment of consensus and high prosperity to keep the masses doped up with toys and consumer goods. Those conditions

will cease to obtain very shortly, and Judeo/liberalism will collapse. At some point thereafter Aryan man will recover his collective wits and his ancestral courage, since we are genetically the same men our ancestors were, and when we have once more acquired the simple physical valor necessary to confront and defeat our enemies in armed conflict, the days of ZOG and all ZOG's allies are not only numbered, they are short.

This is not a prediction. It is not a prophecy. It is not a wild fantastic guess. It is a simple statement of something which is historically inevitable and which is going to happen, quite possibly within this decade if the Persian Gulf situation turns into as cataclysmic a disaster for ZOG as it may well do.

When that time comes, even if the New Order is not able to locate and punish those responsible for Tony Wydra's murder, then I would hope that at least the truth will come out and we will be able to learn from captured enemy files and so forth who gave what orders to whom, who made the decision to kill, what money changed hands, what was done to shield the killers and cover up the crime. It is not much consolation to those left behind, but it is some.

I don't blame ZOG for cracking down with "hate laws," show trials, thought police on the university campuses and all the other latest developments. They know what's coming even if some of us can't see it, and they understand far better than we the heavy reckoning they will have to pay. There are many Tony Wydras, and their corpses hang around the neck of Judah like albatrosses. For all their wealth, their luxurious lifestyles, and their arrogant power, I wouldn't want to be a servant of this regime. Payment may be deferred and deferred yet again, but someday the bill will come due.

When that terrible time has come and gone, and when the new day of an inconceivably glorious future has dawned for Aryan man, then Tony and all our dead will rest at last.

—HAROLD A. COVINGTON
28 December 1990

The "Principles" of George Bush

In attempting to justify sending tens-of-thousands of American soldiers to the Persian Gulf and Saudi Arabia, President Bush stated that he was acting in accordance with traditional American values. He said: "Standing up for our principles is an American tradition..." Now whenever a politician speaks about "principles," you'd better count your change and check your silverware. Politicians appeal to principles only when they want to take advantage of us in some way, such as getting us to fight an unnecessary war.

The reason Mr. Bush gave for involving us militarily in the Middle East is that big, aggressive nations shouldn't gobble up their neighbors. Recall where the domino dilemma took us in Southeast Asia and the war with Vietnam. Bush's words sound familiar, don't they?

Our government's way out of a serious economic slump is to stage a war; this necessitates borrowing huge amounts of money, pumping up the economy with explosive force!

President Bush and VP Quayle, should be impeached and removed from office and made to apologize to the American people and perhaps to the world for what they have plotted against us thus far. Our soldiers should be brought home immediately, rather than being used as pawns for Israel, the international power brokers and the profiteers.

Saddam Hussein is no saint but he is no devil either. No one has ever accused Hussein of seeking to enrich himself. In fact he has carefully redistributed Iraq's oil wealth among the Iraqi people who enjoyed the highest standard of living in the Middle East. This is the reason why the Palestine people overwhelmingly support Hussein. He has promised to redistribute the oil wealth of Kuwait to all the oppressed Arab people.

Even without Middle East oil, the other oil-producing areas of the world can adequately supply the entire world's needs. There is nothing in our Constitution that assigns responsibility to the U.S. to protect the world's oil supply, or for the U.S. to be involved in any foreign war. Neither God nor the American people appointed President Bush to be the world's policeman.

Why should we care who sells us oil? Hussein is desperate to sell oil. We say buy Iraq's oil, stay out of the Arabs' disputes, bring our men home, stop this despicable war mongering against Iraq.

Kuwait and Iraq were one country during the 400 years of rule under the Ottoman Empire (1514 to 1914). As Turkish power waned, the British appointed the Al-Sabah family as the ruling Sheiks over the local Arabs who began moving into Kuwait seeking work.

In 1899 Mubarak Al-Sabah made a deal with England. In exchange for protection and trade, Britain would control Kuwait's foreign policy. Thus Kuwait became a vassal state under British rule for the next 70 years. This began England's policy of establishing Sheikdoms in Bahrain, Qatar, Saudi Arabia, etc. These are actual family dictatorships in which the few became billionaires while most of the Arab world languished in poverty.

After World War I, Britain seized all of Arabia including Iraq. In 1921, they installed King Faisal as their newest puppet to rule over Iraq. Iraq gained its independence in 1932. Kuwait continued to be ruled by the dictatorial Al-Sabah family under British military protection.

Kuwait is about the size of New Jersey. It is a flat desert area with no vegetation and no fresh water. To survive citizens must depend on desalination plants. Oil and natural gas are their only resources; 1.2 million foreign workers are employed in this industry. There are some 700,000 Kuwaiti residents who are citizens, but they have no political rights. Sheik Jaber Al-Sabah has over \$100 billion invested overseas. He is one of the richest men in the world.

Oil Discovered in 1938

Kuwait suddenly became a prize to be cherished after oil was discovered. The British Petroleum Company (B.P.) and the Gulf Oil Company were given exclusive rights to begin massive drilling and the Al-Sabahs went from being millionaires to becoming billionaires.

It must be stressed that throughout this period Iraq continued to make public its claim to Kuwait.

The British were in the process of dismantling their empire worldwide when in 1961 they granted Kuwait independence. A few weeks later Iraq's ruler, Gen. Abdul Kareem Kassim, announced that his army was going to take back Kuwait. He declared: The people of Kuwait are the people of Iraq. The era of Sheikdoms is over.

This brought the British rushing back to the oil fields with troops and tanks to protect the holdings of Gulf Oil and BP. Iraq then broke diplomatic relations with the U.S. briefly when we backed up the British against Iraq's claim to Kuwait in 1961. They had their B.P. and we had our Gulf Oil!

Our young men must know that they are sweating it out in 120 degree, desert heat, placed there to fight and die for the purpose of defending the U.S.'s and U.K.'s billion dollar oil investments! There are no democracies in the Middle East and this includes Israel. The Palestinians on the occupied West Bank have absolutely no rights and those on the East Bank (Israel) have no equal rights.

Iraq is a dictatorship, there is no question about that. However, Christianity was long ago legalized there. In fact, there are over 200 Protestant and Catholic churches operating freely in Iraq! There is even one Synagogue in Baghdad. The local Jews have in no way experienced any persecution. (There goes the smear that Hussein is another Hitler.)

Women in Iraq have been granted full rights with men. They do not have to wear veils or be isolated from society, etc. If you want to order a mixed drink with a meal it is perfectly legal in Iraq while it is considered a serious crime in the Sheikdoms! Women in Saudi Arabia are not allowed to drive a car. They can carry no money and must have a man with them before they can purchase anything. When walking by a man on the street they must look down at the ground so that their eyes do not meet.

The British controlled the Persian Gulf after WW I and appointed all the "royal families" who today control the oil rich Sheikdoms of Kuwait, Qatar, Bahrain, Oman and the United Arab Emirates. Paid handsomely, they hold these lands for the big oil companies.

The House of Saud has clung tenaciously to Wahhabism, the puritanical strain of Sunni Islam. In keeping with the Wahhabi tradition, liquor, pornography and gambling are forbidden. Movies and dancing are also not permitted. Videos, books and publications are heavily censored; copies of Western news magazines are banned from the kingdom.

There are 200 "princes" in the phony entity of Kuwait. (All related to Sheik Jaber Al-Sabah.) Mr. Marshall W. Wiley, who assisted compa-

nies which once could carry on business with Iraq, says at least "You don't have to find a prince to bribe to obtain a contract in Iraq."

The Saudis enforce Islamic laws of justice to the letter. In the city squares, adulterers are stoned to death, murderers and rapists are beheaded, and the lesser offenders are flogged.

The U.N. Commission on Human Rights has condemned both Saudi Arabia and Albania as being two of the most brutal tyrannies in the world. If you are caught stealing in Saudi Arabia, they will cut your hand off. If you utter an insult about the king you can be beheaded. Thus we're certainly not fighting for justice in Arabia!

Why Are We In Arabia?

There are at least four objectives that caused Mr. Bush's sudden brush with morality: 1.) To remove (kill) Hussein from Iraq because he is perceived to be a threat to Israel; Israel, with The Bomb, must remain the most powerful force in the Middle East, and, at all cost, the Jews must be allowed to maintain hegemony throughout the Arab world, and the best way to do this is to strangle the Arabs' only strong leader; 2.) Profits and to appease the international bankers so there will be collateral in the pipeline to back past loans, and to satisfy the Bush belief in the need to raise the price of oil from the teen\$ to the twenties\$; 3.) The Movement in step with the United Nations toward a World Government "The New World Order;" 4.) The need to avert an impending depression in America and to quickly shift America's attention away from domestic problems such as the S&L crisis, the race issue, Third World debt to American banks, foreign competition, etc.

What Principles?

Recently you may have read of a Saudi "prince" who lost \$12 million gambling in Monte Carlo in one night. Are we supposed to fight and die to maintain his high living extravagance in countries where such "royalty" have left their own people living on the brink of starvation?

The Saudi government is a closed shop. There is not a single elected official and not a single political party. Where are these principles that President Bush is talking about?

*From Crisis Paper #30
Box 2124, Metairie LA 70004*

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

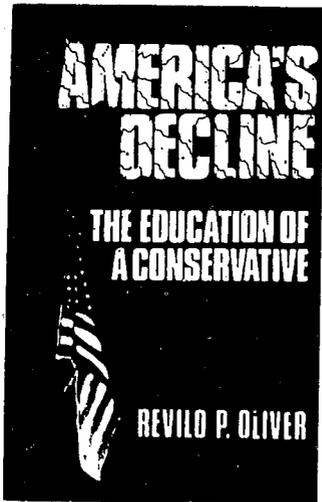
Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**

Liberty Bell



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50

376 pp., pb.

plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

CONCERNED VOICES ON THE "GULF CRISIS"

page 28

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver

POSTSCRIPTS:

A Fatefully Failed Alliance, page 1; Those Awful Protocols, page 3; Playboys at Work, page 16; Correction, page 23.

Concerned Voices on the Gulf Crisis

Stop the Middle-East War, Colin Jordan, pg. 28; What is Behind the Kuwait Affair, Manfred Roeder, page 40; Why War?, Dr. Wm. Pierce, page 43; Whose "New World Order" Are We Fighting For?, Dr. Wm. Pierce, page 48; A Salute to a Valiant Nation, H. A. Covington, page 50.

The Leuchter Congress, page 54

*A Short, Irreverent History
of the World, by A. N. Outsider, pg. 55.*

VOL. 18 - NO. 7

MARCH 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dletz, Editor. Editorial-office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

| | |
|-----------------------------------|---------|
| SAMPLE COPY | \$ 4.00 |
| THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only | \$35.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-USA | \$45.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-all other countries | \$50.00 |
| AIR MAIL - Europe, South America | \$60.00 |
| Middle East, Far East, So. Africa | \$65.00 |

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

| | |
|-------------|----------|
| 10 COPIES | \$ 22.00 |
| 50 COPIES | \$ 90.00 |
| 100 COPIES | \$150.00 |
| 500 COPIES | \$600.00 |
| 1000 COPIES | \$900.00 |

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dletz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

A FATEFULLY FAILED ALLIANCE?

I have not yet succeeded in procuring a copy of a book by Lenni Brenner, *The Iron Wall: Zionist Revisionism from Jabotinski to Shamir*, which was published in London by Zed Books in 1984.¹ According to the German periodical, *Recht und Wahrheit* (Bad Kissingen), the book contains the text of a proposal made to Adolf Hitler by the present Prime Minister of Israel, Yitzhak Shamir, in January 1941. The periodical published a German translation of the English text, and the German translation was translated into French by G.-A. Amaudruz, who is publishing it serially in his invaluable *Courrier du Continent* (Case Ville 2428, Lausanne).

From the installment published in the December 1990 issue of the *Courrier*, which has just come to hand, it is clear that Shamir proposed to Hitler an offensive and defensive alliance between Germany and Jewry against Great Britain.

Shamir begins by pointing out that the objectives of German National Socialism and Zionism are complementary and virtually identical. The Germans want Germany, and eventually Europe, to be *Judenfrei*. The Zionists want Europe

1. The title refers to Vladimir Jabotinski, a Jew from Odessa, who went to England to help promote the infamous Balfour Declaration and organize a Jewish army for eventual seizure of Palestine. His terrorism in Palestine, where the British were half-heartedly trying to protect the Palestinians, resulted in his conviction by a British tribunal, which sentenced him to fifteen years in prison—but, of course, world Jewry began to wail and the faint-hearted British released him. In 1923 he founded the more openly violent branch of the Zionists, the World Union of Zionist-Revisionists, and soon formed the famous secret army of terrorists and murderers called *Irgun Zvai Leumi* ("Nationalist Military Organization"), now generally known as 'Irgun.' He died in the United States in 1940, and his corpse was later entombed on Mt. Herzl (!) in Jerusalem. It is typical of the Jews' continual dissimulation that *Webster's Biographical Dictionary* describes Jabotinski as "British."

cleared of Jews by transferring all the Jews to Palestine, and Irgun is working actively to that end. Therefore, Hitler's Germany and the Zionists are striving to achieve the same result, and an alliance between them is logically indicated.

An alliance between Germany and the new Hebrew Empire, founded on the same racial, nationalistic, and totalitarian basis as National Socialism, would guarantee German interests in the Near East. The new Jewish state, once formally recognized by Germany, would ally itself militarily with Germany and enter the World War as her ally.

The new allies would consider the opening of a Second Front in Palestine, where the Jewish armed forces, directed by Irgun and, no doubt, supplied with weapons by Germany, would purge Palestine of the Palestinians and British.

The alliance, furthermore, would make obvious to the whole world the high and undeniable moral basis of the New Order in Germany and the rest of Europe.

The excerpt closes with praise of a recent address in which Hitler announced his determination to defeat Britain. (By 1941, of course, Hitler had learned with chagrin that the English, whom he had always admired and with whom he had hoped to form a close alliance based on the two nations' common racial interest in preserving the British Empire, were too crazed to perceive their own best interests, and too morally obtuse to appreciate his chivalrous act in permitting the British Army to escape from Dunkirk, instead of annihilating it and thus effectively ending the War against Germany.)

Hitler obviously refused the proffered alliance. What if he had accepted Shamir's proposal?

We need not ask whether Shamir was sincere in proposing that alliance. We may be sure that he was as sincere as his race ever is in dealings with the despised and stupid *goyim*. That, however, does not mean that it is inconceivable that Shamir would have thought it expedient to form the alliance and act upon it. Germany could thus have been used to destroy the British, whom the Jews equally hated, and there would have been a reasonable basis for the alliance

between Soviet Russia and Germany into which Hitler did enter, though reluctantly. It is even conceivable that the foul monster in the White House would have organized a "lend-lease" program to assist Germany, since he is known to have hated the British (including, of course, his half-English stooge, Winston Churchill) as much as he hated the Germans.

As soon as I have located a copy of Lenni Brenner's book and obtained photocopies of the relevant pages, I shall suggest to the editor of *Liberty Bell* that he publish the full text of one of the most remarkable diplomatic documents of modern times. It is a proof of what I have always stressed, the common interest, in present circumstances, between the American people and the Zionists, *provided* that the Zionists *really* intend to carry out their proclaimed purpose to free the Aryan peoples of the Jews now parasitic upon them.

THOSE AWFUL PROTOCOLS

You will be glad to know that the courageous French periodical, *Révision*, which I mentioned in June (pp. 52-59), continues publication despite constant harassment¹ by the Jews' governor of France, Mitterand and his gang. I have received the issue for November 1990.

Révision published in May 1990 an important article on the famous *Protocols* by the editor, Alain Guionnet. Before I report on it, however, I should summarize what is indisputably known about that document.

(1). In the last days of August 1897 the first Zionist congress met in Basel, Switzerland. It was evidently so successful that in the following week the organizer and chairman of

1. One cute trick was to invoke against the magazine the laws against pornography and pretend that truth would corrupt the minds of French moppets. The same excuse was used by the German traitors in Bonn when they first restricted dissemination of Professor Arthur Butz's fundamental *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century* and the German translation of it, *Der Jahrhundert-Betrug* (Richmond, Surrey; Historical Review Press, 1977). These are facts that should be pondered by those who are now clamoring for foolish laws against pornography.

the meeting, Theodor Hertzl, in a highly confidential letter, boasted: "In Basel, I founded the Jewish State."² The proceedings of this Congress or such part of them as it was deemed expedient to make public were published in Vienna by a firm called "Erez Israel" under the curious title, *Protocols*. The word was evidently used with its common meaning: an informal statement of the points which have been agreed on in a conference or diplomatic negotiation and which are to be embodied in a formal treaty between the contracting parties.³

(2). Sometime after the Congress and before 1901 at the latest, through channels that are variously described,⁴ a manuscript reached Russia and was said to be the secret part of the Protocols of the Congress at Basel. The manuscript may or may not have borne the title, *Protocoles des sages de Sion*, by which it became subsequently known.

2. "In Basel habe ich den Judenstaat gegründet."

3. The word originally designed a strip of parchment that was glued to the first page of a manuscript or, if it had been bound, its cover, listing its contents. From this was derived the Table of Contents of modern books. The term was also used in diplomacy (1) to list and limit the subjects that were to be discussed in a conference, and (2) to formulate the diplomatic etiquette to which ambassadors and other diplomatic representatives were expected to conform. The word is sometimes used to designate what is to be taken for granted in a written discussion or in a meeting (e.g., in this country, *Robert's Rules of Order*), whence the peculiar American use of the term in the south-western states, where, in abstracts of title under the American government, the *protocol* is the original grant of land to an individual by the Spanish Crown, which is thereby recognized as the basis from which the legal title is derived.

4. The most common and plausible account is that given on pp. 100-102 of the larger of the two English editions I shall cite below. There are many variants, some probably arising from the habitual practice of intelligence agencies to conceal their sources. Some may have been devised to discredit the revelation of Jewish strategy. That must account for the wild story that the text was found, and translated from, a parchment written in Hebrew (a mistake for the Rabbinical dialect of Aramaic?), found in a library in southern Russia—unless the story arose from a confused recollection of a letter, anticipatory of the *Protocols*, similar to a letter written by the Prince of the Jews to rabbis in Spain in 1489, which I shall mention shortly. Such a letter, written to Jews in the Ukraine, might well have been in Rabbinic.

It was written in French, purportedly the language of the original.

The document is no longer available. It and all copies of it were probably destroyed when a Jew, whose real name may have been Adler (depending on whether or not his mother had been legally married to his father) but who disguised himself by taking the name of the stupid Russian who had married his mother, Kerensky,⁵ wormed his way into the position of Prime Minister in 1917 to prepare the way for the Bolsheviks under Lenin. He immediately used the powers of the Russian government to silence opponents of his predatory race and suppress whatever documentation they possessed. He is known to have destroyed all copies of the book by Nilus, which will be mentioned below.

It is significant that the document was in French. That creates a certain presumption of authenticity, for all of the leaders of Zionism, Herzl, Wolfsohn, Kellner, Weizmann, et al., all wrote and spoke German for serious communication,⁶ and the Zionist periodical, *Die Welt* (a title which foreshadows a determination to occupy the whole world, not merely a small part of Asia Minor), was published in German in Vienna. Anyone undertaking to forge such a document (e.g., the Russian Secret Police) would naturally have produced it in German, rather than use an unlikely language, French, which would immediately raise questions about a document attributed to persons who normally and almost exclusively wrote in German. (Modern Hebrew, which

5. The Jews have attained such effective control of even responsible publications that, for example, two of our most common reference works, *Webster's Biographical Dictionary* and the *Columbia Encyclopedia*, lie to their readers and call "Kerensky" a Russian.

6. Yiddish, which is a dialect of German corrupted with words and expressions taken from the dialect of Aramaic current among Jews in the Middle Ages and perhaps from Hebrew, is too crude a language to be used in discussion of topics requiring philosophical and intellectual terms. Educated Jews naturally used German in writing on such subjects and even in their diaries and personal letters about trivial matters. See, for example, Herzl's *Tagebücher* (3 vols., Berlin, Jüdischer Verlag, 1922-1923).

is now used, in addition to English and Rumanian, by many Jews in Israel, was not invented until later. It is more commonly written than spoken.)

(3). The French text was translated into Russian, perhaps by Mlle. Justine Glinka, who is said to have purchased the French text from a Jew and transmitted it to General Orgevsii in the Czar's Ministry of the Interior, reportedly in 1885 (obviously long before Herzl convened his Zionist Congress at Basel in 1897!). The French text may or may not have been the text of secret proceedings at that Congress which is said to have been obtained for the Russian Secret Police by Eno Azev, a rabbi who had defected from his race and eventually became a Christian monk in a monastery in Serbia, where he is said to have vigorously insisted that he *knew* that the *Protocols* were genuine and gave only an outline of the world conquest that Jewry was systematically carrying out. That text, in an unspecified language, was presumably translated into Russian by Eno Azev or another. I have no information that would enable me to discriminate between the two original versions of the *Protocols*, assuming that there were two.

(4). A Russian translation of the French *Protocols*, presumably Mlle. Glinka's, was given by her to a Russian nobleman, Sukhotin, in 1895 (note date) and privately published, *s.a.l.n.t.*, by one of his friends at Orel in 1897. No copy of this anonymous publication is known to exist, but the fact of publication was attested by the amateur publisher, who escaped from the Judaeo-Bolshevik seizure of Russia and executed an affidavit to that effect. This is the Russian version that Professor Sergius A. Nilus inserted in his book on Jewish influences, published in 1901. Professor Nilus again published this translation in 1905, and he or someone else sent a copy of this second edition to the British Museum, where it was received and catalogued in 1906.

(5). Nilus's text was translated into English by Victor E. Marsden, who had been the representative of the *Morning Post* (London) in St. Petersburg, and who escaped from the

doomed land only with great difficulty after torture by the enemies of mankind.⁷

Marsden's English translation was first published in London in 1920 under the title, *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*. This text has been reprinted many times.

A copy of Nilus's book also reached Germany and the text was translated into German by Gottfried zum Beek, if I am correctly informed, and published under the title, *Die Geheimnisse der Weisen von Zion*, in 1919. The *Protocols* have been translated into many languages, including Japanese, and some years ago I was sent a copy in Turkish. I assume that most or all of the translations into other languages, with the possible exception of the French, were translated from either Marsden's English or Herr zum Beek's German.

(6). Two English reprints of Marsden's text are available from Liberty Bell Publications, viz.: (a) a booklet of 72 pages, *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, containing only the text without commentary and a few pages of excerpts from other Jewish manifestos of similar purport; \$3.50 plus postage. (b) A book of three hundred pages, *The Protocols of the Meetings of the Learned Elders of Zion, with preface and explanatory notes*; \$8.00 + postage. This edition, first published in 1934, is much later than the booklet and contains a wealth of material illustrative of the application of the Yids' strategy and tactics to the date of publication. Everyone who is interested in the possible survival of our race or even in his own chances of dying a natural death should have a copy of the *Protocols* at hand for reference, and this is the edition which I now recommend—unless you read Spanish with ease.

(7). I owe to a generous reader of this magazine a copy of what is by far the best edition of the *Protocols* known to me: *Los Protocolos de los Sabios de Sión, 1898-1990, comentados*

7. It seems that he had prudently sent his Russian wife to England before the Jews took control of Russia, while he remained, hoping, perhaps, that the Bolsheviks would have some wish to imitate the behavior of civilized nations to foreign visitors.

por Joaquim Bochaca Oriol (Bogotá, Colombia; Editorial Solar, 1990). The text was probably translated from Marsden's English, but Señor Bochaca, in his commentary after each paragraph, has abundantly and cogently illustrated the operation of the Jewish strategy during the past ninety-two years, and has considered (pp. 511-521) even the now fashionable comedy of 'perestroika' and 'glasnost' with which Gorbachev and Bush entertain "conservative" children and excite frenzied applause from simple-minded "intellectuals," with, of course, the coöperation of all the newspapers and boob-tubes. This vaudeville act, which has inspired some intellectual mammothrepts to assure us, for the *n*th time, that the Sheenies have lost control of Russia, is simply a phase in the gradual consolidation of the two principal techniques of subversion, Communism and Capitalism, in preparation for the New World Order clearly planned in the *Protocols*, to establish which our War Lord proposes to use our weapons to blast the whole world into bloody and "peace-loving" submission to our enemies.

Señor Bochaca has added an excellent preface in which he frankly confronts the obvious problem: Are the Jews, who have devised and so successfully applied the methods described in the *Protocols*, a race so mentally and socially superior to our own that we Aryans, despite all the courage and all the scientific prowess of which we gave abundant proof in past centuries, will necessarily undergo the fate of all inferior species in the struggle for life that is the only law of the planet on which we live? If that is so, then we, as Aryans, may regret and deplore our irremediable inferiority, but, as members of the only race capable of philosophical objectivity, we may also not only recognize the inevitable but even approve it as probably a stage in the eventual progress of our planet to the Jews' Biblical ideal of a "desolation of desolations," such as we now find on all the other planets of our solar system. I commend Señor Bochaca's thoughtful discussion to you with the hope that the exiguous grounds for hope that he gives us may prove to be substantial.

(8). Ever since the first publication of the *Protocols* in a European language, the Sheenies have been yelping that they are a "forgery," i.e., not actually composed by Jews. That contention, of course, is, for all practical purposes, irrelevant. If we are given a map that purports to be taken from the London Time's great atlas, whereas it was compiled by someone else and is thus a forgery, all that will really matter to us is whether or not the map is accurate.

Whoever wrote the *Protocols* produced a minutely accurate description of the Jews' conquest of the world by deceit. A cogent argument in favor of their authenticity is the obvious fact that they show an attitude toward *goyim* that is precisely that of the Babylonian Talmud and the authoritative epitome of it, Caro's *Shulhan 'Aruk*, Jewish scriptures of which no one can dispute the authenticity.⁸

That contemptuous hatred of *goyim* appears in many other Jewish compositions, not all of which, surely, can be dismissed as forgeries by nasty Aryan pigs.

The Jewish plan of world conquest by economic looting and by using hirelings and dupes to befuddle Aryans is certainly not an invention of wicked "anti-Semites" in the Nineteenth Century. It has been attested long before that, for example, in a letter of instructions written by the Prince of the Jews, who then resided in Constantinople, to the Jews in Spain in 1498, when there was already prevalent the popular sentiment that resulted in the expulsion of "unconverted" Jews by Ferdinand and Isabella four years later, in the year of Columbus's fateful rediscovery of the Western Hemisphere.

A facsimile of what is probably the first printing of this letter, in a book published in Spain in 1608, will be found following page 98 in the edition of the English *Protocols* that I recommended above. The letter is in Spanish, as is natural,

8. For a convenient conspectus of some characteristic passages in the Talmud, see the *Christian News Encyclopaedia*, which I cited in *Liberty Bell*, November 1989, pp. 1-7. It reproduces those passages photographically from the Jews' official English translation. So far as I know, there is no English translation of the epitome, but it was translated into German by Dietrich Hoffmann, *Der Schulchan Aruch* (Berlin, 1895).

since the Jews of the Mediterranean lands all spoke Ladino, a Jewish dialect of Spanish, just as Yiddish is a Jewish deformation of German, while educated members of the international tribe used Spanish for serious writing.⁹

The letter, as I have said, anticipates the essentials of the *Protocols* and attests the vampire race's determination to exploit and ultimately destroy the hated *goyim*. The Sheenies will wail, of course, that there is no proof that their Prince actually wrote that letter in 1498, but that is irrelevant, because the orders given in the letter, whoever wrote it, were in fact followed by the Yids in Spain at that time.

The Prince, for example, orders his subjects in Spain to feign conversion to the religion of the stupid Aryans, and then slither upward into positions of power in both church and state so that they can dominate Spain and drive it to destruction. That is precisely what most of them did.

The majority of the Jews in Spain obeyed their Prince's command and masqueraded as converts to Christianity. That is made absolutely certain by the fact that in one typical small town, Borja, almost all of the c. 300 Jews infesting it professed the religion of their hated Spanish hosts to avoid emigration; see Miguel A. Motis Dolader, *Los Judios de Borja en el siglo XV* (Borja, Centro de Estudios Borjanos, 1987), based on the municipal records. One nice detail is the conduct of some of the Yids: they apparently intended to emigrate, sold their property to Christians, and left the town, but, probably on the advice of their superiors, changed their minds, had themselves sprinkled with the Christians' magic water, and returned to Borja to reclaim their property.

Yahweh's race, from their first appearance in history, perpetually snivel about the "persecution" they have suffered

9. It is curious and perhaps significant that the version of this letter published in the Rothschilds' *Revue des études juives* (of which an English translation appears on p. 7 of the shorter edition of the English *Protocols*) oddly and implausibly substitutes the King of France for the "Rey de España" of the original. There was an obvious reason why the Prince should give sage instructions to his subjects in Spain in 1498, but he had no reason to advise the Jews who were battering on the French in that year.

(and richly deserved) in every civilized nation into which they have penetrated, but the next time you hear them wailing about the cruel "expulsion of Jews" from Spain in 1492, just remember that (a) it was the expulsion of c. 5% of the Jews who then infested Spain, (b) the five percent went to Holland (where, by the way, they continued to speak and write Spanish among themselves) and became suddenly wealthy; and in the next century Holland, having become Protestant, revolted against the Hapsburg monarchy in a civil war that bled Spain for a century, and (c) the 95% who remained in Spain so successfully masqueraded as Christians that we need not wonder why Spain, after becoming the richest nation in Europe and the dominant world power, lapsed into the irremediable economic, moral, and intellectual decadence that was most perceptively and bitterly described by the great Spanish satirist and moralist, Francisco Quevedo.

Quevedo, who, by the way, was a close and loyal friend of the great Jesuit, Juan de Mariana, the most learned Spaniard of his time,¹⁰ understood what had been done to his nation. In the "Isla de los Monopantos," the thirty-ninth and penultimate chapter of his *Hora de todos* (not later than

10. Mariana, the son of a ranking ecclesiastic by his concubine, is best known for the stylistic brilliance of his *Historiae de rebus Hispaniae libri* (first edition, Toleti [= Toledo], 1592; augmented edition, Moguntiae [= Mainz], 1605; reprinted with supplement, Hagae Comitum [= The Hague], 1733). His essay, "De monetæ mutatione," one of his *Tractatus VII* (Coloniae Agrippinae [= Cologne], 1609), may have been the first treatise on economics to expose the irremediable defect of fiduciary currency: it inevitably leads governments to swindling their citizens (as, of course, it has done in the United States). It earned him the hatred of the Spanish Prime Minister and the bureaucratic gang. Mariana's sound views on education (as distinct from brainwashing), set forth in his *Discursus de erroribus Societatis Jesu* (placed on the Catholic Church's roster of forbidden books in 1627; I do not know of a trustworthy translation) earned him the hostility of his own order, which therefore did nothing to obtain his release when the Dominicans, with the cordial assent of the Spanish government, threw him into the dungeons of the Inquisition and then into a monastic prison, in which he suffered and languished until he was released, a broken old man of 75. He received the usual reward of intelligence that is not inspired by knavery.

1636),¹¹ Quevedo describes the looting and corruption, of Spain by an alliance of Jews and financiers, and attributes to the Jews precisely the purposes set forth in the *Protocols*.

In the transparent fiction of the "Isla de los Monopantos," Quevedo first describes a Congress of leading rabbis from all parts of Europe, who have met in Salonica (then Turkish territory) to plot further means of destroying European civilization. The rabbis were evidently the leaders of Jewry in their respective countries at that time, and Quevedo gives them names that are anagrams of their real names or significant references to them.¹² To the Jewish Congress come the *Monopantos*, who are the international sect (Quevedo's term) of governmental ministers and financiers who dominate all the nations of Europe and are in fact the masters of the kings in whose names they rule. The Spaniards among them are designated by anagrammatic names or transparent allusions.¹³

The governmental financiers and thieves are an international sect because they have rejected Christianity and become atheists after the example of Machiavelli (Quevedo was a staunch Christian),¹⁴ and their purpose is to rob their subjects

11. It is likely that this, like many of Quevedo's other works, circulated in manuscript for years before his final revision of it was printed.

12. Luis Astrana Marín, in his thorough study of the works he edited, says that the names of the Jews are "imposible hoy de descifrar," but if there is a goy who has made a study of the intrigues of Sixteenth-Century Jews, I wish he would try to identify some of the rabbis who could have written their own set of "protocols" at Salonica.

13. E.g., Pragas Chincollos = Gaspar de Guzmán, Conde-Duque de Olivares, one of whose territorial titles was Zúñiga y Conchillos. Then Prime Minister, he was believed to be at least partly of Jewish descent and is known to have favored many Marranos. Philárgyros ('lover of money') is obviously Guzmán's henchman, Juan Bautista Sáenz. Danipe = Juan de Pineda. Etc.

14. Quevedo's philosophical premises were fairly close to those of the famous Bishop Berkeley, and on this basis he refused to doubt Christianity as taught by the Catholic Church, and saw in application of it the only means of maintaining collective and individual morality. His political opinions were formed by Roman history; see his essay on Marcus Brutus, which takes the form of a commentary on the biography by

and reduce them to penury and hence slavery. Their purposes are thus sufficiently close to those of the Jews to permit the two groups to conspire together against civilization. Each party mistrusts the other, of course, but the Jews intend to use the financiers for their own ends and then betray them, while the atheistic politicians, better called Argyrotheists because their god is money, intend to use and betray the Jews in the same way.¹⁵

One could compile a very long list of sagacious Aryans who have perceived and identified some of the Jews' operations against our race and culture, and a very short list of Jews who have defected from their race and exposed, at least in part, its hatred of us, but well-trained Americans will shudder at the thought that there could be persons so evil that they do not adore the innocent darlings of God's race, who are so vilely persecuted just because they are incapable of wrong-doing.

If one examines the *Protocols*, which obviously must have been written before 1901, one finds a detailed exposition of events that have taken place long after that date. The plans for looting a nation through a central bank, for example, are almost a blueprint for the Federal Reserve, which was devised by the Jew, Warburg, who conspired with greedy financiers of our own race to grab control of our currency in 1913. Consider the plans for an "international Super-Government" and compare them with the "New World Order" that Bushy is creating by

Plutarch (it was written in Spanish, but a Latin translation, published in 1660, was widely circulated in Europe); it to some extent supersedes his earlier *Política de Dios*. The greater part of his numerous writings consists of mordant satires directed against the moral corruption of all ranks of Spanish society in his time.

15. It is a curious coincidence that Quevedo satirically predicts a rupture of the criminal alliance, as was recently done by Hans Schmidt in the December issue of his *GANPAC Brief*, in which he advances a theory that Bush's invasion of Saudi Arabia and projected attack on Iraq is in the interests of the "Trilateral" financiers and adverse to the interests of the Sheenies, with whom they were formerly allied, so that "the Jews have been had." Whether Schmidt is right will doubtless become apparent early in 1991.

making the "United Nations" the arbiters of peace and war and of our daily life. And who could have imagined in 1901 that a nation would ever fight a war without intending to win it, as the American cattle have done in Korea and Vietnam?

I shall not argue that the *Protocols* were an authentic map of what was in the future when they were written. Read them and judge for yourselves.¹⁶

☆☆☆

Having thus summarized, I hope adequately, the problem of the *Protocols* as I understood it, I come to the two important amendments made by *Révision*.

First and most significant is the finding that there were two independent Russian translations of the *Protocols*, the one published by Nilus and another, differing in some particulars, published by a man named Boutmi in 1905.¹⁷ It is the latter from which was made the French translation published by *Révision: Protocols des sages de Sion* (1989).

It is obviously of the utmost importance to collate the two versions, and I confess with embarrassment that I have not done so. A letter to the French periodical either miscarried or

16. There is only one passage which may arouse misgivings. It is the statement in Protocol 2, "Think carefully of the successes we arranged for Darwinism, Marxism, Nietzsche-ism. To us Jews, at any rate, it should be plain to see what a disintegrating importance these directives have had upon the minds of the *goyim*." This may seem like Christian propaganda, such as a "fundamentalist" holy man might have inserted in a forged document. The English is somewhat awkward—remember that you are reading a translation of a Russian translation from the French—and you should not take 'directives' literally. There is no implication that our enemies invented or inspired the doctrines of Darwin and Nietzsche, and it is quite true that those doctrines, intellectually sound as they are, did serve to increase the disruption of a society that had befuddled itself with Christian superstitions. The Jews, you must remember, are not in the least interested in the truth or falsity of ideas, only in their potentiality for use as weapons to destroy us. There is a highly significant declaration in Protocol 5: "Nowadays it is more important...to catch up and interpret the ideas of others than to eradicate them." You should ponder that statement, especially if you share my dismay at the present state of scientific knowledge and research.

17. Cf. the English edition I have recommended, p. 101, where it is stated that Boutmi merely republished the text used by Nilus.

was intercepted by the Jews' government of France. I shall continue to seek a copy of the translation from Boutmi's translation, and, if I succeed, I will collate it with Marsden's version and report on the result. In the meantime, I thought it much more important to call attention to the existence of two Russian translations of the same text.

Second, M. Guionnet discounts all reports about the existence of a text of the *Protocols* before 1897, including, of course, the accepted story about Mlle. Glinka I mentioned above (unless the dates given in that story are erroneous). He further proposes that the French original was the manuscript or a stenographic record of a discourse, delivered in sections on 30 August 1897 and the following day by Theodor Herzl, who simply explained to the other Zionists what they would have to do. He spoke in French because during the four years he spent in France he had come to do his political thinking in that language,¹⁸ and perhaps also because he wished to be understood only by the minority of Zionists who were competent in French but would explain his discourse to the others. That is what happened, according to an author whose identity is prudently concealed under the pseudonym, l'Aigle Noir, and who claims to have been present at the Congress in 1897 and, one assumes, must therefore have been a Jew.¹⁹

This account does not really exclude the possibility, which may have occurred to you, that Herzl, instead of reading a discourse of his own composition, read one naturally composed in French by Isaac Moïse, alias Adolphe Crémieux, who held high office in several French governments, and who

18. "Le fait qu'il ait reçu sa véritable formation politique en France a dû l'influencer dans son choix [de langue]."

19. L'Aigle Noir is quoted from an unspecified source as having written that when Herzl "commença à donner ses directives," he spoke slowly and with attention to each word. "Dans l'auditoire nombre de congressistes ne comprenaient que des bribes des phrases qu'il prononçait. Mais il leur suffisait d'attendre pour avoir les explications nécessaires de leurs coreligionnaires qui parlait français, à l'occasion des nombreuses pauses qui eurent lieu durant ces deux jours pendant lesquels fut prononcé le discours aujourd'hui connu sous le nom de *Protocole [sic] des sages de Sion*."

founded in 1860 the Alliance Israélite Universelle with a programme of achieving eventual world dominion, or by his successor, Narcisse (!) Leven, who succeeded him in 1880. In that event, Herzl's discourse "était bien celui d'un autocrate" because he was speaking, not in his own name, but in the name of a Jewish monarch whose orders had been transmitted through "Crémieux."

In any event, you will have seen immediately the drastic implication of the claim that the *Protocols* are the text of Herzl's discourse in Basel. The *Protocols* obviously contemplate the conquest and ruin of the whole world, not the occupation of a shabby piece of unattractive territory in Asia Minor. That means that Zionism is itself just a gigantic hoax, like the "Holocaust," devised to cover and facilitate policies designed to liquidate our race and annihilate the civilization it created.

Forward, to the abyss!

PLAYBOYS AT WORK

If you are no longer young, you may have read as a child a book about the aborigines of the Western Hemisphere, who entered a new world at a time when the level of the oceans was lower and it was possible to walk across the gap that is now the Bering Straits. And you probably learned that those first immigrants had, like the famous Cro-Magnon people of Europe who were our ancestors, artistic instincts, as witness a sketch drawing of a mammoth on a whelk shell known as the Holy Oak Pendant.

If you are a member of the American Association for the Advancement of Science and receive their general periodical, *Science*, you saw that "pendant" reproduced on the cover of the issue for May 1976 to introduce the lead article, by two American anthropologists, who rejoiced that the 'Palaeoindians,' as they are now called, had artistic talents,¹ and who

1. It was, strictly speaking, the only evidence of the Indians' capacity for the mimetic arts, which are efforts to portray realistically in painting or sculpture living beings or natural scenes. The Indians of North America produced more or less geometrical designs on wampum or blankets, and the far more advanced Mayas and Aztecs did produce

thought the precious artefact must be at least eleven thousand, and might be forty thousand, years old.

The precious "pendant," according to the records, was discovered in Delaware, at a place called Holy Oak, in 1864 by a young American, precociously interested in the vestiges of the aborigines, who did some excavating a few years before he went to Paris to study fine arts and archaeology. He returned to this country and was Dr. Hilborne Cresson when he became a member of the staff of the famous Peabody Museum at Harvard in 1887. In 1889 he gave his treasure, the engraved whelk shell, to the curator, Professor Frederic Ward Putnam, who accepted it for the Museum but did not become greatly excited by the discovery, although it was proof that (a) "palaeolithic" Indians had reached this hemisphere before the mammoths became extinct, and (b) that they resembled the palaeolithic Cro-Magnons in one uncommon characteristic.

Although the matter was in doubt in 1889, it is now known that, at least in the western part of North America, Indians coexisted with mammoths for a fairly long time before the latter became extinct about 10,500 years ago. Some anthropologists, indeed, credit the "Clovis people" with having hunted the great animals to extinction. The shell, therefore, retains significance only for the drawing on it.

The discoverer of the artefact was born, at a date of which there is no record, as Hilborne Jones and must have had parents who could finance his years of study (and, no doubt, pleasure) in Paris. In 1875, however, he replaced his too common gentile name with the more distinctive and "aristocratic" name of the girl who was attached to the money he married, thus becoming Hilborne T. Cresson. He was the assistant director of field work for the Museum and presum-

representations of human figures, all of which, with the exception of some examples that are the subject of debate about possible visitors from the Eastern Hemisphere, are so grotesquely distorted that they are symbols rather than art. The Mochica of Peru are admittedly exceptions: their pottery, now famous, perhaps because so much of it depicts sexual activity, does essay to portray human beings and animals, and their Nazca conquerors may have learned from them.

ably flourished, both scientifically and socially, until he was discharged for theft of some of the artefacts discovered in excavations. In 1894, evidently brooding over his disgrace, he blew out his brains, leaving a note that stated that he was being hounded by the Secret Service, which suspected him of counterfeiting.

The article in *Science* aroused the scepticism of William Sturtevant, Curator of North American Ethnology in the Smithsonian Institute. He and his younger associate, David Meltzer, undertook an investigation and noted that the drawing of the mammoth on the unique pendant was practically a copy of drawings made by the Cro-Magnons, and, on the basis of other evidence, suggested that the whelk shell probably dated from c. A.D. 1000. They expressed their doubts in 1985, to the indignation of the authors of the featured article. The shell was then dated by the technique that was used to prove that the "Holy Shroud of Turin" was a hoax, i.e., by spectrometry to fix a radiocarbon date, at a laboratory in Zürich. The whelk formed its shell around A.D. 885 or possibly, given the margin of error in the determination, as late as c. A.D. 1000. That, of course, settles the question; Jones-Cresson, like the manufacturer of the "Piltdown man,"² was a forger who sought eminence by perpetrating a hoax.

The determination of the date was published in *American Antiquity*, July 1988, and the affair was summarized by David Meltzer in the *New Scientist*, 14 July 1990. The authors of the feature article in *Science* were polemically irate in 1988 and presumably still are. That will tell you something about the present state of scientific research.

Jones-Cresson forged to make himself prominent. There is, so far as I know, no indication of a purpose to exalt the aborigines. That acquits him of a more serious offense, complicity in efforts to denigrate our race by lying about the achievements of savages, a kind of mental poison that I shall consider on another occasion.

☆☆☆

2. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, September 1990, pp. 10-19.

In my article on the Piltdown hoax I expressed the opinion that Professor Smith Woodward was probably the dupe, not an accomplice, of the forger. I am glad to see that opinion confirmed in a letter to the editor of the *New Scientist*, published in the issue for 24 November 1990. The writer quotes from an article published in that magazine in 1981.

One of the persons on the margin of the Piltdown affair was a shrewd young man named Martin Hinton, who was not deceived by the hoax, but whose efforts to expose it were ignored because he lacked the academic credentials to qualify as an expert and partly, no doubt, because he did not behave with the courteous respect for others' opinions that was required by gentlemanly exercise of scientific investigation.

Hinton finally procured a leg bone of an extinct species of elephant and carefully carved it in the shape of one of the bats used in playing cricket, the British analogue of American baseball. (The bats used in cricket are more distinctively shaped than the ones used in baseball.) He then planted it where Professor Smith Woodward would be sure to find it.

Hinton, we may be sure, expected Woodward to explode in wrath as he recognized the obvious hoax, and also, on reflection, to become more cautious in joyously accepting such "finds" as the Piltdown skull as authentic.

What happened was that Professor Woodward "found the artefact, just as he was meant to, but instead of turning red with chagrin or apoplexy, he solemnly pronounced it to be 'a supremely important example of the work of palaeolithic man.'" What is more, the learned scientist not only accepted the hoax but "went to great length in describing its details, and even thought he had found the remains of a hole pierced through it in which a thong had been threaded to hang it from the imagined Piltdown man's waistband"!

"At which point," the writer of the letter remarks sardonically, "Hinton gave up the unequal struggle with the experts."³

3. I wish it were known whether or not Hinton's hoax and exposure of Woodward's gullibility to those who knew of it was reported to the one first-rate scientist who, given his belief in the integrity of Dawson and

That is more than an amusing story: it exemplifies a phenomenon that is all too common. There are many men in whom an accumulation of knowledge in their own field of study blights their common sense and renders them far more gullible than observers who have only a superficial acquaintance with their subject. Of this we have had many recent proofs; probably honest men of scientific training have been bamboozled by the tricks of such charlatans as the clever Jew boy, Uri Geller,⁴ and it was necessary for a real magician, notably the indefatigably incredulous James Randi, to expose the swindle. The moral to be drawn is that we should never lightly trust a specialist.

We must, however, sympathize with poor Martin Hinton, whose best efforts to restore common sense were unrewarded.

☆ ☆ ☆

According to the myths in the "Old Testament"—and we need not here inquire what substratum of historical fact underlies those tales—the twelve tribes of God's Chosen, after they got possession of Palestine, split into two kingdoms, Israel⁵ and Judah, the former containing ten tribes and the latter, two, much holier than the others.

The ten tribes of Israelites were deported by Sargon II of Assyria in 721 B.C. and became "lost."⁶

courteous respect for the work of Woodward, was deceived by the Piltown forgery, Sir Arthur Keith. (Cf. *Liberty Bell*, September 1990, pp. 17-18.) I like to believe that if Sir Arthur had learned how gullible Woodward was, he would not have had to confess in his old age that the hoaxers had "made a fool" of him.

4. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, June 1987, pp. 4-5.

5. There was a kingdom called Israel: it is mentioned on the famous Moabite stone as having been defeated by the King of Moab.

6. This is nonsense, of course, an early manifestation of the mentality that creates Holofoaxes. Sargon deported only the ruling class, a small fraction of the population; his purpose was to halt the endless trouble created by the pests as they professed loyalty to him and intrigued with the Egyptians

In Jewish story the ten tribes are usually lost, but pop up again when needed. In the Christians' favorite horror story, the Apocalypse attributed to a John, each of the twelve tribes contributes its share to the swarm of 144,000 male homosexual Jews for whom old Jesus, after he has smashed up and junked the whole universe, will create a new, all-male Paradise, in which they can have fun endlessly without those nasty animals, women.

Ignorant Christians believed the tale about the oddly "lost" ten tribes, and discovered them in all sorts of distant regions. In 1644 a Jew who called himself Antonio de Montesinos (his real name was Aaron Levi) turned up in Holland with the exciting story that he had found the Lost Tribes; they were the Indians of the Western Hemisphere; in proof whereof he claimed to have found in Ecuador a tribe that spoke Hebrew. The story was probably just a typical hoax,⁷ but it was believed, at least for its value as propaganda, by Manasseh ben Israel, a Jewish scholar who participated in the negotiations with Cromwell for the readmission to England of undisguised Jews, who then joined forces with the horde of Marranos who had infested England ever since the expulsion of the "unconverted" Jews by the great English king, Edward I.⁸

Manasseh ben Israel, calculating the probable effect on gullible Englishmen, published Levi's discovery in 1650, first

to invade Assyrian territory. If you yearn to meditate on the "lost tribes," you may do so at great length with Professor Allen H. Godbey's *The Lost Tribes, a Myth* (Durham, North Carolina; Duke University Press, 1930).

7. There is a bare possibility that Levi was deceived by the fact that tones of the voice and gestures often convey meaning when words are not understood. That is one explanation of the well-known report that the Mandan Indians understood some words of Welsh. Since the tribe is now extinct, verification of the story is impossible and we cannot determine the accuracy of the lists of Welsh words that are said to have been in use by the tribe. If you are interested in the possibility that Welsh colonists reached North America long before Columbus, see Richard Deacon, *Madoc and the Discovery of America* (New York, Braziller, s.a. [1966]).

8. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, May 1985, pp. 7-10. 13; November 1985, pp. 24-28.

as *Esperança de Israel* in Spanish for the benefit of his fellow Sephardim,⁹ and then in Latin for general distribution in England. He thus set off a landslide of fantasies, including Joseph Smith's *Book of Mormon*.

Now if ten tribes of God's Own really hid themselves to the Western Hemisphere as soon after 721 B.C. as they could get away from the wicked "oppressor," Sargon, they must have left memorials of their identity, and it was only a work of piety to provide the necessary artefacts.

In 1860 one David Wyrick, who had a revelation that the numerous Indian mounds in the Ohio Valley must be the work of the Ten Tribes, duly "discovered" a number of small stones, inscribed with Hebrew characters.¹⁰ A few more stones, all bearing short inscriptions in Hebrew letters, were promptly discovered by others, two by a man named John H. Nicol.

Since the wondrous little inscriptions were found near Newark, Ohio, they are known as the "Newark Holy Stones" and viewed with awe by the credulous. Notably among our contemporaries, Professor Robert Alrutz of Denison University uses the Holy Stones to prove that the Holy Race discovered the Western Hemisphere, although he prudently refrains from hauling in all the savages who peopled the two continents before the coming of our race.

I learn from the *Skeptical Inquirer*, Winter 1991, p. 118, that Professor J. Huston McCulloch of Ohio State University has recently read two of the Holy Stones, which evidently

9. Although they spoke Ladino among themselves, they understood Spanish, for Ladino was, for all practical purposes, just a dialect of Spanish, as Yiddish is of German. I have not seen either the Spanish or the Latin text of the little book.

10. I have not seen the stones. If, as is likely, the letters are the square letters used in printing Hebrew today, that is sufficient to reveal the fraud. Although derived from the Aramaic alphabet when that language replaced the Canaanite dialect of Old Phoenician ('Hebrew') as the common language of Jews in Palestine, the square characters came into use in the Eleventh Century and were not really standardized before the introduction of printing in the Sixteenth Century. The Israelites (Ten Tribes) would have used the alphabet you have seen in pictures of the Moabite Stone.

contain the inscribed Hebrew letters Y H NCL. Now the Hebrew letter which is now represented by Y was earlier represented by J in transliterations, and, as you know, in most Semitic languages only consonants are written, thus making possible endless hanky-panky in altering Biblical texts without even changing the spelling, e.g., in the well-known fraud by which the name of the mythical conqueror of Palestine, 'Jesus,'¹¹ became 'Joshua' in most English Bibles.

The Holy Stones have doubtless given rise to many learned translations by holy men who were impressed by them, but Professor McCulloch simply supplied the right vowels. The two stones read J. H. N(i)C(o)L.

Poor Mr. Nicol! I do not know how old he was in 1860. He seems never to have had the satisfaction of hearing some learned divine expound the abstruse meaning of that stone in Hebrew and then torpedoing the fakir by reading his own signature. But perhaps he heard such a disquisition with a knowing smile and enjoyed a tacit laugh in his own bosom. I hope so.

CORRECTION

In what I write for publication I strive to be strictly accurate in all statements of fact. I shall, therefore, devote a little space to correcting an error that some readers will think trivial.

In *Liberty Bell*, March 1987, pp. 19-20, writing from memory, I remarked on some internal contradictions in the works of renowned authors, and adduced as a particularly impressive instance Edgar Allan Poe's *Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym*, in which Pym is made to say, early in the story, that he received certain information from his friend, August-

11. 'Jesus,' needless to say, is the English form derived through Mediaeval Latin and correct Latin from the Greek approximation of the sound of the Hebrew YŠW^o. (For clarity, I use ^o instead of ' in transliteration; neither character suggests the guttural sound that Aryans cannot utter, except, perhaps, after long and unpleasant practice.) The Greek alphabet no longer had a letter that corresponded to the Semitic Š, a sound which did not occur in Greek; hence s instead of sh in 'Jesus.'

tus, only long after the conclusion of the adventures that he will describe, and then proceeds to a chapter in which he recounts the harrowing death of Augustus at the very beginning of that adventure.

I am satisfied that my explanation of the amazing discrepancy was substantially correct. The early chapters of the *Narrative* were published serially in the *Southern Literary Messenger* while Poe was its editor, and I believe that although Poe had undoubtedly outlined and even elaborated the whole plot of the story in his own mind, the chapters which he published in the journal were all that he had written before he severed his connection with it.¹ When he decided to complete the long story, he reconsidered its plot. When he wrote the chapters in the *Southern Literary Messenger*, he had intended Augustus, Pym's schoolmate and closest friend, to accompany Pym in a voyage to the South Pole, but when he took up the story to complete it, he decided, for any one of the several reasons that may be conjectured, to make Pym's only companion a crude and ignorant sailor, Peters, a half-breed, ugly and deformed, but prodigiously strong and with some of an Indian's peculiar instincts. He accordingly killed off Augustus early in the continuation of the narrative.

After having given the explanation that I consider almost certainly correct, I tried to account for so remarkable an oversight in the work of a writer of unsurpassed critical acumen, and I proceeded to suggest how the inconsistency might have occurred, speculating about the channels through which Poe's manuscript could have reached England, where the *Narrative* was published as a book that enjoyed considerable success and was reprinted more than once.

1. This inference is corroborated by the fact that his *Journal of Julius Rodman* was left incomplete at the episode it had reached before Poe severed his connection with *The Gentleman's Magazine*. Unlike the tale of Pym's marvellous adventures in the then unknown Antarctic, the *Journal* is a story that did not give Poe scope for his greatest talents and it must have been undertaken only as part of his editorial responsibility, which, that day, included writing part of each issue of a periodical

In thus speculating, I relied on my recollection of the monumental Virginia edition of Poe's works by Professor James A. Harrison, who provided a critical apparatus in which he recorded every variation, even of punctuation, in the several versions of each work published during Poe's lifetime or, in important editions, after his death. Professor Harrison printed the text of the British book and could collate with it only the chapters that had been published in the *Southern Literary Messenger*. He believed that Poe's book had been published only in England.

In making the assumption on which I based my speculations, I also relied on other recollections of my youth. Before I entered college, I had read all seventeen volumes of Professor Harrison's edition and had examined the critical apparatus for Poe's poems and great short stories to learn how Poe revised his work before he published a later edition of it, and I had been particularly impressed by his meticulous attention to every detail of diction and characterization. I was therefore especially interested in Poe when I was in college, and read and heard the investigations of an American scholar who was reading through the principal British periodicals to ascertain how Poe's work first became known in England, including the unknown circumstances of the publication of the *Narrative* in that country.

When I speculated in the pages of *Liberty Bell*, I would have been more cautious, had it been a matter of a short story, for I knew that some of Poe's work had first appeared in American periodicals of which Professor Harrison had been unable to find a surviving copy, but it did not occur to me that a book published in the United States could have escaped the researches of Harrison and others. I was sadly in error.

as well as selecting contributors and judging their contributions. He accordingly did not consider it worth completing after he left the magazine, although I suspect that the plot he had sketched in his own mind was to terminate in some highly dramatic episode for which his preliminary depiction of Rodman's character (like Pym's, suggested by his own) was a preparation.

Poe's *Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym* was first published in the United States by Harper & Brothers in 1838. The book was evidently unsuccessful and copies of it are now quite rare. One copy, however, was obtained by one of the two gentlemen who lent their collections of Poe's writings for exhibition in the library of Yale University, recorded in the catalogue of that exhibition,² which I did have at hand when I wrote but did not think of consulting.

This, of course, cancels my hypothesis. The British volume was simply copied from the book published by the Harpers.³ Since so respectable a firm would not have resorted to piracy and could not have done so without detection and exposure by Poe, it follows that Poe almost certainly read and approved the proof-sheets of his book before publication.

One could, of course, conjecture that the Harpers, respectable as they were, did not send to the author proofs of a book that was to be published anonymously, or that the proof-sheets somehow miscarried, or that the printers ignored corrections made by Poe, but all of these desperate hypotheses are extremely unlikely.

We must conclude, therefore, that Poe, despite his undoubtedly great critical acumen and attention to detail, overlooked in his own work a glaring inconsistency and internal contradiction⁴ that he would infallibly have detected and

2. *The Yale University Library Gazette*, XXXIII (1959), pp. 138-190; simultaneously published as a booklet.

3. This, however, raises another problem. The compilers of the Yale catalogue state that the American edition has a conclusion that was omitted in the British reprint. But the concluding paragraphs of the story are quoted by Professor Arthur Hobson Quinn (*op. cit. infra*), presumably from the American edition, and they agree verbatim with the corresponding part of the British edition as reprinted by Professor Harrison. If I could spare the time, I would obtain photostats of the last pages of Harpers' edition, and, if I found that the compilers of the catalogue were mistaken, speculate about the likely causes of such a blunder.

4. In Chapter V of the *Narrative*, Pym, referring to the events of the night of 29-30 June, says: "Many years elapsed, however, before I was aware of this fact. A natural shame and regret for his weakness and indecision

ridiculed in a novel that he was reviewing. That is astonishing, but it will tell you something about the operations of even the best human minds.

This, however, brings us to something that is even more astonishing. Since I like to believe that what I write in *Liberty Bell* is of some service to my few contemporaries who want to understand the present plight of our race and culture, I cannot suspend that activity for two or three or four months to read all of the books and articles about Poe published in recent decades. I have, however, consulted the two biographies that are works of diligent research and have established for the first time many crucial facts about Poe's career: Hervey Allen's *Israfel* (New York, Farrar & Rinehart, 1934) and Arthur Hobson Quinn's *Edgar Allan Poe, a Critical Biography* (New York, Appleton-Century, 1941). I have also looked at the most recent biography, William Bittner's *Poe* (London, Elek, 1963 [=1962]). Without reading each of the large volumes from cover to cover, I have looked up and examined every reference to the *Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym* listed in the indices. Each writer has much to say about Poe's methods of composition, but, so far as I can tell from the works I have cited, no one of them seems to have noticed the flaw in the narrative that I have not improperly called astonishing. So far as I know, I am the first to comment on it. That, of course, is most unlikely—is incredible,—but, as I have said, I cannot now take the time to read everything that has been published about Poe since I was in college, long ago. □

prevented Augustus from confiding to me at once what a more intimate and unreserved communion afterward induced him to reveal." In Chapter XIII, two months later, on the first of August, the already putrescent remains of Augustus are thrown overboard and devoured by sharks, thus effectively precluding confidences to be given *many years* later.

CONCERNED VOICES ON THE "GULF CRISIS"

STOP THE MIDDLE-EAST WAR!

by
Colin Jordan

Since August last a deadly dementia, a Middle-East madness, has taken hold of Britain at large, as of the U.S.A., drawing these countries into a mental maelstrom the most likely outcome of which is hideously unnecessary carnage and enormous economic disaster.

Nothing short of derangement indeed can account for the fact that a Britain normally given to denouncing as despicable any manifestation of warlike ardour; seemingly incapable of resisting the invasion of her shores by virtually every non-European breed under the sun, and the dictation of her affairs either by Hebrews within the country or the same tribesmen plus other aliens outside; so short of cash that her National Health Service has had to give up 4,500 hospital beds to economize, which can cause the waiting list to reach one million; and seemingly incapable of mustering the strength to exterminate the murderous I.R.A., is at the same time a Britain which has deposited some 25,000 of her young men, plus all their martial equipment, at a cost exceeding £300 million and expected to reach £600 million by March (Armed Forces Minister, reported in the *Daily Telegraph*, October 16, 1990) way out in the sands of the Middle-East ready for battle.

Alongside them in the desert languish several hundred thousand Americans condemned to the same crazy enterprise, and with them in dusty array an assortment of Saudis, Syrians and others. Behind them and bestowing its blessing is that misbegotten offspring of World War II, the United Nations Organization, whose Security Council at the end of November issued an ultimatum by way of its Resolution 678 which authorized the use of force by the U.S.A., Britain and their allies, if their aims are not achieved by other means by mid-January. What, then, is this fast approaching date with death in the desert really all about? Such is the gravity of the situation, and the importance of this question, that we feel no apology is due for departing from our original schedule of contents for this issue in order to deal principally with it.



To begin with and thereafter to demolish the official answer in all its simple superficiality, it all began on August 2 last when Iraq, under Saddam Hussein, invaded and occupied Kuwait, thereby perpetrating a monstrous aggression menacing the stability of the region, and affront the moral code of mankind; and will all end when this monster either withdraws, or is driven out by force most righteous, in fulfillment of United Nations decisions; and the Emir of Kuwait, its former ruler, is restored. Bush and his British satellites insist that it is just as plain as that; nothing else involved. The truth, the whole truth, is as you might expect something much further reaching than this.

Flaws in the Anglo-American fabric of self-justification are readily discernable and numerous. To start with, what of the credentials of the sanctifying body, the United Nations? It is 23 years since its Security Council called on Israel to withdraw from the West Bank and Gaza Strip. Israel has never complied, but nothing has ever been done about it. Israel invaded Lebanon. Israel annexed the Golan Heights. There was no ultimatum then, and no Anglo-American force to secure compliance. The ultimatum now against Iraq is thus peculiar, partisan, and as such unwarranted.

What of the chastity of the U.S.A. as an avenging angel of the national sovereignty of others? This line of investigation could take us through quite some space, so suffice it to refer to Panama in 1989 which America invaded in order to overthrow its ruler and assert its dominance. Then the argument was different because the invader was.

What of the virtues of those for whom and with whom Britain proposes to fight? Kuwait under its Emir, Sheik Al-Sabah, was a feudal plutocracy with no political parties allowed. His wealth is reputed to include \$100 billion invested overseas; his wives number 50 and his children are so numerous he does not know their names. All his 200 male relatives are called "princes" and are multi-millionaires, mainly playboys with villas in Monte Carlo where they work hard at night, gambling at the casinos. One of them was recently reported to have lost \$12 million in just one night playing blackjack, while the ordinary Arabs of Kuwait struggle to survive in squalor. Is this regime worth the death of thousands of Britain's and America's young men to restore?



ISRAEL'S GRIM-REAPER

Says a statement before us from the Iraqi Ministry of Information in a leaflet it has issued: "The government of Iraq is prepared to allow the inhabitants of Kuwait to decide for themselves via a plebiscite whatever state they wish. We will allow international supervision and pay indemnity to families which suffered war damages." This sounds to us more in keeping with the professed and pretended principles of democracy than the despotism of the Emir.

Of Saudi Arabia, the West's ally, the *Sunday Telegraph*, August 12, 1990 said "... the West's armoured columns are now lined up to defend the most anachronistic and incompetent of all the Arab regimes, the house of Saud."

Alongside Saudi Arabia, arm in arm with the Anglo-Americans, are troops of President Hafez Assad of Syria, President Bush's past denunciations of his misdeeds cheerfully put aside in favour of the current enterprise. With Syria, political opponents are hanged from lamp-posts, public demonstrations suppressed by tanks, and teams of highly trained terrorists sent to roam the world assassinating those exiles who dare to criticize. Do these sort of allies look to you like fitting representatives of a noble crusade for decency and democracy against a satanic Saddam? Their presence proves Anglo-American hypocrisy.

President Bush on a visit to the troops in the Middle-East told them that Iraq's potential for developing nuclear weapons was one reason for the confrontation (*Daily Telegraph*, November 23, 1990). This is yet another misleading partisan argument. Washington has supported nuclear deterrence between the U.S. and the U.S.S.R., but will not countenance the Arab world having a similar counter to Israel which is reputed to have an arsenal of 50-200 nuclear weapons, and which, in 1981, committed clear aggression against Iraq without any Anglo-American interference, bombing a nuclear power station near Baghdad which it claimed was intended to produce weapon-grade plutonium, an allegation which Iraq denied, saying the purpose of the plant was entirely peaceful.

Play is made of an alleged threat to American oil import, as though Iraq wants to deny oil to the U.S.A., instead of merely charging more for it. However, when O.P.E.C. imposed big price rises on the West in 1973 and 1979 there was no rush to arms, so evidently higher prices are acceptable when they enrich feudal sheiks who expend the money in Western hotels and casinos and on call-girls, but intolerable when Saddam Hussein, who has shown no interest in Western fleshpots, wants to keep the price up in order to develop his country.

From this much alone it is amply evident that the "just war" projected by the West is a phoney one, the real reason for which we have to look for

elsewhere than in the self-laudatory effusions of its protagonists. What does the other side, Iraq, have to say about it?

Iraq presents an historical claim to the territory of Kuwait. It argues that during the 400 year rule of the Turkish Ottoman Empire up to the First World War territories which later became the states of Iraq and Kuwait were joined, the latter being subordinated to Basra Province and its Turkish Governor. In 1899 Britain concluded a secret agreement with Sheik Al-Sabah of Kuwait which asserted British influence in that territory (where back in 1775 the British East India Company had received Turkish permission to establish a trading post); Britain to control Kuwait's foreign policy, and Kuwait not to relinquish any of its territory without British approval; this in return for protection, trade and an annual payment. However, says Iraq, in 1900 Britain was brought to acknowledge Ottoman sovereignty over Kuwait, and in 1913 Britain and Turkey signed an agreement granting self-administrating rights to Kuwait, but under the Ottoman flag, which was not ratified when the First World War broke out a year later and involved both countries as enemies with Turkey being defeated and losing its Arab lands to Britain.

Iraq was then created by Britain from the former Ottoman provinces of Baghdad, Mosul and Basra, and its boundary with a separate state of Kuwait laid down by Britain, but continually disputed by Iraq. Delay in agreement as to the boundary persisted till and through the 1930s, the Iraq Defence Ministry being opposed on strategic grounds to the inclusion of the islands of Warba and Bubion in the territory of Kuwait. (Saddam Hussein has built a new oil terminal port at the head of the Gulf, but has not hitherto controlled the sea approaches because of Kuwait's possession of Bubion.)

In 1932, the year in which Britain at the insistence of the League of Nations gave Iraq independence, a letter of the then Iraqi Prime Minister conceded the British view of the Kuwait boundary, but Iraq today contends this letter was no valid commitment since constitutional procedure was not fulfilled through ratification by the then legislative authority; and the same applies to a joint Iraq-Kuwait statement in 1963 centred on the 1932 letter. In 1939 Iraq formally approached Britain for re-adjustment of the border and annexation of the two islands to provide a deep-water anchorage, but Britain refused. Various discussions thereafter between Iraq and Kuwait led to no agreement, and there were brief Iraqi incursions into Kuwait in 1961 and 1973. In 1990 Iraq revived its claims and Kuwait first of all stalled on talks, later agreed to hold them, and then in July refused Iraq's claims.

Britain contends that Kuwait, ruled from 1756 by the Al-Sabah dynasty which she appointed, was, while nominally subject to Basra Province, in practice virtually autonomous under the Ottoman central authorities; that the

1899 agreement with Britain rendered it virtually independent, and that this was formalized in 1914 when Kuwait became a British protectorate, later being granted independence in 1961. What can be here added by us is that in 1938 oil was discovered in the desert there where hitherto few had lived, and British Petroleum and the Gulf Oil Company acquired exclusive rights and became de facto rulers for the West behind the Emir and his extensive brood of gluttonous parasites. So much for Gulf freedom and democracy per the West! Whatever the otherwise balance of historical argument between the two sides, the fact is that Iraq took to deciding the matter of Kuwait by force, this being the means by which Britain had acquired this and other territory from Turkey who in turn had earlier acquired it by the same time-honoured means, so in this respect there is nothing to choose between them, and contention to the contrary is a matter of hypocrisy.

Not territory alone but oil is part of the Iraqi case also. During the Iran-Iraq war the latter suffered the virtual destruction of Basra and the oilfields around the city. The combination of Iranian attacks and Syria's closure of a pipe-line to Baniyas caused Iraq's oil revenue to fall from \$29 billion in 1980 to \$7 billion in 1983. Foreign debts soared to between \$60 and \$80 billion; the greatest debts being to Kuwait and Saudi Arabia. Yet Iraq's economic situation, while grave, was not desperate providing there was no big slump in the price of oil on which revenue it so heavily depends to repair and expand the economy after the war with Iran.

But within O.P.E.C., the association of Middle-East oil-producing states, there were interests and demands contrary to those of Iraq who—producing well within its production capacity—wanted a price increase, whereas Kuwait and the United Arab Emirates—with a higher production capacity than their export quota—wished to maintain the existing oil prices or even reduce them. Early in 1990 Iraq lobbied the Gulf states to lower production and increase the price, but this they refused to do. Kuwait, says Iraq, sought to flood the market with excessive oil production contrary to O.P.E.C. quotas, thus to cause a sharp fall in prices to the disastrous detriment of Iraq while to the delight of American consumers; and to this end announced that an increase in production quotas would be sought at the next O.P.E.C. meeting in October 1990.

There has also been the matter of the Rumaila Oil Field, one of the largest in the world, part of which extends from Iraq two miles under Kuwait, and which Iraq claims in its entirety, but from which Kuwait, sitting on only 10% of the oil deposit, has nevertheless been draining 50% of the oil by way of B.P., thus stealing, says Iraq, several billion dollars of oil. In this connection, the *New York Times* September 23, 1990 reported that the U.S. Ambassador to Iraq, April Glaspie, led Saddam Hussein to

believe he could, without American resistance, move his forces 20 miles across the border and seize the rest of the Rumaila Oil Field. (See *The Truth At Last* No. 345)

Having perceived by now some considerable part of the story behind the Iraqi seizure of Kuwait last August, sufficient at least to discredit the Anglo-American polarized presentation of unsullied and unselfish virtue on their side and overwhelming wrong on the other, we now have to uncover the great, albeit veiled, instigator of the crisis. That is Israel.

Israel became a state by the theft of Arab land with the connivance of those powers now in the forefront in menacing Iraq, namely Britain and the U.S.A. where today to a decisive extent Jewry rules the roost. Consider the U.S.A.! President Bush says: "The whole world knows that the U.S. has a very special relationship with Israel" (*Jewish Chronicle*, November 16, 1990). His Secretary of State, James Baker, says: "This administration remains committed to Israel's security, you can count on that!" Israel receives more U.S. aid than any other country in the world: more than \$3 billion each year, and \$45.8 billion in direct aid since 1948. Bush is preparing to transfer \$1 billion worth of advanced weapons to Israel to buttress it against Iraq, this on top of \$1.8 billion of military aid planned for this year before the seizure of Kuwait. This is because Jews, adherents of Israel, so dominate the U.S.A. today as to call the tune, frightening opposition into silence, commanding the avenues to office, bullying and bribing politicians into servile submission to their interests and service of their overseas offshoot.

While quite content at an earlier stage to use Iraq against Iran in the well-proved policy of divide and conquer, Israel has since scheduled Iraq as its No. 1 target precisely because Saddam Hussein has shown the capacity to unite Arab peoples against the common enemy, which is expansionist Israel, in their midst, appealing directly to the Arab masses against their mercenary, dynastic exploiters, and aspiring to make Iraq the centre of a pan-Arab union. With the Palestinian Arabs betrayed, dispossessed, dishonoured and degraded, no wonder the overwhelming majority of them, along with ordinary Arabs in general elsewhere, look upon Saddam Hussein as a hero and possible saviour.

Thus it is that the former head of Israeli military intelligence, Major General Shlomo Gazit, has declared "Saddam Hussein has to be destroyed ... Someone has to find him in his bunker and kill him," and "Israel is urging the United States to take decisive military action against Iraq, even at the cost of risking the lives of Western hostages" (*Daily Telegraph*, August 23, 1990). Echoing the sentiments of their spiritual homeland, we have American Hebrews in plenty slavering their bloodthirsty desires, such as Henry Kissinger calling for "a surgical and progressive destruction of Iraq" and

Washington Post columnist Richard Cohen (September 11, 1990) declaring "I want Baghdad bombed instantly." Naturally these extraterritorial Israelites in stars and stripes, while manifesting their tribal talent as fight promoters, do not propose to be around in the front line when their war starts.

Israel is no peace-loving, benign and beneficent haven of "Holocaust" sufferers as gullible, Gentile Jew-lovers have been programmed to believe. Instead, it is a vicious product of terrorists, headed today by former Stern Gang stalwart, Yitzhak Shamir, boss of its global terrorist organization, the Mossad secret service, which, as just one item from its copious catalogue of skulduggery, in 1954, with the approval of the then Prime Minister, Pinhas Lavon, sought to bomb a U.S. Consulate library in Egypt and place the blame on Egyptians in order to turn American public opinion against Egypt, then standing up to Israel as does Iraq today. Shamir, as did his preceding fellow gangster, Menachem Begin, stands for an expansionist "Greater Israel." His government is committed to "a State of Israel between the Mediterranean and River Jordan" (*Jewish Chronicle* November 23 1990) for the benefit of future millions of new, Jewish immigrants. The Soviet Union, which one research writer has recently estimated to have 3.5 million Jews despite the "Holocaust," is viewed as a main source of supply. Jets have recently been arriving in Israel bringing 300-500 Jews a night from all over the Soviet Union, and the Knesset (parliament) immigration committee has calculated that 200,000 Russian Jews will arrive before next April. So far 140,000 have arrived (*Daily Telegraph* November 21, 1990).

Behind the scenes Israel is the ultimate cause and catalyst of the Middle-East crisis, acting through its British and American lackeys, and with the aim of supremacy in the Middle-East as a base for Jewish supremacy throughout the world. Naturally it seeks to keep its hand hidden as far as possible. Hence President Bush insists on concentration on the simple fact of the Iraqi invasion of Kuwait, regardless of all prior and attendant circumstances, whereas the Iraqi case is that this must be seen, discussed and settled within the context of an examination and settlement of the problems of the Middle-East in general, including the anti-Arab aggressions and repressions of Israel. Hence, also, the evident agreement between Israel and the U.S.A. that at least at this stage Israel must keep a low profile so as not to give the game away, and so the renegade Arab elements in the Middle-East who have been wooed to join the anti-Iraq front will not be alienated. With the U.S.A. slipping into recession and the national debt growing at \$380,000 a minute and his popularity plummeting at the opinion polls, Bush has happily grabbed at the opportunity to serve his Jewish masters through the classic distraction of a martial exercise abroad.

We now come to a matter which has ranked high and raucous in the tirade of Western denunciation of Saddam Hussein: that of the Western "hostages." Iraq was a signatory to the four 1949 Geneva Conventions. Under them foreign civilians may be interned, but the taking of hostages is prohibited under Article 34 of the fourth of these, and "under no circumstances should internees be transferred from occupied territory to the territory of the occupying power," says Article 49; and they "may not be used to render certain points or areas immune from military operations," says Article 38. On the face of it, this puts Iraq in the wrong. However, it may be questioned whether these stipulations apply to citizens of countries other than Kuwait, which countries have not as yet become involved in war with Iraq, and whose citizens will only be placed in jeopardy as hostages in fact if their countries make war on Iraq and so place them in that category. Whatever the fine interpretation of international law on this point, Iraq has at the moment of writing decided to release those detained.

Sanctions against Iraq while initially proclaimed with ardent confidence, and while certainly by now causing shortages of food and medicine and other things have now been seen by the servants of the Zionist design to be incapable of bringing proud and resolute Iraq to its knees soon enough, meaning before—with the 30-day Moslem ritual of Ramadan coming up in March to handicap operations, and followed by the start of the desert summer to handicap even more—sand and sun shrivel the enthusiasm and capacity of the Western servicemen, and the waiting corrodes the will to war of the Western civilians at home. Thus, notwithstanding the hardships of sanctions, time is on the side of Saddam Hussein, if hostilities can be delayed. Hence the anxious procurement of the mid-January U.N. deadline, accompanied by the initiative of Bush for talks with Iraq, calculated to give the advantageous semblance of peace-loving negotiations to avoid war as a justification in the event of war, while in substance only intended to serve as an instrument for demanding unconditional surrender under threat of immediate war.

Thus on present showing the stage seems set for an onslaught on Iraq in the second half of January as Zionism's New Year gift to mankind. Since it is now conceded by the U.S. Deputy Chief of Staff for Intelligence that, contrary to initial disparagement, the Iraqi army is "one of the best equipped and most combat-experienced in the world ... distinguished by its flexibility, unity of command and high level of mobility" (*Sunday Telegraph*, November 11, 1990), Colonel David Hackworth, America's most highly decorated soldier of the Vietnam War, may well be right in forecasting at least 50,000 casualties among the attackers during the first two weeks. Warmonger Bush now claims that a tremendous air strike initially will quickly settle the

matter and avoid such casualties, but one thing which is certain is that he will find it far easier to start than to stop a conflict which will sooner or later mobilize the bulk of the Arab world against the West.

As if this prospect is not awesome enough, we have to contemplate as the price of confrontation amid more than half the world's oil resources, the destruction of huge stocks of oil which the West needs, and with the raging refinery and oil well fires providing an environmental catastrophe, and the reduced supplies causing prices to rocket, trade and living standards to decline, and the world to be plunged into the deepest recession since the 1930s.

Thus it is imperative that we do all we can to stop this threatened Middle-East War starting, or, if and when started, continuing. Saying that does not imply that we vainly imagine our ability to influence events is more than minute, but it does imply that we do see even a minute opposition from us to be worthwhile as well as being an absolute necessity of integrity better by far than doing nothing, and better by further still than the deplorable attitude of the remnant of the National Front in this country whose latest issue of its *Vanguard* magazine (No. 32) says that, if hostilities break out, "and Britain is at war, and our servicemen fighting and dying ... then ... we as patriots must stand by our armed forces once committed to conflict." This purblind, petty nationalism is exactly the same ideological inadequacy which caused Mosley at the outbreak of the Second World War after so rightly telling his followers for years how abominable the old parties and their system were, and how wrong it was to go to war with National Socialist Germany, whose great achievements he upheld, then to turn round and tell them that, because war had broken out, they should do nothing against the country and its war effort, meaning a country under the sway of the Jews waging war on behalf of the Jews and thus a "country," a "Britain," a distortion of nature, which no true National Socialist could identify with and uphold. It was this concept of misidentified "country" before and above the conclusions of the creed and the community of the race which caused many Mosleyites to accept, even volunteer for, service in the British Forces of avenging Jewry, and so to go and fight and kill on behalf of the real enemy those who in reality were their comrades of cause and race.

It is appalling that British soldiers should be in the Middle-East today for the purpose in mind, and horrifying that they may be killed and mutilated for that purpose. It is also horrifying that they may kill and mutilate for the benefit of Israel soldiers of Iraq who are anti-Israel. The inescapable and overshadowing fact is that the British Forces in the Middle-East are there in an utterly wrongful cause. However much we feel sympathy for them in their situation, this cannot lead us for one second to give support to them in

it for which they have their own responsibility of participation to bear. We help them best by fighting to prevent or to stop the Middle-East War, not by aiding and abetting a wrongful war as the National Front advocates.

In the 1930s we were plunged into a war for Jewry which proved a genuine holocaust for the Aryans. Again today we are being manoeuvred into a war for the benefit of the same people in the shape of Israel. The tabloid press of the Jews Murdoch and Maxwell, with a flourish of kosher patriotism, is urging on the conflict as did their predecessors half a century back. The *Sun* has run a frontpage in red, white and blue with screaming headlines on the background of a Union Jack "Our boys go in; paras to take on madman; ships, planes on their way." Not to be outdone, *The Star* has published a colour photograph of a mushroom cloud and promised Iraqis "We'll nuke you!" Saddam Hussein is labeled another Hitler in the best traditions of the Hollywood caricature of the latter, and has been told he may be put on trial, as were German leaders at Nuremberg, if war comes and the West wins. The musical merry-go-round on the circuit of death and destruction is in full swing as these lines are written. Can sanity yet prevail?

The real war mongers, who want to expend the lives of American G.I.'s to destroy Iraq and seize the oil wealth of the Near East, are Israel and a clique of Zionist-controlled politicians in the U.S. government (like oil-rich George Bush) and the prostituted mass media. These ruthless cynics have utterly no respect for human life and wish to erect a global super-state under U.S. hegemony. Real patriots cannot sympathize with such goals. (Part of a message from Saddam Hussein and his government in a leaflet issued by Iraq's Ministry of Information, particularly addressed to the American people.)

From Gothic Ripples, No. 24, December 1990

☆☆☆

Reflections on the Moral Aspects of George Bush's War Against Iraq!

by
Dr. Charles E. Weber

21 January 1990

As an American I am deeply concerned about the moral culpability of my country in its unprovoked military measures against Iraq, a country of modest size which was no military threat to the United States. To many people throughout the world, but especially in the Islamic countries, Americans now seem like brutal, irrational bullies who are intent on seizing the property of other countries by force. ("Blood for oil.") Such a crime is commonly called robbery. Bush's vulgar, sadistically uncompromising, hypocritical posturing about having our armed forces in Arabia for the purpose of undoing "aggression" is so disgustingly absurd that even a ten

year old child could see through it when the facts are fairly presented. The United Nations had long ago condemned Israel for its annexations of territories of its neighbors, but the United States did not act upon the resolutions of the United Nations, although it could easily have done so simply by cutting off the huge contributions of arms and money which it has been giving to the parasitic Jewish state in Palestine since 1948. There have also been the aggressions in Tibet and Afghanistan, against which our supposedly idealistic government did little or nothing. Such obvious hypocrisy and inconsistency must be an embarrassment to any thinking American with a conscience and moral sensibility.

The origins of the annexation of Kuwait by Iraq go back centuries, but more recently they are rooted in the rôles played by England and France after the defeat of Turkey during the First World War, after which very extensive parts of the former Ottoman Empire came into British and French hands as mandated or occupied territories. These included Palestine, Iraq, Syria, Lebanon, (Trans-)Jordan, Egypt and Kuwait. The boundaries of these predominantly Islamic states were more or less arbitrarily drawn by the British and French, who largely disregarded historical, ethnic and economic realities. With the later development of the exploitation of petroleum reserves in the region, the economic aspects were even further distorted, since the oil reserves were not evenly distributed in the earth. Even more recently Kuwait exploited oil deposits belonging to Iraq by larcenous drilling procedures. The ruling family of Kuwait squandered the huge income from its oil production by vulgar spending, which must have been especially irritating to poor Arabs in the region. Iraq claims that its government would have permitted a supervised plebiscite by the Kuwait population as to whether it wanted to regain its independence or to remain part of Iraq. To many Arabs, Saddam Hussein appears as an heroic figure, as personally ruthless though he might be.

As far as the American government is concerned, it must also be held responsible for the origins of the annexation. According to an article in the *New York Times* of 23 September 1990, the American ambassador in Baghdad, April Glaspie, told Saddam Hussein that the United States had no defense treaty with Kuwait and regarded the quarrel between Iraq and Kuwait as not being its business. Was this simple honesty on the part of the American ambassador or was it bungling or was it part of a deliberately dishonest representation of American intentions to the government of Iraq in order to tempt it to use force to resolve its quarrel with Kuwait? Perhaps bungling is the most likely explanation, but be that as it may, the annexation of Kuwait by Iraq is now being used as a pretext for a destructive and costly war whose real purpose is the destruction of one of the main enemies of the

Jewish state in Palestine, which had already committed an unprovoked act of war against Iraq by bombing its atomic energy facility in 1981. Iraq claims that this facility was intended for peaceful purposes. The feeble bombings of Israel (notably of Tel-Aviv) which have taken place during the past several days could very well be justified as an act of retribution, if they were indeed committed by Iraq. (It seems strange that they caused no deaths. Could they have been done by the Israelis themselves for their propaganda effects?)

The unprovoked bombing of Iraq in 1981 seems to symbolize the arrogant, self-righteous deportment of the Jewish state in Palestine, which assumes that it is the only state in the region entitled to have atomic weapons and which, alas, has so much influence by means of Jewish control of the American media (especially television) and Jewish control of the American Congress. (See the very important and now especially timely book by Paul Findlay, a former member of Congress, *They Dare to Speak Out*.)

The war has already brought forth a plethora of atrocity stories and even a book to discredit the government of Iraq. Perhaps some of the stories are true, some exaggerated and others simply well calculated lies. In any event, though, Saddam Hussein had a good enough moral character for the United States to support him over a long period of time during his war with Iran.

There is a striking contrast between the manner in which the Jews' media (especially television) portrayed the war in Vietnam and the manner in which the war against Iraq is now being portrayed. The frightening aspect of this contrast lies in the power of television to influence public opinion that is thus being revealed. Our efforts in Vietnam were effectively sabotaged by the media Jews and their despicable hirelings, the Jane Fonda types. Those who control television were able to make our military efforts in Vietnam so unpopular that they made young Americans who had served their country in good faith in Vietnam the objects of reproach, while they are now making our actions in the Gulf region a popular amongst the unthinking masses who have been seduced into thinking that the war has something to do with keeping the price of gasoline low.

Perhaps the greatest immorality of all is to be found in the personal and political motivations of George Bush himself. One of his sons is involved in the oil business in the Arabic region. A war also provides George Bush with an ideal opportunity to distract attention from the troubles of his son, Neil Bush, who is involved in a banking scandal, and to distract attention from the present economic developments in the United States which threaten to cause a severe recession or even depression. In 1939 (or earlier) to 1941 Roosevelt's efforts to provoke a war in Europe and get the United States

involved in it were no doubt an immoral attempt to overcome massive unemployment by means of war, a war from which the Aryan population of the world has suffered immensely and is still suffering. The long-range results of Bush's war against Iraq can still only be a matter of conjecture, but they can hardly be good for the already heavily taxed and demoralized Aryan component of the population of the United States.

The moral responsibility of the people of the United States is alleviated to some extent by virtue of the many impassioned protests against the war that have been made in various parts of the country even before the body bags have started to come back and by the fact that there was a rather close vote in the Senate on the authorization of military force against Iraq, a relatively poorly armed country with a quite limited capacity to produce highly advanced weapons. As of this writing, however, the defense forces of Iraq might still be able to inflict painful, economically costly losses on the United States, which had been obtaining a mere 2% or so of the petroleum it was consuming from Kuwait.

No matter how short or how long the war, no matter how few or how many Americans killed or maimed for life, the war represents the triumph of the objectives of Zionism over the interests of the American people as a whole.

☆☆☆

What is Behind the Kuwait Affair?

by

Manfred Roeder

I am writing this letter on the day the ultimatum for Iraq ran out, nobody knows what the situation will be when you get this letter. But the crisis will last for some time to come and will somehow influence all of us, the least will be the price of oil.

What is behind the Kuwait affair? Certainly not what the press and our governments tell us. It has nothing to do with defending international law or stopping a dictator. There have been much better opportunities to do that. What happened when Stalin invaded the Baltic states? Nothing. On the contrary, he became the darling of President Roosevelt. What happened when China invaded Tibet? No breach of international law? No brutal dictatorship? And what about the annexation of East Germany by Russia and Poland? Why all that moralizing quibble about Iraq? Just to turn the attention away from the real reasons.

There are two different questions: why did Hussein invade Kuwait? And why did America jump onto that relatively minor issue and concen-

trated a bigger military force against Kuwait than it did for the landing in Normandy 1944?

Saddam was worried about three things: the massive immigration of Soviet Jews into Israel, the enormous Israeli arms build-up, and the increase of oil production in Kuwait. All this was a direct threat to Iraq. If up to a million Jews would come to Israel, the population pressure would rise to a point where Israel would look for more land and never give up the occupied part of Palestine. Israel is a constant threat to all the Arabs around, for Israel has robbed other peoples' land and is thirsty for more all the time. It is obvious that one day Israel would expel the Palestinians or attack Jordan or any other Arab country. Besides, Israel will attack any Arab country that might get too strong, and it has already done so with air raids against Baghdad and Libya.

Israel has secretly amassed \$25 billion of 'washed' drug money from Panama and elsewhere to build up a new arsenal of nuclear and chemical assault weapons against Iraq from submarines. Two of those boats are now under construction in Germany, ready in 1992. In addition, the Bush administration stopped the export of electronic devices to Iraq at the same time Israel got 810 of such krytrons that can be used as detonators in nuclear bombs from a Jewish firm in California.

The third thing that got under Saddam's skin was that Kuwait suddenly started pumping oil like mad far above their OPEC quotas, thus pushing the price down from \$18 to \$12 per barrel whereby Iraq was losing \$1 billion a year for each drop of \$1 in the world price. Kuwait's provocation was caused by a conspiracy between the Sheik of Kuwait and CIA director Webster at the end of November 1989, a few weeks after the opening of the Berlin Wall.

Saddam was in a trap: if he did nothing, the Israelis would build up their war potential and sooner or later attack him or Jordan. And Kuwait was causing his economy a disastrous loss every day. If he did something, he risked an Israeli or U.S. reaction. So he inquired in America and heard that there was no interest in this affair. A colossal lie to provoke him.

Why did Bush want to make this little Kuwait affair his own? The main reason: America is looking for another chance to demonstrate strength as a world power. In order to do that, you need an enemy. Gorbachev was no good for that anymore. He released the East European satellites from the Moscow yoke and gave the green light for the re-unification of Germany, thus demolishing the status quo of 1945. Disarmament was under way and sooner or later most of the military might in Europe would be there without any purpose and would have to be withdrawn, or at least reduced. Then what? Back to America at high costs? Never. Destroy it? Very costly. Well,

isn't there a tiny little Hitler, a very, very small one we could name? Yes, of course; there is one! Saddam! Hallelujah! Let's call him a new Hitler and mobilize the whole world (and all our useless war equipment) to put him in his place. Huge quantities hardware could be sold to the Saudis (what a profit!) and lots more could be shipped to the Gulf. Even more important probably is: America could take the lead in a world action and proclaim its moral and military leadership as never before. For the first time all the nations united, including the Soviets and most Arabs. Is this not the idea of a genius?

Let us not talk of the personal profit for Mr. Bush, who has his shares in one of the biggest oil companies and got his share as soon as the crisis was declared and the oil price went up and up. And, do you expect that all this war materiel will be withdrawn from the desert once the crisis is over? You can be sure that for years to come America will keep its foot in the Middle East door, especially after satellite photos have shown the biggest oil fields in the Arabian desert, the biggest in the world, a supply for decades.

America was rapidly driving into a great economic depression as a result of Reagonomics. The richest country and creditor has become the greatest debtor. Now, a new push for the industry, at least the war industry, is coming. What a fallacy! Of course, some firms will make big profits, but you cannot cure a sick nation with a war. And America is sick to the core, and not just its economy. Instead of looking for foreign enemies and world leadership the president and all those who love the country should deal with the drug and crime issues, juvenile delinquency, and racial slums. And, most of all, the Jewish stranglehold on the country should be broken and freedom of speech should be restored. If you are openly against Jewish control and race-mixing you are a dead man in America. What a freedom! There is more freedom of speech in Russia on these points. Try it!

I repeat it again and again: *Gorbachev is in a mess and he may fail, but he is sincere* and he is selfless and stands high above all other politicians in the world. And what he is doing to the Baltic states is a trifle compared with what Bush does against Iraq. Gorbachev has released all Communist satellites, he has agreed to German unity, has broken up the Berlin Wall, has stopped financing Communist countries and parties around the world. And he has generally agreed to autonomy of the various states, but he cannot do it overnight without causing a military revolt.

Would Bush allow any American state to proclaim its sovereignty as is laid down in the Constitution? Never. What happened when the South seceded? The bloodiest war in American history. Why didn't they let them go? Why does Britain hold on to Northern Ireland? There are so many

English. But the same goes for Latvia; there are already more Russians than Latvians. Don't get me wrong: I am all for restoring freedom to the Baltic or other states who want to be free. But don't start pointing fingers, there are three pointing back at you.

And what kind of freedom do we have in the West when I or Mr. Tyndall or a former officer in the German army or Mr. Waldheim or any businessman is refused entry into the land of the free? To hell with Western democracy and human rights if this is the result. Russia will go through years of utter misery. But what do you expect after 70 years of Bolshevik tyranny and hundreds of years of the Czarist whip? They never had a free society but may create one. But we are rapidly losing all the freedom we once enjoyed. Let us stop arguing about Gorbachev and let us change the conditions and governments in our own countries. That's the real thing that matters, nothing else does!

*From Teutonic Unity #1-January 1991
Haus Richberg, W-3579 Schwarzenborn
Federal Republic of Germany*

☆☆☆

WHY WAR?

by

Dr. William Pierce

Why is George Bush hell-bent on war against Iraq!

He has given us four reasons:

- Saddam Hussein, by invading Kuwait, has threatened America's supply of imported petroleum, and we must force him out of Kuwait to safeguard that supply—and with it the oil-dependent American way of life.
- Saddam Hussein committed an act of aggression by invading Kuwait, and America is obliged to punish acts of aggression whenever and wherever they occur.
- Saddam Hussein is a brutal dictator of unparalleled malevolence—a new Hitler, Mr. Bush has called him—who has kidnapped hundreds of American citizens, tortured Kuwaiti prisoners, and done any number of other nasty things, so that any right-thinking American should want to squash him like a poisonous spider.
- Saddam Hussein has built up Iraq's military capacity—including weapons of mass destruction—to the point where Iraq threatens the stability of the entire Middle East. Saddam Hussein and Iraq's military capability must be eliminated now for the sake of future peace in the region.

Depending upon the circumstances and his audience, Mr. Bush switches from one of these reasons to another. The American people, however, are having a hard time believing any of them is a sufficient reason for going to war—or that any of them is Mr. Bush's *real* reason for threatening a war and sending hundreds of thousands of American troops to the Persian Gulf to back up his threat.

When we examine his arguments for war one by one, they are seen to be manifestly hollow. In the first place, Saddam Hussein did not and does not pose a significant threat to America's supply of imported oil, either before or after his annexation of Kuwait. Iraq's principal source of revenue has come from its export of petroleum to America and other countries. It is hardly conceivable that Saddam Hussein would voluntarily cut off that source of revenue. He might with more justice be accused of wanting to force Kuwait to stop producing more than its OPEC-allotted quota of oil, thus cutting into Iraq's share of the export trade. But even if he shut Kuwait's oil production down completely, he could hardly threaten the American way of oil consumption: America was importing just *one per cent* of its total petroleum consumption from Kuwait before Saddam Hussein's invasion, and just another 2.6 per cent from Iraq.

One might theorize that Saddam Hussein could eventually follow up his annexation of Kuwait with attempts to take over Saudi Arabia and other oil-exporting countries in the region. Even if he controlled *all* the oil flowing from the Arab countries of the Persian Gulf to the United States—Iraq, Kuwait, Saudi Arabia, and the United Arab Emirates—that would be only 11 per cent of US consumption. He might be able to force up the price of oil a bit—although it is hard to see how he could be more successful at doing that than OPEC is now. In any case, the theoretical possibility that Iraq might at some future time control 11 per cent of the petroleum we use, perhaps hiking the price we pay for gasoline and forcing us to conserve energy, switch to other sources, or develop our own reserves, is not a compelling reason to start a war.

We import many commodities, some of them critical to our economy. Is it to be our policy to go to war against any country which we suspect may raise the price it charges us for its exports? The United States is entirely dependent on other countries for its supply of chromium ore, for example. Without chromium much of American industry would grind to a halt. Zimbabwe, headed by a thuggish Black dictator-for-life, is our principal supplier of this essential mineral. Does anyone imagine that Mr. Bush would send an invasion force to Zimbabwe if that country announced that it intended to double the price it charges us for chromium?

Certainly, the damage now being done to the U.S. economy by the Persian Gulf crisis is not the result of Saddam Hussein's denying us Kuwait's oil. He would be only too happy to sell us that oil, but Mr. Bush has instigated an embargo to prevent his doing so. And Saddam Hussein did not force up the price of oil by annexing Kuwait; the oil wells there remained undamaged and in production. It is the prospect that Mr. Bush will start a major war in the Persian Gulf and thereby disrupt the output of oil from the entire region which has led oil speculators to raise prices. If the recession the United States is now entering becomes much worse, it will be due in part to the tens of billions of dollars being drained from the U.S. economy by Mr. Bush's troop buildup in Saudi Arabia, in part to the increased cost of energy this disruption of the oil market has caused, and in part to the enormous bribes he is paying from the U.S. Treasury to keep his anti-Iraq coalition together (seven billion dollars to Egypt alone, and more than two billion dollars promised to Turkey). The loss of jobs by American workers will be George Bush's doing, not Saddam Hussein's.

The excuse that it is America's responsibility to punish Saddam Hussein's "aggression" by starting a war against him is even more anemic and shows George Bush up as a liar and hypocrite. The boundary between Iraq and Kuwait was drawn in 1923 by British colonial administrators, who did not leave the region and permit full self-government there until 1961.

Iraqis have long considered the territory designated by the British as Kuwait to be part of Iraq, and the annexation of that territory is not aggression in the same sense as, say, Israel's 1982 invasion of Lebanon or Israel's continued military occupation of seized Palestinian land. Perhaps Saddam Hussein should have gone about rectifying this relic of British colonialism in a more diplomatic way. No matter how he did it, he would have made some people angry—at the very least the Kuwaiti Al Sabah ruling family. But, really, a Middle Eastern squabble of the sort existing between the government in Baghdad and the Al Sabah clan is not a very good cause for moral posturing about "aggression" by the politicians of the West. It certainly is not a good excuse for George Bush to send 400,000 troops to the Persian Gulf to start a war.

Is Saddam Hussein a nasty fellow? It's hard to guess where the truth lies when Bush calls him a "new Hitler" and the media eagerly recite the atrocities and brutalities he supposedly has committed. If we judge by the general rule for leaders in that part of the world, however, he probably is a mean, tough S.O.B. He probably has ordered the execution of political opponents. His secret police interrogators probably torture prisoners. That's the way life is in the Middle East. The leaders of Lebanon in recent years have been bloody-handed gangsters who could have stepped right out of the

pages of *The Godfather*. Yitzhak Shamir, the present prime minister of Israel, is a former terrorist leader who planned cold-blooded assassinations and bombings. So was Menachem Begin, the former Israeli prime minister. The Israelis and Arabs both torture prisoners to extract information. They both arrest people arbitrarily and imprison them without trials. If Saddam Hussein were a gentleman or a humanitarian or someone who flinched at the sight of blood, he would be out of place in the Middle East. But is it America's mission to stamp out the world's S.O.B.s? If so, why don't we sever all relationships with the likes of Yitzhak Shamir and wash our hands before going after the Saddam Husseins of the world?

It's only in Mr. Bush's fourth reason for going to war against Iraq that we can see a bit of truth. Saddam Hussein must be killed and Iraq's military capabilities permanently eliminated, otherwise there will be trouble later, say Mr. Bush and the other advocates of war. Iraq has weapons of mass destruction; it soon will have nuclear weapons. So let's wipe out the Iraqis now, before they become really dangerous.

Before we buy that argument we should ask, dangerous to whom? Certainly not to Americans. To Iraq's Arab neighbors and to Iran, perhaps. Should Americans go to war now to head off possible future inter-Arab or Arab-Iranian squabbles? Of course, not.

There is one other country which is worried about Iraq's growing strength, however. That country is Israel. And in that fact lies the hidden motive behind all of Mr. Bush's phony and unconvincing explanations of the necessity of a war against Iraq.

Israel is at this time the only country in the Middle East with nuclear and biological weapons, and the Israelis are determined to keep it that way. Only by maintaining an overwhelming military superiority over her neighbors can Israel hope to hang onto conquered Arab lands and keep the Palestinian people in subjection. This necessity has become more acute than ever in the past, as the Palestinian *interfadeh* has heated up. The Israelis are realizing that all of the methods of terror and brutal repression they have been using to hold the Palestinian people down are not working, and that the situation is likely to evolve into a full-scale uprising within the next year or two. As long as no Arab country can stand up against Israel's nuclear-armed might, the Israelis can hope to deal with the Palestinian uprising through genocide and mass expulsion, but if any Arab country is able to match Israel militarily, then an Israeli attempt at the extermination of the Palestinians will bring on a new war in the Middle-East—a war which Israel conceivably could lose. Israeli leaders, therefore, consider the elimination of Iraq now as absolutely essential to the continued Israeli domination of the Middle East. The only question in their minds is, who will undertake that

dangerous and bloody task? Will Israelis have to sacrifice men and money to do it—or can they manipulate Americans into doing it for them, much as they have manipulated Americans into doing so many other things?

It would be helpful for a public understanding of the situation if Yitzhak Shamir and George Bush had held a joint press conference and announced to the world that Shamir has asked Bush to destroy Iraq for him in order to save Israel the trouble and that Bush had agreed to do so. That would fit right in with the policy of the U.S. government in recent years in bowing to the enormously powerful Jewish lobby and putting Israel's interests ahead of America's. But, of course, in the matter of the Persian Gulf crisis it is essential to both Shamir and Bush that the public *not* understand what is going on, and so there has been no such public announcement. In fact, the Israeli government and Jewish groups in America have carefully kept a low profile since the beginning of the Persian Gulf crisis. They very much want to remain unnoticed by the public, so that the pretense can more easily be maintained that they have nothing to do with the crisis.

Nevertheless, the evidence is abundant. The joy in Israel is unrestrained, and even though Shamir has been rather discreet in his statements, other Israelis have been less so. The byword there is "Iraq must be destroyed." And in America prominent Jewish spokesmen, from Henry Kissinger to former *New York Times* editor Abe Rosenthal, have been beating the war drums and claiming that America must destroy Iraq for the sake of the American way of life, with angry accusations of "anti-Semitism" ready to hurl at anyone who suggests that a war against Iraq can only be for the sake of Israel, not America. On November 17, 1990, in San Francisco 700 delegates to the Council of Jewish Federations, representing every major Jewish group in America, passed a resolution *unanimously* affirming support for Mr. Bush's war policy against Iraq. The Christian churches, by way of contrast, have almost without exception protested the rush to war.

The National Alliance and other truly patriotic American groups also oppose a war against Iraq. War should be resorted to only when it serves a compelling American interest. Neither restoring the Emir of Kuwait to his throne nor preventing Saddam Hussein from having a say in the sale of another one per cent of the oil we use is a compelling American interest. And, most assuredly, having young Americans die in the desert so that Israeli's won't have to is not in America's interest.

George Bush may think that he can fool the American people with his reasons for leading them into a war and a deeper recession, but if enough patriotic Americans speak out now and let him know that they're not being fooled he may be forced to rethink his policies. Every concerned American should express himself forcefully and repeatedly, with letters to newspaper

and magazine editors, with calls to radio talk shows, and with every other means at his disposal (including copying and distribution of this leaflet). The message should be loud and clear:

No war for oil.

No war for monarchy in Kuwait.

AND NO WAR TO DO ISRAEL'S DIRTY WORK!

*From a leaflet distributed by the
National Alliance, Box 2723, Arlington VA 22202*

☆☆☆

Whose
"NEW WORLD ORDER"
Are We Fighting For?

by

Dr. William Pierce

As we continue to carpet-bomb Iraq into rubble—and our Marines continue to die in the desert—we still haven't heard a single valid reason for George Bush's great military adventure in the Persian Gulf. Why is this war necessary? How does it serve American interests?

Mr. Bush says the war is to establish a "new world order." Do our Marines and airmen in Saudi Arabia know that? Are they prepared to put their lives on the line for Mr. Bush's "new world order"?

Mr. Bush started by telling us that we had to attack Iraq in order to protect the "American way of life" and to save the jobs of Americans. When that didn't wash he said that the war was to punish "naked aggression." His reasoning was that if we don't fight Saddam Hussein now in Kuwait, we'll have to fight him later on Main Street, U.S.A. Naked aggression can be nasty stuff if you let it get out of control! As far-fetched as that sounds, we had half a million troops in Saudi Arabia willing to accept it as their excuse for being there.

And now we are told that the real reason for the war is a "new world order"! It may have been dumb of George Bush to have told us that, when he already had managed to get his war started with his phony excuse about saving Americans' jobs and keeping Iraq's "naked aggression" away from our shores. But we should be grateful that finally he's telling us something with at least a grain of truth in it.

The fact is that George Bush and a number of other people with whom he works have been planning a "new world order" for some time. They want to re-draw the map of the world and change the power relationships

between nations. They want to force the peoples of the world into a new mold. Throughout history other men have lusted after a "new world order" of one sort or another. All too often they have been willing to resort to war in order to satisfy their lust. Most Americans, on the other hand, believe that war is justified only when it is necessary to defend vital national interests. If George Bush had not tricked them by telling them that Iraq is a threat to the "American way of life"—if he had told them from the beginning that the purpose of his war is a "new world order"—they would have told him, "Hell no, we won't go!"

The worst of it is that if Americans really understood what George Bush has in mind when he babbles about his "new world order," they would be horrified and disgusted. They would be willing to go to war to prevent such a "new world order" from being born. George Bush's "new world order" clique consists of men who see a central rôle for the state of Israel in the "new order." In their vision of the future Israel will rule a Middle Eastern empire stretching from the Nile to the Euphrates, in accord with the Jewish territorial claims set out in the Old Testament (*Genesis 15:18*). The purpose of the present war in the Persian Gulf is not to protect the "American way of life"; it is to remove a threat to Israel's domination of the Middle East.

This is not to say that George Bush is a religious fanatic who sees any validity in ancient or modern Jewish imperial claims. But the people who do believe in those claims are very powerful; in particular, they control most of the news and entertainment media in America. Through their control of the media they wield a large measure of control over American public opinion—and hence over the political process. And George Bush is, above all else, a politician.

When we understand who is behind George Bush's "new world order" scheme, we can understand why Mr. Bush was so determined to start a war against Iraq, and we can understand many other things as well. We can understand why he puts on a great show of moral indignation about Iraq's annexation of Kuwait (to which it has an arguable historical claim) and remain silent when the Soviet Union massacres patriots demonstrating for freedom in Lithuania. We can understand why he expresses outrage at Iraq's feeble attempts to defend itself, saying that Saddam Hussein has "sickened the world" by firing a few Scud missiles into Israel and Saudi Arabia, and remains silent when Israeli police turn their machine guns on unarmed Palestinian civilians in Jerusalem and massacre more people in five minutes than all of Iraq's Scuds have killed. We can understand why he claimed in his January 29 State of the Union speech that he wanted to "lead the world away from the dark chaos of dictators" while seeking alliances against Iraq with dictatorships like China.

When we understand that the essential element in the “new world order” to which Mr. Bush pays lip service is the elimination of every threat to the continued expansion of Israel, we can understand the deceit and hypocrisy surrounding the whole scheme. And we can understand that to order American servicemen to give up their lives for the sake of that scheme is nothing but treason and murder.

No patriot who understands what George Bush means when he says we are fighting for a “new world order” in the Persian Gulf can support this war. Let him know that that’s how you feel about his war. Let him know by writing letters to your local newspaper and by telephoning every radio talk show you can. Let him know by reproducing this flyer and posting it wherever people will see it.

*From a leaflet distributed by the
National Alliance, Box 2723, Arlington VA 22202*

☆☆☆

A SALUTE TO A VALIANT NATION

by
Harold A. Covington

One of the characteristics of the true Aryan is that he admires and respects the martial virtues of courage, endurance, discipline, and loyalty—even when those characteristics are to be observed in people not of our race.

The people and the armed forces of the Republic of Iraq have over the past few weeks withstood the most massive and total aerial bombardment in the history of warfare. The only event in history which compares with the current Zionist air assault on Iraq is the attempted aerial genocide directed against the Third Reich during World War II by the same Zionist puppet regimes who are for the most part involved in the present Gulf war. And yet these Iraqis have endured the loss of their homes, the murder of their families, and the destruction of the holy places of Islam with a stoic bravery and unflinching devotion to their country and their leader which is slowly, irresistibly stirring the admiration of the world. It is now admitted even by the “allies” that Saddam Hussein is simply holding back the bulk of his air force and coolly, deliberately refusing to be drawn into an unequal high-tech battle of super-expensive weaponry, patiently taking everything ZOG dishes out and waiting to lure us in on the ground where his battle-hardened veterans can take on our MTV-raised illiterates, our niggers, and our bitches of war in a genuine battle. Iraq is displaying in this time of crisis an iron discipline and an inflexible will not seen in the world since 1945.

I can only wish that our grand and glorious “movement” could find within itself one fraction of the valor and the dedication that these alleged “racial inferiors” of ours are displaying. I think of these clowns who do-se-do down the streets of Hootertown on a Saturday afternoon wearing Mardi Gras costumes while hundreds of screaming Reds and niggers and hebes and degenerates throw rocks and bottles and bellow filthy words. Would such scum be allowed to go unpunished in Iraq? And yet we, the “big, bad, tough Klan and Nazis,” willingly put up with it like little lambs, even seek it out as if we get off on it. (I have long entertained suspicions that certain so-called “White leaders” DO get off on mass abuse, in some bizarre, kinky way.) I think of all these drunken macho men who wave hog-leg .44s and Armalites in the air at cow-pasture rallies, generally after starting in on their second six-pack of the evening, and vow that they will never be taken alive and fight for the White race to the end. Yet at the first hint of heat from ZOG these same big bad dudes blubber like babies for mercy and can’t crawl on their bellies fast enough through the office door of the U.S. Attorney or the grand jury room to sell out their friends.

In the name of God, let SOMEBODY come right out and SAY it, for once: our problem is that we are as soft as butter from luxurious living, as weak-willed as water and as cowardly as rabbits.

We have never faced the rubber bullets of the West Bank or the bombers overhead in the night, and we *couldn't*, because we have spines of jelly. On the few occasions when we actually *do* something to inconvenience the enemy our courage generally comes from a beer can or a whiskey bottle and we are utterly appalled when we sober up and realize what we have done. It is no wonder that our enemies hold us in such contempt. It is deserved. They know us too well.

But the *Arabs* they fear—because they know that the Arabs *know* no fear. It is significant that Meir Kahane operated for years in the United States, advocating murder and terrorism against Whites and spreading his filthy poison with impunity. So far as I know Meir never received even so much as a gentle tap on the cheek from any of us big, bad Nazis. Oh, to be sure, back in the old NSWPP and NSPA days we had a good few tangles with the Jewish Defense League and we invariably whipped them down into jelly. We have generally been able to hold our own in brief bar-room-brawl style encounters, fair enough, although these generally entailed months and years and thousands of dollars of legal consequences which we could have done without. Yet the fact remains: when Meir’s final coda was writ, it was an Arab who put paid to the obnoxious little

kike. If it had been left up to us, our worst enemy would have lived until his beard was long and white.

What am I trying to say here? Simple. LET US HAVE AN END TO PRETENSE. Let us allow words like "Viking" and "Aryan warrior" and all that pseudo-militant horse manure to disappear from our vocabulary and cease trying to pretend that we are the men our ancestors were. We are not. Let's quit buying guns and stocking up on ammunition and survival gear which we have no intention of ever using. It's a waste of money that would better be spent on written and electronic propaganda material and on creating a genuine separatist philosophy and way of life.

The vast majority of us are not "Vikings" or anything of the sort. We are products of the American consumer system whose main objection to the present system is usually that we have been left out of it and we're not getting our fair share. This is not to say that revolution is impossible for Americans or that we are all totally useless twits who can be of no use to the White race. (Even if some of us *are*...but I digress.) But we have a long, long way to go in moulding and shaping our character, our political and philosophical direction, and our strategy.

Robert Mathews and the Order showed us that it doesn't have to be like that. Aryan Americans CAN find within themselves the necessary courage to act, to place their physical bodies at risk in order to resist ZOG. But let's either fish or cut bait, shall we? Either DO IT—hit hard, act alone, and understand that death is the inevitable result—or DON'T PRETEND. Sell your guns and your survival gear and buy a PC with desk-top publishing software. Hang your Klan robe or your Nazi uniform in the closet and go buy a three-piece suit and drop in on your local Republican committee meeting.

If you are one of those rare Bob Mathews types who is going to fight, then make like the Nike ads and JUST DO IT. Don't mail out a little newsletter for years telling us how you're going to do it. Remember those three provisos—*act alone*, or else you will be betrayed by some chicken-shit White coward; *hit hard* and make ZOG buy your life in Jewish blood; and *accept death* as inevitable. When you are caught, don't surrender—shoot and die and give the rest of us a martyr to name our sons after.

And if you're not going to DO IT, then stop pretending. Stop lying to yourself and stop lying to the rest of us. Pop the top on that six pack, sit your butt down in front of that TV, cheer for the Iraqis as they fight the true fight which we cannot as yet enter. Then tomorrow throw the beer cans in the trash and hit the streets with a car-load of good leaflets or stickers. You'll find that there is a good deal of satisfaction in doing all that you know in your heart you are really capable of doing.

No one expects White American men to behave with the same fearlessness and the same toughness that the Iraqis are displaying. We have not been through what they have as a nation. And yet *genetically we are Vikings*, or can be once we get our minds right. Some people, like Bob Mathews, can perform that cleansing and tempering and hardening of the soul as an intellectual process, but men like Mathews are rare. For most of us it will come with experience—the experience of joblessness, of grinding poverty, of losing that color TV and that six-pack and of losing that house and that car and having to pound the streets looking for work, competing with niggers and spics and Yuppie Barbie dolls who get jobs on affirmative action quotas. Having to root in garbage cans for food. Having to collect other people's beer cans to sell for recycling in order to buy some Hamburger Helper to feed your family. Sweating in the summer because your air conditioner has been repossessed and you couldn't afford the electric bill to run it anyway. Freezing in the winter, stealing wood from construction sites for the fireplace. Above all, that hardening will come when we realize that there is no hope, and that at long last we have nothing to lose but our lives and life is no longer worth living; we would rather die than see the Zionist system go on for one hour more.

Each nation confronts evil in its own historical context. Iraq is doing so now. We will do so tomorrow. Not that we have any choice. We are all caught up in history's tide and it's coming whether we like it or not.

For now, let's do what we can to hinder ZOG's war effort against a little nation of brave and tough people who have decided they will no longer be pushed around by the Jews and their American bully boy. Non-White or not, they deserve a hand. The time may well come when we need their help, and they will be justified in asking us, "Where were you when our Iraqi brothers were dying under the bombs of Bush?" Let's make sure that when that time comes, we all have an answer to that question.

From Resistance #6, 31 January 1991
Box 1321, Raleigh NC 27602

☆☆☆☆☆

No War For Oil!
No War For A Corrupt Monarchy In Kuwait!
AND NO WAR TO DO
ISRAEL'S DIRTY WORK!

THE LEUCHTER-CONGRESS

The great European Leuchter-Congress is now on track to take place on 23 March 1991 in Munich.

The usual initial difficulties in the form of meeting hall rentals, cancellations, possible change of venues, legal moves, etc. that we in our the movement are all too familiar with had to be overcome. However, perseverance has paid off!

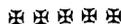
A hall with a seating capacity of 2000 has now been rented. The deal is signed, sealed and delivered, as well as pre-paid! Lawyers insist that all is thus secure, and our one-day marathon spectacular is on track—and now we must make up for the delays caused by the legal wrangling. People from all over Europe, guests and speakers from Canada, the U.S.A., France, England, Sweden, Switzerland, Holland, Denmark, Spain, Belgium, Austria, United Germany, Eastern Europe, and hopefully, from Latin America, South Africa and several Arab states will meet for the first time ever to share their research findings with friend and foe as well as the invited media! This is to be a conference like no other and in competition with no one.

This gathering, it is hoped, will be the 'break-out' from the intellectual and ideological ghetto onto the center stage of history now in the making. We will see if the ideological 'left' and the wobbly 'center' have the courage and the ability to defend their convictions or if they wish to hide a little longer in their ivory towers and snipe at us from behind the paper walls of their phony 'foundations', their one-man 'newspapers' and commie fronts.

Those of you who have the money to go should register now! The admission fee is only **DM50 for the entire day**. If you need help in finding accommodation and/or would like to stay in the home of a German family, please contact the organizers at once! **DO NOT DELAY!** Everything is on a first-come, first-served basis. Two thousand seats will be filled quickly.

DATE: 23 March 1991 TIME: Conference begins at 10:00 A.M. & ends at 10:00 P.M. PLACE: MUNICH. ORGANIZER: Ewald Althans, Postfach 2, W-8125 Huglfing/Obb.-Federal Republic of Germany.

The organizer will supply you with further details. Because of tight security requirements, the location of the meeting hall will only be given to you at a certain time and place after your arrival in Munich. There is no other way if we wish to avoid 10,000 demonstrators in front of the place!



A SHORT, IRREVERENT HISTORY OF THE WORLD

by
A.N. Outsider

The Jews really are a remarkable people, but not for any of the reasons they claim. For example, in some mystical pre-existence phase, before the Beginning, they invented their great God Yahweh, created in their own brutish image. Eventually He became bored with the vast void and emptiness of space, and 5994 years ago decided to create a universe with some interesting inhabitants to amuse Him. To make it even more interesting, He created night and day. After looking it all over the following week, he pronounced it good, and He made the Jews his favorite creation—His Chosen People. In fact, they were the only true human beings; all other tribes and animals are *goyim*, created only to serve as slaves, beasts of burden, or sources of food.

God's Chosen People then proceeded to replenish the earth, and except for a few mistakes, migrations, and massacres, things appeared to go reasonably well until some tribes from the North, not being aware of their subservient status, wandered down and foolishly occupied territory which Yahweh had destined for His Chosen. Obviously, this could not be tolerated, so old Yahweh trumpeted His orders from the mountain, came down, and joined His People in slaughtering millions of the sub-human intruders. (Several of these genocidal holocausts, whether real or imaginary, are still celebrated in Jewish holy days.) This kind of bloody warfare continued intermittently for a few centuries without eliminating the insolent *goyim*, so a new tactic had to be found to supplement the sword.

Greek language and culture, as well as several of the older religious legends were studied for ideas, and many possibilities appeared. Quite conveniently, tough old Yahweh, with the help of a nice Jewish girl, now begat a son, an emasculated, feminized semi-god who espoused such semi-appealing traits as meekness, humility, poverty, altruism, chastity, mercy, peace-making, honor, trust, truthfulness, integrity, tolerance, and loving one's enemies. What wonderful traits to find in one's enemies!

It might be a bit difficult to sell this bill of goods to the *goyim*, so several inducements were incorporated, with many more to come later. This new Savior would assume the guilt as well as the punishment for any infractions of the rules, including the Original Sin of not being born Jewish. All converts were assured of endless bliss in an indescribably beautiful Heaven after death, if only they would whole-heartedly believe. Furthermore, rebirth into the new life was

alleged to bring such peace and satisfaction that living in this vale of pain and tears would be not only tolerable, but actually enjoyable. On the other hand, those who never heard the salvation message, along with those who heard it but were unable to believe, were doomed to spend eternity being mercilessly tortured in a fiery pit of burning sulphur. That ought to really get them!

Somewhere in the dim, forgotten past the Jews has formulated and faithfully practiced their Golden Rule that "when you learn to fake sincerity, you've got it made." It was recently quoted on television by a well-known Jewish writer-philosopher, so it is still considered current and useful. This made it easy for the Great Teacher to attract a few missionary-helpers, and before long things were going great. In fact, some of the new converts were so zealous that it was feared the infection might spread to God's Chosen. Some of the female *goyim* appeared attractive and submissive, which also posed a severe temptation to the young hot-bloods of the Tribe.

The Learned Elders were equal to any emergency threatening their People, so they added more ground rules to the convoluted *Mishnah* already at hand. Among them it is stated that female *goyim* are available to the Chosen, and fair game for labor, entertainment, and gratification, but nothing more. If a Jew-boy weakens and marries one, he is to be publicly and officially declared dead by his family and the tribe, with appropriate mourning, funeral ceremonies, and subsequent shunning. If a *goy* aspires to cultivate one of God's Chosen Females, he is to be promptly eliminated. Anyway, killing *goyim* is recommended whenever feasible, since that is not considered murder. The Ten commandments and the Golden Rule are not involved, since they were admittedly never intended to handicap the Jews. This brings to mind old Moses, one of their most Venerated Figures. After a hundred years of archaeological digging and exploration and careful study of the Dead Sea Scrolls, no evidence has ever been found that Moses ever existed, although there are at least three older sects with legends of a baby prophet being found in a basket in the bulrushes. Similarly, there is no trace of evidence for Abraham, Solomon, David, Joshua, Saul, John the Baptist, or Jesus the Christ. Israel has maintained exclusive custody of the scrolls, and other scholars and translators have no access to them. Could it be that this secrecy is due to fear that revelation of the sordid origin of these religions would cause a total collapse of the house of cards, without which Israel probably could not survive?

In order to keep the new religion under control without destroying it, appropriate insults and obscenities were devised and applied from time to time, with occasional massacres to keep the *goyim* in line. But in spite of all of its contradictions and inconsistencies, the religion spread to Europe, with many adherents so zealous that they were willing to suffer and die for their faith. The new doctrines were ambiguous and unclear, so many different interpretations ap-

peared, resulting in the formation of opposing sects. The sects sometimes became so antagonistic that, with some outside agitation, major wars developed between them, with casualties running into the millions. Here these mixed-up fools were slaughtering each other in righteous indignation or wrath, while at the same time treating their real enemies with kindness and consideration! This was even better than the Learned Elders ever had reason to hope for.

Strange as it seems, the new religion survived and spread among the Aryans, but it had to be updated and enhanced to meet the aesthetic, intellectual, and cultural requirements of advancing civilization. And in order to meet the religious needs of more people, the new deity was fragmented into three parts, known collectively to the clergy as the Tri-une God or Trinity, and the clergy were the only ones presuming really to understand his complex nature. The common people understood only that if they needed a Father-figure to lean on or to answer their ultimate questions, He was there in Heaven, a distant relative of old Yahweh and probably having the same nebulous residence. If they wanted love, wisdom, companionship, forgiveness, or salvation, the Son was also there, always ready to come to their aid. If their needs were more complex, the Holy Spirit could guide them heavenward in the mysterious ways of righteousness and holiness.

Joint committees of rabbis, priest, scholars, and kings were convened to decide which of the many religious legends, fables, and lies would be acceptable to the now more educated masses, and which were so ridiculous or repulsive that they must be discarded. There never was a true consensus, but a compendium of translations, interpretations, truisms, and wishful thinking was finally formulated and transcribed in the most elegant language and poetry of the time. Of course, it had to be re-done periodically, but there was no shortage of volunteers for the job, Men of God with their Divine Revelations.

As sophisticated music was coming into vogue, great poets, composers, musicians, and fine instrument makers appeared, all for the glory of God. The music took many forms and was very effective, majestic, joyful, prayerful, or imploring, depending on which mood the clergy chose to induce at the time. The rituals became very impressive, and the cathedrals with spires reaching almost to Heaven were truly inspiring. Artists and sculptors contributed their finest work and there was competition and rivalry to see which city-state could build the tallest, the most magnificent, or the most intricately carved structure. The poor serfs and artisans were taxed and enslaved for years to build these edifices and to maintain their popes and bishops in the style to which they aspired, all for the Glory of God. If the Great Teacher were to return to earth, as many of the followers claimed to expect, he would be puzzled as he sought in vain for evidence of his simple teachings in the lives of the people.

This inborn knack for faking sincerity has been a tremendous asset in the Jews' campaign to bring about Yahweh's will on earth. It has made them perfect masters in the theater, which they have exploited with great skill to inculcate countless nefarious ideas into the minds and lives of the unsuspecting *goyim*, while making fortunes for themselves. With their duplicity and fanaticism (enthusiasm) the Jews are the greatest salesmen, regardless of the value of their product. If they fail in fulfilling a promise, contract, or vow, they have annually renewed (Kol Nidre) their right to perfidy and perjury renouncement in advance. If they are threatened by unhappy clients (victims), they usually have brethren in high places who will come to their aid, legally or otherwise. With typical audacity they have invaded the various fields of art, music, literature, entertainment, economics, politics, philosophy, ethics, justice, law, and medicine. With the unflinching help of their news media they have attained positions as critics and arbiters in every field, even including etiquette and protocol. They appear to have convinced most of the *goyim* that the ugliness is art, discord is music, vulgarity and obscenity are the root of comedy, and degenerate licentiousness is the ultimate goal of sophisticated playwrights and novelists. Poetry is barely connected words without rhyme or metre. Unlimited indebtedness (to them) is desirable, and bankruptcy or fires are honorable and legitimate means for transferring their debts to innocent parties. All races (except Jews) are equal, and the ultimate crime is "anti-Semitism." As usual, they pervert or invert our language, this time by ignoring the fact that the only true Semites are the Arabs and the Sephardic Jews, while the Ashkenasi Jews who predominate in Israel, Europe, and the United States, have no claim whatever to being anti-Semitic.

The Gentiles have tolerated and/or adopted so many of the Jews' ideas that we should be wondering if we really are as stupid as they claim us to be. At one time or another they have been physically expelled from nearly every civilized country in the world for infiltrating and corrupting its morals, ethics, art, religion, economy, currency, and political system. Here, in the U.S., we allow them to dominate not only our Congress, but our news and entertainment media, our school system, our churches, our central bank system, our legal and medical professions, and our book publishing. We have the incongruous spectacle of a mediocre president (thought to be secretly "anti-Semitic") being subjected to a media-managed trial for relatively trivial offenses and finally submitting his resignation to a Jewish (dual loyalty) Secretary of State in an allegedly Christian nation.

The Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith (ADL), a tax-free, unregistered foreign agent, lobbying for Israel, publishes Sunday-School lessons, pictures, and other literature for the major Protestant denominations, all fostering the myth of Judaeo-Christian community of interest. It has been very successful in instilling and maintaining the idea, suicidal for us, that the Jews are God's Chosen People and we must support and protect them if we hope to survive and prosper. They also maintain massive files of up-to-date politically useful infor-

mation with which they can, and do, foster, impede, or destroy the careers of rising young professionals as they see fit. Having a budget and staff rivaling that of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, the League provides many other services, all for the benefit of Israel.

Almost without exception their ideas bring disaster when we adopt them. Their control of our immigration policies has ignited the fuse for an inevitable explosion in our country, not in theirs. Our schools are another good example, after integration, busing, permissiveness, new socially oriented textbooks, and "progressive" teaching methods. Socialism, which they promoted here and established by revolution in the Soviet Union, is now an obvious failure. Integration was promoted as a noble cause, but actual race relations in the U.S. are probably worse and more dangerous now than they have ever been. Major businesses are required to hire a quota of "minority" employees, but all too often they find it necessary to hire duplicate white personnel in order to get the work done. Integration has made a mockery of the judicial system; we aren't supposed to notice it, but most of our crimes are committed by blacks, so should they be tried by a jury of *their* peers—or *our* peers? There is no way for justice to prevail with such different standards of behavior. We don't want more riots, do we? Who arranged a black U.S. Capital and two black Miss Americas?

Three decades ago the entertainment and news media, literature, and theater were glamorizing the use of certain mood-altering drugs, claiming in some cases that they were not addictive. Some of the same media are now pretending to deplore the widespread use of drugs and the concomitant crime, and advertising a nearly-futile "war on drugs." For years these same media have been glamorizing and encouraging recreational sex without regard to the consequences. Now they are forcing sex education and instruction on many young children who otherwise would not have given it serious thought before reaching adolescence. So we wonder why there is an epidemic of venereal disease, pregnancy in school girls, and AIDS, which latter can't even be reported as a communicable disease. Homosexuality is just another "perfectly normal" lifestyle, and "gays" are just a little bit nobler and nicer than other people.

There are so many other ideas that people ought to add up to get the results that now threaten us. Whose idea was the atomic bomb? Who were the spies who gave it to the Soviets? Who were the lawyers who defended the spies? Who was head of the Communist Party USA? Who founded and supported the NAACP? Who got us into two unnecessary world wars, and who benefited from them, and who is now urging us to start another one? Who are the leaders in most of the demonstrations against some of the policies the country really needs? Who screams loudest for free speech—except when it involves Israel or their beloved money-making Holocaust? Who but Jew lawyers, judges, and like-minded jurors would create the existing chaos about medical malpractice insurance?

It appears that Yahweh's Chosen People have eventually won almost every round, and that David Ben Gurion's peaceable kingdom, ruled from Jerusalem, is almost here, if only we will whip those nasty Arabs for them and hasten the climax of the Greatest Story Ever Told!

This eventuality would probably be the greatest set-back ever to befall humanity, since it would effectively end the era of mankind's greatest achievements. Under the new regime, governed by the all-powerful tribunal sitting in Jerusalem, the former great nations, already impoverished by wars to please Israel, would be permanently enslaved by taxation to support greater Israel, "Eretz Ysrael," extending from the Nile to the Euphrates River as promised by old Yahweh in the Beginning. Their massive police force patrolling most of the world is going to be very expensive, and certainly God's Chosen People are deserving of the finest living that can be provided by wealth stolen from the despised (and envied) *goyim*.

If this scenario appears too stark to be credible, people should become aware of the recorded maps and plans drawn up by the current Learned Elders of Zion, available to anyone interested enough to look for the unpleasant facts. These Elders, while still unidentified, are real people, they are deadly serious, and they wield more power than you would ever want to believe.

If the American people continue to be governed by Jewish ideas, influenced by religion-based love of Israel, constrained by an age-old fear of the Jews, and allow themselves to be led into another insane, unnecessary, Jew-concocted war, we can expect nothing but national disaster of whatever kind. In fact, it appears that the disaster point has already been passed, and unless we have an instant mass awakening and new leadership it is too late. Too bad!

If you question some of the statements reported here, please consult relevant sections of the Talmud, and your Holy Bible. The evolution of religions, music, and culture are adequately reported in various histories of the Middle Ages. More recent history, though frequently biased, is helpful for study, and current events of historic significance are recorded from time to time, often incompletely, by the *Washington Post*, *The New York Times*, and other such accredited sources.

If one only superficially ponders the State of the Union in 1990, two disturbing questions may come to mind. First, why are grown-up, educated, otherwise normal Christians still unable or unwilling to distinguish between fantasy and reality? Second, if the Jews effectively impoverish and destroy the major nations, who will provide sustenance for Israel, since all true parasites require a viable host? Think about it all—if you are still able to think.

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our Fight is Your fight!* Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty and White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

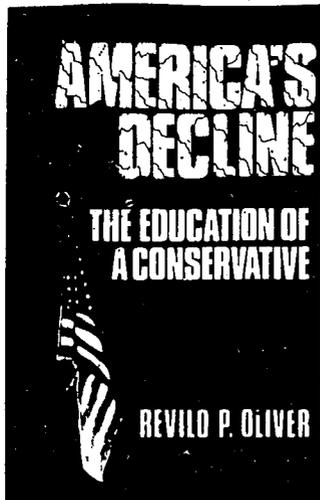
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.00

WITCH DOCTORS FOR CHRIST

by Nicholas Carter

page 30

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver

POSTSCRIPTS:

The New World Order, page 1;
The Koshers Kings, page 19;
Helping God, page 24.

Friedrich P. Berg

Screwball Revisionism, page

Allan Callahan

What True Equality Would Really Mean, page 52

Letters to the Editor

page 54

VOL. 18 - NO. 10

JUNE 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

| | |
|-----------------------------------|---------|
| SAMPLE COPY | \$ 4.00 |
| THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only | \$35.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-USA | \$45.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-all other countries | \$50.00 |
| AIR MAIL - Europe, South America | \$60.00 |
| Middle East, Far East, So. Africa | \$65.00 |

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

| | |
|-------------|----------|
| 10 COPIES | \$ 22.00 |
| 50 COPIES | \$ 90.00 |
| 100 COPIES | \$150.00 |
| 500 COPIES | \$600.00 |
| 1000 COPIES | \$900.00 |

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

THE NEW WORLD ORDER

By the end of January 1991 many of the purposes of Bush's War had become clear.

One objective was not only obvious but realized at the very first: the ruin of Saudi Arabia, which had never been more than a third- or fourth-rate military power, but was the Holy Land of Islam and the capital of Semitic resistance to Jewish aggression. The Saudis had yielded, of course, to the American invasion, just as many an American has yielded to a request to deliver his billfold made by a practically-minded social reformer with the muzzle of his gat pointing at the boob's belly. The only question was whether the invaders would withdraw and leave the Arabs eventually to a bloody chaos or would occupy the new colony permanently to protect the future capital of the world.

Some observers had thought it likely that Bush's War was to be a repetition of Korea and Vietnam, i.e., an operation arranged to kill many young Americans, to demoralize the Army by forcing it to fight in ways that ensured the maximum casualties and eventual defeat, to squander American resources for a pretext to increase taxation and accelerate inflation, and finally to demonstrate to the whole world what contemptible idiots Americans are. That hypothesis was improbable from the first, although another bloody "peace-keeping" operation was not impossible.¹ It implied

1. This, of course, could have been done as it was done in the past. American planes, which are necessarily manned by White men, could have been ordered to fly over enemy territory at half-speed and an elevation of a hundred feet, and to circle every target for half an hour, dropping bombs of peanuts and peppermint candy, before finally dropping a bomb made for Fourth-of-July fireworks. This could have been explained as a humanitarian policy of disseminating Love in keeping with peaceful intentions, and the American boobs would have been delighted—except, of course, the parents or wives or children of the dead

that Bushy had arranged with his colleague, Gorby, to trap what was virtually the whole of the American Army after it had been placed in an exposed position, far from home, and it was hard to see how such a result could enhance the glory and displayed power of God's Race.

It was now clear that no such defeat to the glory of the fiction called "United Nations" was intended this time. The owners of the United States had a higher purpose in mind when they trapped Saddam and his Iraqis by assuring them that the "Americans" had no objection to his occupation of Kuwait. That the trap was thus set is now officially admitted, with the ridiculously feeble excuse that Bushy's boys were thinking of only a partial occupation of Kuwait, not the whole of that little spot on a map.

The only uncertainties, both of which have now been answered in the negative, were (a) Would the United States, as it has habitually done since 1945, avoid using its best and most modern weapons? (b) Would the Jews' other big colony, now managed by Bushy's colleague, Gorbachev, intervene, either openly or, as before, under a transparent disguise, sending only "technical advisers" and military equipment to the people who were being used to kill Americans and contribute to the profits of usurers and the eventual bankruptcy of the country the boobs gave away?²

aviators, but they wouldn't matter, any more than do the corresponding relatives of the men whom we abandoned in Vietnam to give the sweet Orientals captive bears to exhibit in their carnivals.

2. That, though unlikely, was still a bare possibility at the end of January. If Gorbachev, the lovey-dovey hero of gullible "experts" on Soviet affairs, is not being systematically made, step-by-step, a new Stalin, he will eventually be effaced as the "old line" Bolsheviks and the Army take over, undoing the much advertised "economic collapse" of Communism. They could have hoped that the Arabs and other stupid Semites would again listen to hypocritical professions of sympathy, this time seemingly validated by intervention to check "American" aggression. The feasibility of the operation would have largely depended on the still unascertained technological power of the Soviet, but something could have been done by arranging an armistice in time to save Iraq from annihilation by the Americans.

By the end of January it was clear that Saddam had been trapped in the way the patriotic government of Argentina was trapped and destroyed by Britain when that Jewish bastion arranged the war over the Falkland Islands to install a Jewish government in Argentina. Saddam was trapped for the same purpose, to please Yahweh's Master Race.

Since this time the American part of Bushy's army was not forbidden to fight a real war, the outcome was a foregone conclusion. Despite the best efforts of professional liars, it was clear that the war between Iraq and the invaders of Saudi Arabia was exactly like a game of no-holds-barred football between the toughest team of professionals and the boys of the sixth grade.

If all other things were equal, no one could imagine an even match between the United States, a country with almost 250,000,000 inhabitants under complete control, and a little nation of less than 14,000,000³ with uncertain loyalty to a comparatively recent and novel government.

Using the tattered scarecrow called United Nations to prevent stupid Americans from imagining they had won a war, a fairly large contingent of troops was obtained from the Judaeo-American subsidiary called Britain, and small contingents from other Islamic states were hired to advertise the shattering of the Moslem unity that had never been more

3. The actual population of Iraq is over 18,000,000, of whom only about 10,000,000 are males and females above the age of puberty. From the total of 18,000,000, however, one must deduct the numerous Kurds, who are internal enemies awaiting an opportunity to revolt again and stab the Iraqis in the back, the Turks, internal enemies who believe that the country belongs to Turkey, Jews, who control a part of domestic commerce and pretend to be anti-Zionist, and disaffected religious groups of various ethnic origin, including the Christians (chiefly Maronite) who want their god to strike down the wicked Moslems, the "Assyrian" (i.e., Nestorian) Christians who still expect their god to get busy, an enclave of Druses, and some other minor ethnic groups and heretical sects. These total about 5,000,000. — I assume that the two major sects of Islam, which divide the Iraqis, recognize that the American threat to their survival requires them to postpone their doctrinal antagonisms to a more suitable occasion, if they live that long.

than a tenuous possibility.⁴ The war thus became one between 310,000,000 and 14,000,000, about 22 to 1, on the assumption other things were equal.

The United States deployed 450,000± troops in the invasion of Saudi Arabia, which Iraq had to confront with its comparatively small army. One the Sheenies' periodicals in the United States affirmed that Iraq had "the third largest army in the world," and I happened to hear a professional liar claim over the radio that Iraq had a million men under arms. Any listener whose mind was not in cold storage must have wondered how so large an army could be recruited and maintained in a nation that had less than four million males above the age of puberty and below the age of senility. A probably well-informed source gave 79,000 as the size of Iraq's army, and that seemed quite plausible, as did the estimate of 85,000 from another source. Part of that force had to be used to keep the Kurds in check and to counter an actual or imminent invasion from Turkey. How many remained to face Bushy's bullies is conjectural.

But other things are far from equal. The United States, despite the sabotage of its industry and the financial slavery of its former owners, is still a rich and powerful country with all its resources at the disposal of the alien government to which it is slavishly obedient—contentedly obedient, except for a few fools who mumble or scribble impotent dissent. Iraq is a poor country, largely desert, with no important resource other than its petroleum, which it could no longer sell, and dependent, for most conveniences (e.g., automobiles, telephones, typewriters),

4. In addition to long-standing territorial, religious, and even ethnic antagonisms (the Semites of the Moslem world are by no means racially uniform, partly because they differ markedly in the amount of Arab blood they have absorbed), Saddam's occupation of Kuwait enabled Bushy to exploit the necessary antagonism between monarchical government by kings, emirs, and sheikhs, which is the form of rule natural to Semites, and awkward imitations of Western "democracy," to which the race is by nature ill-adapted. Saddam is, of course, a product of the latter, and, in the eyes of true Arabs, a tyrant in the original and specific sense of that word, a man who has *illegitimately* obtained power over a state.

all machinery, and all military equipment on imports, for which it has always had to pay very high prices.

The United States still has the capacity for major scientific discovery that is peculiar to the Aryan race, and the capacity for high technology that is shared only with the Japanese.⁵ The Iraqis are Semites of various ethnic strains and belong to a race that is temperamentally averse to all high technology, which it accepts only as a weapon against its Aryan and Jewish enemies, and perhaps is intellectually incapable of genuine adherence to the scientific method and hence of scientific discovery.⁶

5. The Japanese are a hybrid race, but largely Mongolian. The commercial prosperity of Mongolians who, e.g. in Hong Kong, imitate the Japanese depends on the Aryans' willingness to sabotage their own industry to import cheap products from potential enemies. The Japanese, of course, have profited greatly from the same suicidal lust in Aryan populations and the decrees of their alien governments. (For example, I note in the *Decatur* [Illinois] *Herald*, 15 January 1991, a report that 600,000 Americans were thrown out of work when organized crime in Washington designedly shattered the American Telephone & Telegraph Co., thus ending manufacture of telephonic equipment in the United States. Such equipment, even for the Army, must now be imported from more advanced industrial nations, chiefly Japan.) But even without calculated sabotage of the United States by its present owners, the Japanese, I am confident, would have made themselves a great industrial nation. It is a little known fact that after Europeans in the late Sixteenth Century taught the Japanese how to manufacture firearms and cannon, Japan quickly became a leading producer of such weapons of war, but, after the Christian infection of some Japanese had been brought under control and there seemed to be no menace of European invasion, such weapons were chivalrously abolished in Japan as cowardly and beneath the dignity of *bushido*, the samurai code of honor. I have often remarked on the odd similarities between Japanese and Aryan character in some fairly important matters. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, October 1986, pp. 16 f.

6. The Semites' aversion from science is generally attributed to the mentally paralyzing effects of their religion, but although Christianity had the same paralyzing doctrine, the superstition did not prevent the rise of scientific inquiry in Europe, and that cannot be entirely attributed to the revivifying influence of the surviving débris of Graeco-Roman culture. The Semites, especially the Arabs, did use and perhaps partly develop some simple and essentially banausic techniques, e.g., in navigation and construction of buildings, and there were a few men, such as Ibn Khaldún, who showed a memorable capacity for logical thought and investigation, but they were rare exceptions and of uncer-

The Semites have had to hire Aryan technicians and Aryan teachers, who have succeeded in training only a very few native imitators. The Semites have had to import not only technicians, including engineers, and even skilled labor, but all the mechanical, chemical, and electrical equipment needed for their work, and even all of the materials, with the exception of bitumen and sand, for buildings and roads. This they were able to do only because the stupid British bestowed sudden wealth on them by giving them possession of the petroleum that British and American geologists had discovered, and British and American corporations had made productive in their territories.

Bush's army, though of dubious value in hand-to-hand combat, and apparently made ineffective by its nigger admirals and nigger generals (including, God help us! a female nigger general), was efficient, since the niggers had under them competent military men for the actual work of command, and its most important part, technicians and aviators, were necessarily Americans. The strategy used was to avoid hand-to-hand combat, in which the army of Iraq might have had a chance, and to clobber them from a distance with weapons against which they could not defend themselves.

The last two weeks of January made it obvious why American technology and American military equipment had not been sabotaged at the time when its heavy industry was wrecked by its alien masters.

Bushy's army was equipped with the most formidable weapons produced by the world's highest technology, some of which, though theoretically known to be possible, have been produced with a perfection and power unanticipated by ob-

tain genetic antecedents. What seemed to be a brief flowering of reason in the time of the *falásifa* under al-Ma'mún and his successors (750-847) was derived from Greek sources and imitative of them, and again one must be uncertain of possible genetic alloy of the Semites involved (some, reckoned as Arabs because they wrote in Arabic, were of Persian ancestry, which, at that time, implied a considerable admixture of Aryan blood). The stern repression of rational thought that followed was obviously congenial to the instincts of the race as a whole.

servers who had no secret sources of information. Iraq had only a relatively small amount of obsolete equipment that had been purchased, perhaps second-hand, at great expense from the Soviet and which required maintenance that was often not available. Despite all the exaggerations by liars and sensation-mongers, its offensive capacities were hopelessly inferior in quality.

Professional liars made some attempt to make the boobs believe that Saddam was keeping in reserve some potent weapon, perhaps biological, that might be effective against the overwhelmingly superior forces arrayed against him. There was particular mention of anthrax, the dire contagion that the unspeakably evil thing called Roosevelt and its half-English stooge would have used to massacre the entire population of Germany, had it not been discovered that the contagion would inevitably spread to adjacent territory. A moment's thought would have shown that even if he possessed the means of using anthrax, Saddam would not employ it for the same reason, since it would exterminate his own people and the Semites of adjacent countries, from whom he vainly hoped for assistance.

The enormous superiority of Bush's army in weapons produced by high technology and used by efficient technicians was ostentatiously advertised on television. That was the most significant event of January, and this was done even though it displayed for all to see the hopeless inferiority of Iraq and made Bush's war obviously an ignoble slaughter of opponents who were unable to make an effective reply or even defend themselves. Aryans find such slaughter objectionable—or did before their racial instincts were obliterated by poisonous superstitions and degeneracy. But, as Bush's invasion made obvious, the American people, having given away the country they once had, no longer have any influence in deciding what their masters will do with them and their property.

The crushing superiority of American technology was flauntingly displayed. American ground installations, fighter

planes, and the odd hybrid machine called "Warthog," could destroy with total immunity Saddam's obsolete air force. High explosive bombs were guided by laser beams with such accuracy that they could be lobbed into the front door of a hospital or similar structure. Two bombs could also be dropped on air-raid shelters so that the first would shatter seven feet of concrete and the second, dropped precisely into the hole thus opened, would reduce the people who had taken refuge in it to sizzling blobs of protoplasm. Anti-missile missiles, deployed to protect the Holy Race in its lair in Israel, although of doubtful efficiency against really modern missiles,⁷ destroyed all of poor Saddam's long obsolete "Scud" missiles, except when the operators of the American equipment were negligent.⁸ American tanks, moving at relatively high speed and carrying guns of long range aimed by infrared rays, destroyed the slow, lumbering, and obsolete tanks which Saddam had purchased from the Soviet at great cost, and destroyed them long before they could come within range to fire at the Americans.

The Americans probably had available other products of high technology that they are not known to have used. According to *Spotlight*, one of these was the most fiendish weapon that human ingenuity has ever devised, a laser beam that destroys the eyeballs but leaves the blinded wretch alive and otherwise unharmed.

The Americans simply slaughtered the hapless Iraqis at no risk to themselves. Theirs is the glory won by the crew of a tank who have crushed beneath the treads of their massive

7. See the *New Scientist* (London), 2 February 1991, p. 39.

8. One of the most amusing scenes ever shown on television showed hordes of scared Sheenies fleeing from Tel Aviv at high speed in automobiles that filled the broad highways, almost bumper-to-bumper, in terror lest some drops of the divine ichor in their veins be shed by one of poor Saddam's clumsy missiles. This was an instructive contrast to the resolution displayed by the inhabitants of Baghdad when their city, already half-ruined, was again under attack by American bombers against which they had no defence. I am told that the Sheenies are now demanding twenty billion dollars of heart-balm from their American serfs, perhaps in compensation for their fright.

machine a man who courageously stood in their way. The mentality peculiar to Aryans considers such an achievement disgraceful, but the pickled minds of most Americans would think it glorious if the victim had, like Saddam, said something that displeased God's Paranoid People. The net effect of the victory, however, was to make Saddam seem, in the estimation of persons who can judge dispassionately, an heroic figure, a man who fought for his nation against an overwhelmingly more mighty aggressor.

The arrogant display of American might, although moderated after it appeared that some of Bushy's subjects still had Aryan instincts,⁹ had a purpose.

When the American boobs were being conditioned for their insane foray into Europe in 1917, expert liars invented a story of German *Schrecklichkeit*, a policy of military terrorism, attributed to the nation that made extraordinary efforts to protect the civilian population of Belgium and other occupied territory.¹⁰ The Americans, who were indignantly horrified by that hoax in 1914-1916, have now committed

9. What may be another device to make Americans condone the disgraceful slaughter in Iraq was the despatch from Berlin, published in, e.g., the *Chicago Tribune*, 23 February 1991, reporting that Saddam had written, in Arabic and German, a book entitled *Unser Kampf*, obviously modeled on the famous work by Adolf Hitler and, like it, manifesting diabolical hatred of God's Perfect Pets. The book is said to have been published in Geneva in 1977. If there is such a book, printed in 1977 or more recently with a spurious date, it would not exceed the productive capacity of the C.I.A., which, as is now admitted, fabricated the *Penkovskiy Papers* in 1966. (I cannot resist the temptation immodestly to add that, so far as I know, I was the only reviewer who denounced the hoax when it was published by Doubleday. My article in *American Opinion*, April 1966, pp. 41-55, was enhanced by satirical cartoons drawn in Belmont.) What makes the present report so suspect is the claim that Saddam, who had in his own country excellent facilities for printing his book and disseminating it throughout the Arab-speaking world, should have had it printed in Switzerland at great expense and for no conceivable purpose.

10. The German efforts at conciliation sometimes approached the ridiculous. One thinks of the German general—I have forgotten his name—who gallantly halted an army column marching into Brussels to permit Belgian women to cross the street.

themselves to actual *Schrecklichkeit* to intimidate every nation that might otherwise seek to preserve itself from Bushy's New World Order.

Henceforth, in Egypt or Pakistan or India or China, if the natives show a velleity to resist the dominion of God's Race, a Sheeny, rubbing his pudgy hands, will tell them, "See how rabid our American dogs become when we sick them on someone! That's what our Americans will do to you *goyim*, if you disobey us, your God-given masters."

Bushy's New World Order is new only in the appointment of his American cattle to force it on all the rest of the doomed world.

The New World Order began operations in Russia in 1918, and it is a nice irony that two descriptions of its essential nature were published, almost simultaneously with Bushy's spiel about his righteousness, by two publications that cannot be suspected of bias in favor of Aryans.

Commentary, the official organ of the American Jewish Committee, published in its issue for October 1990 an article, "The Killing Fields of Kiev," by Marco Carynnyk. In England, *The European*, one of the many periodicals owned by a Jew who hides under a Scottish name, Robert Maxwell, published in its issue for 16 November 1990, "The Archaeologist of Terror," by Askold Krushelnycky. Both articles incidentally demolish a part of the Jews' Holohoax by demonstrating the responsibility for atrocities blamed on the Germans by both Jews and Soviets for forty-five years, but are chiefly interesting for what they disclose about the motivation behind the ghastly crimes committed by the Soviet Secret Police.

Mr. Carynnyk visited Bykivnia, a hamlet east of Kiev in the Ukraine and the site of some of the Judaeo-Communists' mass graves, some of which were so imperfectly covered over that boys in the streets now play football with skulls. Ten acres in a forest were reserved for such graves, to which each night convoys of trucks brought loads of corpses for disposal. The mass murders of Ukrainians began after Stalin in the early 1930s amused himself by forcing some nine or ten mil-

lion Ukrainian farmers to starve to death on their own land. The site at Bykivnia was opened in 1937 and the trucks continued to bring their cargoes until November 1941, when the Germans captured Kiev and the villagers entered the enclosure and discovered the mass graves, pits over which only two feet of soil had been shoveled.

After the Bolsheviks retook Kiev in 1944, they appointed investigators of "war crimes," who, though not so far below the level of rabid bestiality as the Americans who perpetrated the obscene murders at Nuremberg, docilely "proved" that all the corpses were victims of the "Nazis." In the 1970s some of the residents of the village and their friends, who knew better, began to protest, believing that Khrushchev's denunciation of Stalin's rule was meant to indicate a change; they were soon quieted by having their skulls split open by unidentified assailants or in other ways. In 1987, another protest led to another "investigation" and the erection of a monument inscribed, with Jewish veracity, "To the Eternal Memory...of peaceful civilians killed by the Fascist invaders in 1941-1943." The villagers, of course, remembered that the convoys of trucks, some of them leaking fresh blood, had come by night during 1937-1941 before the Germans arrived, and the truth at last became so obvious that the lie about "Fascists" was effaced from the monument, although it continues to bear the lie that the total of dead in the mass grave was only 6,239; the actual number is estimated at 250,000. The article contains less detailed information about the many other mass graves scattered all over the Ukraine, all filled with corpses by the Soviet Secret Police.

Not all of the victims were dead when they were dumped into the mass graves. There is record of one man who was carelessly shot through the neck and remained alive, shamming death until he had a miraculous opportunity to escape; he succeeded in returning home secretly, but was denounced to the Secret Police by a neighbor who had the mentality of an American 'yuppie,' and the executioner who then took care of him made sure of his handiwork. There is evidence

that some victims were alive when they were buried under corpses. One woman gave birth to a child in the grave, and another still had her baby at her breast. They may have been spared the fatal bullet and buried alive to increase the executioners' fun.

Mr. Carynyk collected abundant evidence that the "Nazis" could not possibly have had anything to do with the murder of a probable total of millions of Ukrainians by the Soviet Secret Police in the period before 1941. A writer for *Commentary* could not be expected to remind his readers that the Secret Police, though known under various names and supposedly reformed at times, was always under the command of Jews, directed even locally by Jews, and largely staffed by Jews, although it included some especially vicious Mongoloids and Turkics (Tartars et al.) and Slavs, but he does remark that the murders, like the preceding starvation of Ukrainians, were specifically authorized by Stalin's brother-in-law, Lazarus Kaganovich (called the "Wolf of the Kremlin" by a writer who shamefully insults wolves¹¹), and expresses concern lest that lead to some feeling against his race. He does not speculate about the motive for the endless killings under Bolshevik rule.

Mr. Krushelnycky went to Drahobych, a town that was in Poland, some seventy-five miles southwest of Lemberg (Russian Lvov, Latin Leopoldis), until it was taken by the Soviets in 1939, when the N.K.V.D., as the Secret Police were then called, went to work at about the same time they were mur-

11. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, February 1991, p. 7, n. 5. It must be remembered that Kaganovich was the most important Jew in Russia, comparable to such Super-Sheenies as Baruch and Kissinger, who governed the United States. There is informed opinion that believes that instead of being Stalin's expert on transportation and murders, Kaganovich was Stalin's master, a Jewish satrap and the real ruler of Russia, who controlled Stalin much as Kissinger manipulated Kennedy and Johnson. According to this view, Stalin was a mere figurehead, indulged in the panoply of power and vicious luxury by his masters, although in the end he made a futile effort to emancipate himself and promptly perished. Kaganovich is now living in retirement, but at the age of 96 he may well have sated his blood-lust and be content to live quietly in unobtrusive comfort.

dering the officers of the Polish Army in Katyn Forest and elsewhere, and joyfully began murders that continued until the Germans arrived in 1941, and were resumed after the German retreat in 1944 and throughout 1945.

The "archaeologist" mentioned in the title is a resident of Drahobych who, with the help of friends, is exhuming the corpses buried under the town's "teacher-training college" and in other mass graves in the community. According to Mr. Krushelnycky, Drahobych is only one of the scores of sites in the Ukraine and the adjacent part of Poland where similar mass graves have been opened by the local residents during the precarious respite afforded by the much publicized "reforms" of Gorbachev.¹²

The author does not estimate how many persons were murdered by the Secret Police in Poland and the Ukraine between 1935 and 1941 and between 1944 and 1946, but does quote an informed estimate of one million murders between 1939 and 1941. In "Maxwell's" British publication it would not have been tactful to mention that the Judaeo-Bolsheviks, together with their British subjects, for forty-five years swore that the Germans were responsible for the murder of the officers of the Polish Army and many Ukrainians, but Mr. Krushelnycky has confronted squarely the question of the motive for the Secret Police's homicidal mania.

It is perfectly obvious, of course, that the more than a million victims, many of them women and young children, could not have been engaged in agitation or intrigue against the Soviet government. And if complete extermination of Ukrainians as a nation had been the motive, the work was done less than thoroughly.

An authoritative answer is given by the "archaeologist," who has examined anatomically the remains of hundreds of victims. By no means all of them had been killed, doubtless

12. It is probable that there are very many other mass graves throughout Soviet territory which, so far as is known, the local inhabitants, perhaps mistrusting Gorbachev and his "reforms," have not cared or dared to open. It is most unlikely that the Secret Police confined their fun to Ukrainians.

after torture, by specially made bullets of soft lead fired into their heads. Many were hacked to death with cleavers.¹³ Some were so totally dismembered that their scattered fragments could not be found and reassembled. The conclusion drawn by the expert is obvious: "These were not executions, they were sadism. *The NKVD enjoyed themselves in their factory of death.*"

There you have an intimation of a fundamental truth about the real world. Killing is for some persons the most exquisite of delights.

That fact transcends the Jews' eternal and unappeasable hatred of our and other races, which may account for the particular animosity of the Jews' Secret Police against Ukrainians.¹⁴ Although other species of mammals are incapable of sadism and kill only to satisfy hunger, to defend themselves, or rarely in provoked anger, all the varieties of anthropoids classified as human contain individuals who find killing a pleasure more intense and more addictive than the satisfactions given them by heroin, cocaine, and comparable drugs.

Of this there are innumerable examples. The word 'sadism' was derived from the name of the infamous Marquis de Sade, author of the dictum that "all men are created equal," whose spiritual satisfactions were derived from torturing individuals of both sexes and defiling them in all imaginable ways before killing them, if that was convenient.

13. Some of the victims whose corpses were found at Bykivnia had had their hands hacked off before they were shot. Women, if not very old, were certainly raped, doubtless with torture. Many victims had been strangled, evidently with care to inflict maximum suffering, which may have included the well-known device of reviving the victim when on the point of death several times before finishing him off. Some children of six or seven had two bullets through their skulls, as though one had not been enough to satisfy the murderer's enthusiasm.

14. The Ukrainians have always been hated with special fervor by God's Race, perhaps only because they are a nation that succeeded in remaining Aryan under the most adverse circumstances and at a time when the Slavs in Russia were partly mongrelized by their Mongol and Tartar conquerors.

There is an erotic element in sadism, but it should not be exaggerated.

Some of numerous crimes of this kind in the United States may still be remembered. The once famous Loeb and Leopold, a pair of homosexual Kikes, amused themselves by killing a young boy, but, since they selected as their victim a Jew boy whose family was, like their own, very wealthy, their sport was terminated by imprisonment. Also at Chicago, a seemingly normal man, said to be White, used homosexuality as a lure for an estimated number of fifty victims, whose dismembered remains he concealed in the cellar of a quite ordinary house and the garden behind it. A student at the University of Chicago wrote a diary in which he confessed that he could not prevent himself from indulging in the joyous game of surprising and killing women (easier and safer than attacking men; he was not interested in raping them). While the once noted gourmet, Albert Fish, doubtless relished the tender flesh of the children he ate, his gastronomic predilections obviously were not the reason why he felt such delight in torturing and mutilating children of both sexes before he served them up for dinner.

In the Congo, the secret society of "Leopard Men," whom the Belgians tried to suppress in the bad old days of colonialism, delighted in pouncing on victims chosen at random and ripping them apart with steel claws. In India, the Thugs, whom the British finally suppressed as part of their oppression of the Hindus, rejoiced whenever they lured a cozened victim into a place where he could be strangled and secretly buried. One prominent Thug, who confessed with impunity to crimes perpetrated before the British enacted a law to deny him exercise of his religion, boasted that there was no sport equal to that of hunting men by deceit, and that he experienced the most intense delight when he finally tightened his noose about the neck of one of his more than nine hundred victims.

It is a simple fact of the world in which we live that the pure joy of killing is probably the most intense and addictive

of all pleasures for persons who are genetically equipped to enjoy it, and a pleasure in which many would indulge themselves, if they were not timorous and restrained by fear of the possible consequences in a "reactionary" society.

Kaganovich and Stalin felt a profound spiritual joy in ordering the murder of some twenty million persons, but they had attained a position in which they could freely indulge their personal ideals. We may be sure that they were envied by our great War Criminal, who doubtless dreamed not only of ruling his American dupes by open terror, but of gloating over mass graves packed with rotting corpses of fools who had voted for him; and this may in part have been the motive of the assiduous efforts by which he started a war in Europe to exalt his spiritual brethren.

Few, however, attain political power that enables them to indulge their blood-lust freely. Their less fortunate peers must contrive means of satisfying their homicidal yearnings under the cover of specious pretenses.

Everyone who has thought seriously about Communism knows that the superstition, as expounded by Bolsheviks and the "Liberal intellectuals" who, ignorantly or maliciously, propagate slightly diluted versions of Marx's gospel, is merely a crude means of enticing a simple-minded majority into a trap in which it can be made to appease the sadistic lusts of the promoters.

Everyone knows that the Jews used Communist verbiage and agitation to capture the Russian Empire in 1917-1918 and thus made that hapless land their own colony. Few, however, are willing to see that there were two primary motives: a lust for naked power over *goyim* and a lust to torture and kill their victims. It is bootless to speculate which of the two complementary but distinct motives was paramount or even the stronger.

No sooner were the Jews and their few *goy* colleagues in power in Russia than they embarked on wholesale torture and slaughter of the best and most intelligent of their captives. Their ferocious savagery was observed and reported by

many unimpeachable sources, for example, in the report of the official U.S. Commission of Inquiry that was able to observe what had happened around Kiev in 1919, of which an extract is quoted in Paul Knudson's article in *Liberty Bell*, May 1984 (reprint available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$3.50 + postage). For the report's description of the fiendish methods of torture and murder, see that article, pp. 16-17.

For a computation of the number of persons thus "liquidated" during only two years, 1921-1922, as officially reported by the Bureau of Statistics of the Soviet Secret Police, see pp. 18-19. The 1,695,909 murders are itemized by the occupation of the victims, and you may be sure that a large part of the total consisted of persons who had naïvely taken Marxism seriously as a philosophical, economic, or social doctrine. One may, for example, be certain that many of the 1215 Russian university and college professors¹⁵ whose brains were scattered with crowbars or who were tortured to death in various ingenious ways had stupidly sympathized with the "downtrodden proletariat" or had not perceived the goal of yammering about "social justice" and "human rights." The befuddled professors doubtless learned how foolish they had been shortly before they experienced the consequences of such idealism. Similarly gullible persons today will have to learn in the same way during the last moments of their lives.

You should particularly perpend the fact that the Soviet Government officially stated in 1922 that the victims of the massacres were not guilty or suspected of any act of opposition to their new masters: they were "liquidated" solely because they had minds that did not think properly.

You may be sure that if the Soviet Secret Police thought it desirable to give a reason for their jollification when they filled deep pits and mass graves with corpses in 1937-1941,

15. When you consider that figure remember that it comes from a time when, in both Russia and the United States, a professorship was an honor that few attained. You should not compare that figure with the hordes of professors who now fill all the universities and colleges that thoughtless tax-payers have established wherever major highways intersect and at many ordinary crossroads.

that pretext was that their victims were likely to have improper thoughts. That is always a sufficient reason for "social engineering," in fact, the only primary reason.

Now the facts of the Jews' conquest of Russia and Ukraina, including the continuous orgy of blood as they tortured and atrociously murdered *goyim*, were reported at the time and the undeniable facts were generally available in the United States in 1920 and following years. Those facts were undoubtedly known to the prating "Liberal intellectuals" who apologized for the atrocities by gabbling that "you have to crack eggs to make an omelet."

While many "Liberal intellectuals" have only parrot brains, their trainers certainly know what they are doing, and one cannot escape the conclusion that their idealistic inspiration came from the delightful aroma of the shed blood of their betters.

Among the blunders of American anti-Communists in the 1920s and 1930s was an obtuse determination not to recognize the true inspiration of the "subversives" whom they were opposing. They, for example, frequently reproduced a rather well-known photograph that shows a square in St. Petersburg when the Bolsheviks suddenly opened fire with machine guns. Some dead or dying Russians lie on the pavement, while the others flee or stand, staring in stupefied amazement. This was one of the photographs with which naïve patriots thought to shock the "Liberals" and undermine their faith in "social justice." They never watched closely enough to see the glint of blood-lust that usually appeared in a great idealist's eyes for a fraction of a second before he remembered to babble that the photograph was not authentic or to palliate the murders by alleging that the perpetrators were correcting "social wrongs."

If you want a preview of Bushy's New World Order, as it will eventually be imposed on the United States, you have only to investigate what happened when that social ideal was imposed on the Russians and Ukrainians after 1918 and until at least 1946.

In *America's Decline* I mentioned the firm opinion of a close friend of mine who, a colonel in Military Intelligence, was convinced, on the basis of information he had obtained within the C.I.A., that by 1970 bulldozers would be pushing into lime pits the piled-up corpses of Americans who showed symptoms of intelligence.

The predicted date was, of course, an error, made by the common foreshortening that vitiates so many efforts to extrapolate from present to future, usually by measuring only one of the vectors of force that will act on the object under consideration. There were reasons for less drastic evolution that he did not perceive at the end of 1959; for example, if the boobs had been put in their place in 1970, who would have squashed Saddam and Arab opposition to God's Race in 1991? The Colonel made an error of more than thirty years in his estimate; what he predicted for 1970 is unlikely to happen before 2000 and may not happen until 2010 or even some years later.

When the Colonel made his projection in 1960, he was convinced that the American dolts had so enslaved themselves and addled the minds of their children that any effort to preserve them from the inevitable consequences of their folly would be utterly futile. An American who sought to oppose the wave of the future and appeal to some supposed residue of prudence and manhood in the boobs was, to use his metaphor, like a fish taken up in a net and trying to resist by wiggling its tail.

The Colonel was better informed and more perspicacious than I, who did not believe him in 1960.

I now leave you to meditate on what Americans accomplished when their official master, Bushy, ordered them to kill Semites who were wickedly wiggling their tails in an attempt to escape the blessings of the New World Order ordained by Yahweh and his godly brood.

THE KOSHER KINGS

In a letter to the editor of *Liberty Bell*, a reader quotes from Alfred J. Kolatch's *The Jewish Book of Why* (Middle Village, New York; Johnathan David, 1981):

"In England, the Royal House has a long tradition requiring that all male children be circumcised by the Jewish *mohel* of London."

The book also extols the expertise of the Yiddish penis-clipper.

The reader was reluctant to believe a statement so disgraceful to British royalty, although it was publicly and even ostentatiously confirmed when a son was born to the present Prince of Wales, and he particularly questioned the "long tradition." He asks, "How long could that tradition be?"

The reference to a "long tradition" certainly implies that the obscene and disgusting practice¹ was established before the partly Jewish Battenbergs (who changed their name to Mountbatten) married into the Royal Family.

It is possible, of course, that the "long tradition" is just one of the vast number of hoaxes, big and little, with which the Master Race habitually confuses the minds of its stupid *goyim*. Assuming that it is not, I do not know the answer to the reader's question, and I do not have time for the necessary research, but, on the understanding that what I shall say is mere conjecture, I will hazard a guess that the "long tradition" of sexually mutilating royal children may have originated with Albert of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, who became the Prince Consort of Queen Victoria in 1840.

Albert was officially the son of Ernest, Duke of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha and Duchess Louise, but Ernest was noted for his antipathy to women, and it was rumored at the time that his treasurer, a Jew, had relieved the Duke of the distressing duty of engendering an heir. There was no suggestion of alternate parentage, for it was only after the birth of her two sons, at an interval of fourteen months, that Duchess Louise felt that she had discharged her duty,

1. On this survival of savagery, see Nicholas Carter's *Routine Circumcision, the Tragic Myth* (London, Londinium Press, 1979; available from Liberty Bell publications, \$8.00 + \$1.50 postage). Cf. *Liberty Bell*, October 1989, pp. 1-5; November 1989, pp. 7-10.

and no longer had to content herself with an *ersatz* husband, whom many gallant gentlemen gladly replaced.

Albert grew up to be a young man who seems odd to us. The year before he married Queen Victoria, Albert had a toothache so distressing that, according to his own avowal in an extant letter, he wanted to "sob out his pain in the arms" of his "beloved Thus [his old tutor, Florschütz]."

Despite his womanish longing for consolation in Florschütz's arms, Albert, almost as soon as his toothache was relieved, having ascertained that nothing better was open to him, manfully undertook the job for which he had been trained from childhood, that of fascinating and infatuating his first cousin, the girl who was Queen of England.

As we all know, Albert succeeded brilliantly, not only in captivating the girl, who was barely twenty, but in resolutely making her, of whom he was not even very fond, adore him throughout all the years of their life together.

Although Victoria imagined that she kept the rôles of wife and queen separate, and although there is record of a few rare instances when she and Albert disagreed about some policy for a few days, it is clear that Albert so tactfully and subtly used his conjugal ascendancy over his passionately devoted wife that, for all practical purposes, he was in fact, though not in name, the King. So talented was Albert that Victoria's devotion never waned from the time, after they were engaged but before they were married, when she hated "the abominable, infamous Tories" because they were reluctant to give her dear Albert all the money he wanted and the royal precedence she wanted for him. Victoria doted on her "adored one," her "Angel," the "noblest of men," so long as he lived and even after his death, when a clever swindler enabled her to communicate with her darling's loving ghost.²

2. See *Liberty Bell*, May 1984, pp. 1 ff.

The rumor about Albert's parentage doubtless influenced the members of the British aristocracy who were reluctant to welcome him in 1840,³ but he must have exhibited traits which seemed to confirm the belief that he was part Jew,⁴ for more than half a century after his death the gossip was still so prevalent that Frank Harris had to disclaim an intent to confirm it when he reported that Albert's eldest son, the late King Edward VII, with whom Harris had been well acquainted, "spoke German like a Bavarian Jew."

If one were willing to descend to the intellectual level of our contemporary "intellectuals," one could loudly assert that Albert's Jewishness was indubitably proved by the "social reforms" and foreign policy⁵ to which he discreetly lent the support of his great influence as an uncrowned king, most of which, in their later developments, served the Jewish purpose of undermining Great Britain and our race. Rational observers, however, will remember that many individuals who must have been Anglo-Saxon evinced similar sentimentality.

The best example would be the undisputed fact that it was Prince Albert who prevented Great Britain from consulting her own honor and interests when an act of piracy by a Northern warship gave Britain an ideal opportunity to help the Southern states defend themselves against the invasion and war of aggression that Lincoln had been elected to begin. The late Dr. Peter Peel, whose detailed study of anti-German propaganda in

3. They favored William, Prince of Orange, as a husband for Victoria, who seems to have wanted to emulate her great predecessor, the Virgin Queen—until Albert fascinated her.

4. By our standards. Even if Albert was the son of the Sheeny Treasurer, he would not have been a Jew by orthodox Jewish standards, according to which genuine Jews are produced only by Jewesses, regardless of the race of the father.

5. When he visited Germany in 1859 he was so distressed by "Prussian militarism" that he became ill! He undoubtedly did much to incite the British antagonism to the growing power of Germany with hypocritical denunciation of "militarism" by the nation which frankly (and properly) claimed for its navy absolute dominion over all the oceans of the world.

Britain you may remember,⁶ commenting on the British failure to take advantage of the *Trent* affair, recognized that tergiversation as the first symptom of British decline: "There was where we missed the boat," he said. But even this instance proves nothing. Many an English lunkenhead was ready to sacrifice his nation's best interests to humanitarian sentimentality.

Prince Albert's character was abnormal. He was undoubtedly unbalanced; he was superstitious and Puritanic, and was psychotic on the subject of sex, evidently regarding sexual intercourse with women a stern duty that fell upon a husband (a duty that he must have known how to perform manfully), but a mortal sin in all other circumstances. He was Prince Consort and a father of nine children when he learned with horror that his eldest son, the Prince of Wales, then a young man of twenty, had actually had sexual relations with a woman! Albert became hysterical—no milder word is adequate—and, telling his depraved son that he must "hide himself from the sight of God," fell into such emotional convulsions that Victoria believed her son's "disgusting conduct" to have been the primary cause of her beloved "Angel's" death three months later.

Now if Albert was part Jew—remember that even strong suspicions are not proof—he would have had his sons circumcised for obvious reasons. If he was not, his psychosis about sex would have had the same effect, for one of the early arguments for circumcision was a claim that the barbarous operation impeded or prevented sexual desires. It is even possible that his horror that his son had had sexual intercourse with a woman, which so affected Albert that he could not sleep for a fortnight and agitated him for months there-

6. *British Public Opinion and the Wars of German Unification, 1864-1871* (College Park, Maryland; International Research Institute, 1981). He notes that although Victoria would not have countenanced a war against Germany, her son, Edward VII, was violently anti-German and was partly responsible for the British alliance with France against Germany which resulted in the First World War.

after, was shock at the discovery that the godly precaution had been ineffectual.

The Victorian Age had a moral climate that was propitious to the adoption of the barbarous practice by civilized people. The many Marranos, who were considered Englishmen, undoubtedly had performed on their sons the operation that Spinoza considered the only means of maintaining their racial unity, and the many undisguised Jews in England were constantly intriguing and whining for the right, eventually granted them, to enter the Parliament and even the House of Lords. They doubtless suborned propaganda to defend the savage rite that was considered the talisman of their race.

In this they were aided by the "British Israel" craze.⁷ Begun in 1822 by a crackpot who was probably the first *goy* Zionist and declared himself to be the nephew (!) of Yahweh, miraculously born to lead all the Kikes back to Palestine, the hokum so whetted the appetites of British nincompoops that they bought 250,000 copies of just one of the many books devoted to such nonsense, making it the five-star best seller of the day. Fatuous Anglo-Saxons, instead of proudly tracing their ancestry to Hengest and Horsa, wanted to believe they were descendants of a scabrous tribe of freebooters who had invaded Palestine with the help of their ferocious god. I saw years ago a photograph of an elaborately illuminated parchment that set forth every step of a genealogy according to which Queen Victoria was a descendant of a bandit chief named David.

These are the considerations that underlie my guess—and remember that it is no more than a guess—that the sexual mutilation of males in the royal family of Britain began with Prince Albert.

HELPING GOD

You may have overlooked a despatch from the Associated Press that was reproduced as a fairly small and inconspicuous

7. Cf. my *'Populism' and 'Élitism,'* Part I, footnotes 45 and 46.

ous item in some newspapers, including the *Chicago Tribune*, 17 February 1991.

According to the press, a certain Paul H. Dunn, a man of 66, who is one of the ninety ranking Elders of the Mormon Church and one of that church's most popular speakers and authors, was wont to retail to his audiences edifying stories of his own personal experiences, which proved that his god was always on call to help deserving True Believers. His affiliation with the Church in Salt Lake City is not significant: he could have been a prominent authority in any other Christian church, from Free Methodist to Roman Catholic.

According to the press, his edifying reminiscences covered a wide range of activity, from playing baseball for a famous team to serving heroically in the Second World War, where his best friend died in his arms and was doubtless despatched to his god's heaven with suitable brio. A "freelance" journalist named Lynn Packer took it upon himself to investigate the edifying stories and discovered, it seems, that Dunn had never played professional baseball, had never served in the War,¹ and never had any of the other edifying experiences of God's mercy with which he was wont to regale and thrill his audiences.

After the Church failed to make Packer, who was a Mormon himself and so subject to discipline in both this and the next world, suppress his findings, Dunn, who holds from some university a doctor's degree in the brand of hokum called "science of education" and so doubtless had professional training in purveying sucker-bait, freely admitted that his edifying stories were fictions, i.e., lies.

1. You should note that this does not reduce Dunn to the level of old Ronnie, who had spent the War safely in Hollywood, but, while he was performing in the White House, loudly claimed he had served in Europe and had seen with his own eyes how the Germans had stuffed millions of sacred Sheenies into gas chambers. Ronnie was trying to help his masters put over their Holohoax, the swindle that is their chief means of extorting money and obedience from civilized men. Dunn, it appears, lied to support a moral code, and perhaps a religion, in which he had faith. That is an enormous difference.

He was not in the least abashed, however, since he lied for a noble purpose. His tales about what (in his opinion) could have happened were fabricated "to illustrate his theological and moral points," and he saw nothing wrong in inventing "stories that will better convey a [godly] message and capture an audience's interest."

That is what makes the news significant: it is a neat example of the inveterate religious technique of Lying for the Lord. One remembers, for example, the indignation of St. Jerome when a stupid Christian thought that it mattered that the holy martyrs celebrated in his edifying and tear-jerking tales of persecution by the wicked pagans, had never existed. His fictions (lies), he said, were sacrosanct and above criticism because he devised them to coax ignorant individuals into the True Faith.

In the absence of proof to the contrary, one must credit Dunn and Jerome with believing in the god they were peddling or, at least, in the moral code they foisted on that imaginary god. We thus give them a rank above most evangelists and ambitious dervishes, who are interested only in milking stupid cows and are probably atheists or, as a technician long associated with one of them said of his employer, "don't give a damn," and certainly have no inclination toward a moral code they constantly violate in their own lives and business.

Really enterprising Men of God, such as Zoroaster, Mahomet, et al., invent their own religion, probably on the basis of hallucinations engendered by drugs or overmastering emotions in their feverish minds. Reformers, such as Calvin or Tsong-khappa, who take an established cult and twist it into a shape they prefer, probably operate rationally, calculating what they can put over on True Believers.

All this raises a fundamental question. We must honor for his integrity the honest Lutheran clergyman who, around 1800, candidly told his congregation, "I declare every so-called revealed religion to be a lie."² He and his clerical col-

2. See *Liberty Bell*, May 1990, p. 18.

leagues doubtless considered it their function to recommend and dispense a system of ethics based on the 'natural religion' of Graeco-Roman philosophy, which was deduced from the moral values recognized by a consensus among civilized nations.

A comparable effort today is represented by the distinguished Professor Raymond B. Cattell's *A New Morality from Science* (London, Pergamon, 1972),³ which proposes a moral code rationally based on the facts of anthropology, ethnology, and psychology.

The question, of course, is whether a rational ethic can establish a national *ethos* adequate to control and discipline the masses.

Many acute observers have concluded that the majority of the members of any nation have minds in which reason plays so feeble a part that it cannot influence their conduct in ways that are requisite for a cohesive society; it is necessary, therefore, to enforce what is rationally desirable by myths about supernatural beings and forces, i.e., a religion based on carefully contrived lies. The late James Burnham, one of the best minds of our time, believed that the masses can be governed only by myths, and recognized the great danger inherent in that fact, i.e., that the élite (the actual aristocracy, whether or not hereditary) administering the nation may come to believe their own lies, as has happened disastrously in Christianity, a bundle of haphazard fictions that had been disseminated by crackpots and mountebanks without concern for their social value, and which the élite of Western civilization had to adapt to their own purposes as best they could. See especially his *The Machiavellians* (New York, John Day, 1943; paperback reprint, Chicago, Regnery, s.a. [c. 1963]).

If, then, it is necessary that a nation be given a moral consensus, a *nomos*, that depends on supernatural (i.e., fictitious) sanctions, we must ponder the possibility of devising and

3. An expanded and somewhat revised version was published in this country under the unfortunate title, *Beyondism: Religion from Science* (New York, Praeger, 1987).

propagating by calculated mendacity a rationally designed religion that will replace the patently absurd superstitions, such as Christianity and the various brands of similar hocus-pocus called New Age, that currently enthrall the members of our nation on whom must rest our only hope for the survival of our race and civilization, i.e., the descendants of the Aryans who once owned the United States and, maddened by poisonous superstitions, fatuously made of it a multi-racial jungle in which their race will, before long, become extinct.

This leads us, of course, to the paradoxical conclusion that the requisite ethical standards cannot be established by ethical means.

There would remain the further problem, how a superstition can acquire a reasonably absolute authority when it posits the existence of supernatural beings who, being fictitious, will be as powerless as all gods have been to enforce the sanctions proclaimed in their name. What undermined Christianity, even before it was recognized as historically and scientifically preposterous, was the observation by men not totally feeble-minded that old Jesus and his dad, supposed to be so powerful they had created the whole universe out of nothing, never were able to enforce their own laws and wishes, but had to rely on comparatively tiny, weak, fallible, and often corrupt mortals to do their work for them.

In the last half of the Nineteenth Century, Renan perceived that Christianity had evoked an "amazing moral effort" from our race of "good gorillas," and did not see what could replace the superstition that was no longer tenable, although it seemed that the stability of civilization depended on it. He saw the inescapable weakness of all religions: the power of holy men in India, for example, depended on the populace's belief that a *rsi* had the power to blast, by an act of thought, anyone who offended him, but, as a matter of fact, no holy man had ever blasted anyone and the superstition was thus patently without confirmation.

Renan once hoped or dreamed that there was a possible escape from this dual dilemma, that our biological knowledge would permit us to create, by systematic eugenics, a race of

supermen, whose mental and physical superiority would entitle them to be properly called *dévas*, and who would have at their disposal scientific equipment that would enable them ruthlessly to enforce their will on the masses and thus create a moral ethos that was sanctioned by irresistible force.

It is quite true that we are rapidly approaching the point at which electronic, chemical, and biological equipment will make it possible for rulers totally to enslave the masses under them by simply exterminating all opposition. But unfortunately, thanks to our own superstitious folly, that equipment is now in the hands of our implacable enemies.

We cannot blame the Parcae, we cannot even blame our enemies, for our own suicidal mania. In the meantime, however, we may pity poor old Dunn, who, so far as we know, meant well but was trapped in what may be a fatally insoluble moral dilemma. □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN? SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

WITCH DOCTORS FOR CHRIST

by
Nicholas Carter

From Christianity to the next three largest religions, Hinduism, Buddhism, and Islam...from the classical worlds of ancient Persia, Mesopotamia, Egypt, Greece and Rome to the Celtic, Teutonic and Scandinavian lands...from Oriental Semites to the ancient American culture of the Mayas, Aztecs and Incas...from Australia to Zimbabwe...*thousands* of deities, transcendental tenets and ecstatic practices—including the ~~ten~~ Labours of Heracles, the ~~ten~~ Avatars of Hinduism, the four Noble Truths of Buddhism, the ~~ten~~ Gurus of the Sikhs, the five *Classics* of Confucianism, the five Pillars of Islam, the nine Enneads of Egypt, the eighteen blessings of Judaism, the myths of Marduk and Gilgamesh, the Bark Paintings of Australasia, and the ancestral Stools of Africa—have developed to shingle the metaphysical roofs of the human species. In the light of this knowledge, it should be abundantly clear to any thinking person that the *true* ruler of the human cosmos is the *witch doctor*.

The denigrative description “witch doctor” was coined by Europeans to be applied to the priests of primitive African congregations. The purpose: to demonstrate that, in principle, the tribal priest differs significantly from the “theologically sound” Christian priest, even though both the Christian and the African function as a similar bridge—agent or mouthpiece—between man and God.

The many witch doctors who rule tribalistic Africa are divided into two categories: the *fetishman*, and the *true Priest*. The fetishman deals with all gods and all spirits of every degree. The true priest devotes himself to one particular god, maintaining certain forms and ceremonies of worship. Clearly, the true priest is a fetishman, but the fetishman is not a true priest.

Essentially, the use of the term witch doctor to describe primitive religious practitioners enabled the Europeans to create the impression that tribal priests practiced a kind of witchcraft in which they were “in

league with the Devil.” Not necessarily so, of course. Not all fetishmen and true priests, by any means, can be said to work with their version of the Evil One—even though they may profess to hold communion with evil spirits, and to be able to frustrate their negative designs on human beings.

Few of today’s Christ-folk are aware of the fact that, from the beginning, the paranoid Christian world was obsessed with demons. The imps from hell were believed to be everywhere—hiding under rocks, sitting on thrones, causing all diseases known to mankind, and concentrating their heaviest artillery on fresh-baptized Christians and newborn infants. Everywhere, the poor sinner’s soul was, as Anatole France describes the phenomenon, “at the mercy of a lugubrious phantasmagoria of devils!” By the time of the Middle Ages—also known as the “Age of Singular Sweetness”—devotees of Christian righteousness had estimated that there were just 7,405,926 devils divided into companies, each under a captain. As that singularly sweet interlude unfolded, the Christian Establishment evolved into a vast cult of relics and holy places, martyrs and sacred symbols. It was an age in which monasteries bought milk purporting to come from the breasts of the Blessed Virgin. There were twelve prepuces of Jesus in European churches, with the one in the Abby Church of Coulombs believed to possess the miraculous power of rendering all sterile women fruitful. It was a time when every discovery of science, every invention of material benefit to man, was believed to have been secured with the Devil’s help.

In our pseudo-sophisticated modern world, some Christians are more cautious about Satanic powers than others. Certain Evangelists and Charismatics, for instance, freely admit that they do not want to venture “too far out on that limb” because of the fear of ridicule from the outside and by more moderate church-goers. In particular, Catholics in the Western world take a very laid-back approach to demonic possession and crusades against Satanism. Listen to any televangelist, on the other hand, and you will learn in no uncertain terms that the Prince of Darkness will eat you for breakfast if you have not been purified by the magical prayers and ceremonies available only with the help of your local Christian practitioner of the mystical arts. Indeed, the fundamentalist priest often appears to be so well versed in evil presences

and demonic hiding places that he might be presumed to have a tap on the Devil's phone.

In general, the *modus operandi* of tribal witch doctors involves the dispensing of charms and medicines, exorcising evil spirits and troublesome ghosts, treating the sick, making rain, and using music—usually drumming—to communicate with the spirit world. Frequently, they sacrifice animals (not unlike the sacrifices of the Old Testament); they communicate with the god, or gods, as the case may be; they sell charms and amulets that will prevent misfortune; and they roll cowrie shells to divine the future. With magical words, chants, signs, dances, ceremonies, and tricks, in other words, they mesmerize and control their congregations.

It is interesting to note that one tribal faith has developed over the centuries into a worldwide religion that now has an estimated 75 to 100 million followers. *Santeria*, meaning “worship of saints,” was first developed among the West Africa Yoruba tribe in Nigeria. Carried by slaves to the New World between the 16th and 19th centuries, Santeria survived hundreds of years of isolation from Africa by harmonizing to a degree with Roman Catholicism. The practice known as syncretism enabled the Africans to secretly identify their *orishes*, or deities, with Catholic saints who represented similar virtues. Thus, they were able to preserve their religion while appearing to Spanish Catholic priests as converts. (If you can't lick them, *pretend* to join them.) A pretense of this curious nature could scarcely have been successful, however, without the witch doctors of both faiths being more or less synchronized in principle.

A further similarity is worth noting. When the Santeros sacrifice live animals, there is a transfer of body and blood which is offered up to the Father-God and then consumed by the worshipers. The same principle applies with the emphasis on the ultimate sacrifice of the Christ on the cross to the Father-God during the Catholic mass, which is followed by the symbolic ingestion of the body and blood of the Christ by the brethren.

Question: Exactly *what*, or *where*, are the differences in principle between the theological exercises of the tribal priest and those of the Christian who preaches that Satan is a real, active being in the world...who conducts “deliverance ministries” to exorcise personal

demons...who claims that speaking in tongues, healing and other supernatural gifts were delivered to him personally by the Holy Spirit...and who, with magical scriptures, signs, and ritual formulas, removes the evil stain of original sin from the very soul of the believer, transforms mere bread and wine into “the body of Christ” and “the blood of Christ,” and changes plain water into holy water?

One more question needs to be addressed: How does the witch doctor *gain* and *maintain* his awesome power?

The first step in the establishment of a religious cult is to attract the attention of the people—as many of them as possible. The engineers of Catholic Christianity achieved that all-important end by developing and introducing the concept of a NEW salvation-deity called the Christ, and they supported the divinity of their man-god with miraculous events (the virgin birth, the resurrection, the Ascension) and prophetic declarations (ancient writings purportedly predicting the future appearance of the Christ). Their uniquely Jewish “anointed one,” supposedly a Savior—a divine Being who had descended from a higher world to rescue souls from their fallen condition—was born of a great miracle. After being murdered and entombed, he overcame sickness, sin and death by returning to life. Ergo—he could only be the representation of God Almighty on earth, the Son of God, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten not made, co-substantial with the Father.

The next step is to establish a place for the witch doctor in the theological scheme of things. Remember what happened when the Jesus (Savior) triumphantly ascended from the grave? Did he *announce* and prove to the whole world that he was truly God? No. According to the biblical scenario, he huddled with his buddies, Peter and the twelve disciples, and instructed THEM to carry the message to the multitudes that, through his Son, Jesus the Christ, God had given the human species eternal life. (After the basic text of the New Testament had been forged, a passage specifying that Jesus had appeared to “more than five hundred” other persons following the resurrection was added to counter the objection that a mere handful of people were not enough to adequately spread the message.) Significantly, the distinction purportedly bestowed upon the disciples by the very Son of God secured a place for the witch doctor in the new

religion and paved the way for the development of the incredibly bloated hierarchies—Catholic, Protestant, Episcopalian, etc.—that were to follow.

The next step in this developmental journey is to establish an inexorable hold over the minds and souls of the people. This is invariably done by denigrating the flock, the “simple faithful”—relegating them in effect to worthlessness. They are poor, sinful wretches who cannot be saved or even begin to live reasonably decent lives from the cradle to the grave without the indispensable ministrations of the witch doctor.

The concept of original sin, the abstract contamination of the entire human species because of the mythical “fall of man” in the Garden of Eden (“In Adam, all die!”), has been the most effective weapon in the Christian arsenal. The power given to the Church by this one monstrous doctrine cannot be overestimated. ALL human beings who *have ever been born*, and who *will ever be born*, come into the world with a “disease inherited from their parents.” The individual’s greatest crime, therefore, is being born. He has not yet sinned on his own, but the seed of sin is within him because he has been conceived in sin. He brings his own damnation from the womb. Can the soul ever be liberated? Indeed, yes; but *only* through the sacrament of baptism, which can *only* be administered by the witch doctor.

What of the truly holy person, born from Above, full of grace? Can he or she conceive a child free of the disease of sin? No. In the entire history of the world, the Christian Establishment tells us, there has only been one Immaculately Conceived human being—Mary, the mother of Jesus the Christ. One can only speculate about when the subject of that conception first came up; but I suspect that, one day, during the early centuries of the Catholic experiment, one of the brighter members of the hierarchy suddenly stopped in his tracks, slapped his forehead, and muttered, “Holy Moses! The Virgin Mother wasn’t baptized!” “Holy Moses!” echoed his startled colleagues. The reason for the consternation? Baptism wasn’t a Christian sacrament when Mary was born. Ergo, she would have been branded with the stain of original sin when she gave birth to Jesus—a horrifying dilemma that simply could not be tolerated. So the “Mystical Body of Christ” (the

Church) put their collective heads together and, in due time, solved the problem with the canonical declaration that the Virgin Mary had been born through the grace of God without the blemish of original sin on her soul. (This is a prime example of Christian voodoo at work.)

Once the brush of baptism has scrubbed the graffiti of the very first sin from our souls, are we then worthy of God’s love? “NO!” thunders the Christian. “Man is still SINFUL and SEPARATED from God, so we cannot know him personally or experience his love. Man needs the BIBLE to speak to this need.” And right there, with Bible in hand and the promise of God’s Word and Love, stands the witch doctor, ready to bridge the gulf between the sinner and the invisible trinity.

Needless to say, one of the most important and jealously guarded duties of the witch doctor encompasses the interpretation and teaching of sacred writings. It was not given to “puny mankind” to understand “the deeper rhythms of holy writ.” For this very reason, Pope Leo III once forbade laymen to read or even to touch the Christian Bible. Not that the Catholics were breaking new theological ground, as it were. They were merely walking in the moccasins of their ritual-intensive predecessors, the Jewish rabbis, who fervently held that “You should learn from teachers and not from books.”

The final step in the formation of an “organized” religion is to increase the power of the witch doctor by the invention of additional mysterious rites, ceremonies, and rigid controls to be used as restraints upon the masses—“seeing that every multitude is fickle and full of lawless desires, unreasoning anger and violent passion.”

Anybody who knows anything at all about Catholic Christianity is surely aware of the fact that the hierarchy of the Christ-cult spent hundreds of years developing a plethora of ceremonial laws that were then codified into canons of religious and ecclesiastical practices—baptism, the Eucharist, holy matrimony, communion feasts, fasts and Sunday laws, penance and unction, priesthood and confession, ecclesiastical regulations and privileges, tithes, pilgrimages and shrines, rituals, incense and vestments, and so on. They even prepared a series of “penitential books” for the purpose of exploring the subject of sex, enumerating the misdeeds, and prescribing penalties for sexual sins

such as homosexuality, sexual intimacy with animals, and the greatest sin of all, masturbation. (So much for the attempt to build a Church on "pure faith.")

Nothing galls the Christ-folk more in our modern age than the fact that ever-increasing numbers of us refuse to see ourselves as inevitable evil-doers, sinners filled with guilt and shame and in need if not of a redeemer, then at least of the consciousness that we *require* redemption.

We refuse to toss reason, logic and science to the winds and accept as fact the story of a God who plants Himself as His only Son in the womb of an earthly female, with His third self, the Ghost, supervising the celestial impregnation, so that He can become human, perform great miracles, attract the multitudes, be tortured and murdered, and then ascend from the grave of death just to prove to the human species that He loved them so dearly, He was willing to sacrifice Himself as His only Son for their salvation.

We refuse to believe that the laws of the universe are fickle—that they can be suspended, reversed, or turned upside down, to provide a *natural* world with *supernatural* events such as a virgin birth, walking on water, and bringing the truly dead back to life. We refuse to believe that a great and good Creator would deliberately manipulate His "immutable" laws just to impress weak and sinful creatures who inhabit the universe.

And we fervently refuse to accept the arrogant assumption that the Gospel (counterfeited) and the Christ (fabricated) can reveal "the true end of life and the true nature of reality."

By rejecting the witch doctor's claims, we have "turned to false idols such as the flag, the marketplace, the universe, the laboratory," etc. thereby "creating our own transcendence and worshipping materialism."

Christians like to believe that the entire history of the world ran its course for the sake of the new religion that began to take root in the Graeco-Roman world around eighteen centuries ago. They are wrong. Christianity was neither a natural development nor a miraculous revelation vouchsafed after a long delay to a world that had been allowed to grow to the point where it was ripe and ready for the creed. Nor was it the one healthy influence in a completely evil world.

Christianity succeeded, not because it represented a great moral revolution or because it was divinely subsidized, but because (1) its promises of salvation—not by "justice" or wise and good conduct, but by some act of sacrifice or purification, intensified by adoration—appealed to the uneducated masses, and (2) the main articles of the faith, already latent in the existing savior-religions of the time, were familiar to the Gentiles of Western Asia.

Today, the rationalist stands on the shoulders of all the great thinkers of the ancient world from Aristotle to Epicurus to Seneca to Zeno. The Christian, on the other hand, stands on the shoulders of the poorest, the most ignorant, the most primitive-minded, and the most demon-ridden human creatures of that day and time.

The saddest era in the history of the Western World occurred when our people gave up the achievements of thinkers and scientists, of artists, philosophers, poets and statesmen, for the revelations of fanatical and wild-eyed prophets and a gospel of worldly renunciation—when they sold their minds and their metaphysical natures to parasitic witch doctors who spend their lives believing the unbelievable and defining the undefinable. □

**THE LATE GREAT BOOK:
THE BIBLE
AN ACCOUNT OF
CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.**

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send \$8.00 + \$1.50 for postage to:

**LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA**

SCREWBALL REVISIONISM

The Diesel Lesson of Robert Frens

by
Friedrich P. Berg

Before anyone else jumps onto the bandwagon of praise for Robert Frens and his discovery that Diesel exhaust can kill, they might read my article "The Diesel Gas Chambers: Myth Within a Myth" in the Spring 1984 issue of *The Journal of Historical Review*. They may be surprised to discover that I never claimed that Diesel exhaust could not kill. On the contrary, I certainly did concede that Diesels could have been adapted, albeit with a great deal of technical expertise, for mass-murder. Among the people who have been surprised to learn about my true position on this subject were Ernst Zündel and Douglas Christie. The night before I was to testify in the last Toronto trial, they learned that my position was quite different from what they had imagined—apparently they had never read my work either. Their answer was an ultimatum: either I had to "be flexible" and state in court that "it was categorically impossible to kill with Diesel exhaust," or else I could not testify. I left the next day without testifying.

Although a Diesel-murder-method can be contrived, my argument has always been that any such method would have been "absurd" and "idiotic" because of the difficulty in determining and imposing the proper load on the engine and, even more important, because of the readily available alternative sources of carbon monoxide. The most obvious alternative today would be a conventional gasoline engine. During World War II however, there was an additional alternative, far better even than the gasoline engine. That alternative was the producer gas or *Holzgas* generator which was attached to hundreds of thousands of vehicles in Germany and German-occupied Europe. The generators burned wood or coal with a restricted air supply so as to produce a combustible gas which could then be burned in modified gasoline or Diesel engines. The combustible gas was an alternative to liquid fuel which

was desperately needed by the German military for combat vehicles. Wherever possible, liquid fuels were reserved for combat vehicles which needed for their very survival the higher performance that only liquid fuels could give. Nonetheless, by the end of the war, supplies of gasoline had been so reduced, particularly by the bombing of Germany's synthetic oil refineries, that even some of Germany's most formidable tanks, the Tiger tanks, were driven with producer gas.

Producer gas is poison gas. Each producer gas vehicle was a self-propelled, poison gas generator—each driver had to know that for his own safety. In producer gas the principal ingredient is carbon monoxide and the concentrations range from 18% to 35%—extremely lethal if blown into a space that is not even completely sealed such as a garage—and yet, it has never been claimed that producer gas was ever used by the Germans to murder anyone. Diesel exhaust, by contrast, contains less than 1/2% of carbon monoxide, and usually far less. A serious error which was put into my article at the last minute without my permission was the wording: "many thousands of drivers who drove these vehicles daily." The fact is that the number of such vehicles and drivers for most of the war was in the "hundreds of thousands."

I still regard the following as an important summation of my thesis:

The abundance of the gaswagons throughout German-occupied Europe and the intensity with which the Germans were developing ever newer vehicles and applications of the producer gas technology undermine the holocaust story in general. Had the Germans ever intended to commit mass murder with carbon monoxide, they certainly would have used producer gas long before they would have ever used anything as idiotic as Diesel exhaust.

The Diesel-murder-method has its origin, as best as I have ever been able to tell, in the Soviet propaganda of mid-1943. Shortly before that, the Soviets had been badly stung by the German revelations about the Katyn massacre and the open-

ness with which the Germans welcomed internationally renowned, forensic specialists to Katyn to make their own examinations of the victims. To counter the Katyn story, the Soviets staged show trials in Kharkov and Krasnodar a few months later with hapless German defendants making "confessions;" the Soviets refused, however, to allow non-Soviet experts to even visit the supposed massacre sites. From the very beginning of these trials, the Soviet claim was that the Germans drove civilians in trucks into the countryside, then parked the vehicles and directed the exhaust from the truck Diesels into the rear compartments where the victims died shortly thereafter. In these scenarios, the Diesels would have been operating, at the very worst, at a fast idle—those conditions would have produced barely enough carbon monoxide to cause a headache in half-an-hour. Some of the trucks were described as having been made by the Saurer company. After the war, a single document PS-501 appeared at Nuremberg, but of unknown origin, which implicated the Saurer company and Walter Rauff. The irony of these claims was that the Saurer company had established itself already before the war as the preeminent manufacturer in the entire world of producer-gas driven trucks. During the war, Saurer maintained an edge over all of its competitors—including Mercedes, Opel and Ford, all of whom also made producer gas trucks—with its own 4-1/2 ton truck designs, models BT4500 and 4BTDVS. More than 6,000 of these trucks were built during the war and most, if not all, used producer-gas-driven Diesels. How absurd then that anyone with any technical expertise would have employed the exhaust of Saurer Diesels for murder when the fuel itself was thousands of times more lethal.

For many reasons in addition to the above, PS-501 is a forgery, probably Soviet in origin. There are at least three different versions of the document. One version uses the wording "*Fensterläden anbringen*". Another version uses "*Fensterle den anbringen*" with "*den*" crossed out. A third version uses "*Fensterlä anbringen*."

In "Death by Diesel" in the December 1990 issue of *Liberty Bell*, Robert Frens takes the position that I am correct about carbon monoxide, but that I have failed to appreciate the highly toxic effects of carbon dioxide in Diesel exhaust. Frens has included a few kind words about my work in an apparent effort to counterbalance everything else he wrote. I have no kind words for Frens. Contrary to the impression he has given at least some people, Frens' arguments and method are far from "scientific."

Already in 1982, Frens was writing people about a newspaper story which claimed a VW Diesel had been used to commit suicide. Frens now claims that a Rochester, NY paper "mentioned" a Mercedes Diesel as the vehicle involved in a suicide and that a *Los Angeles Times* story from 1975 also reported a Diesel suicide. Frens has been talking about Diesel suicides for eight years and still cannot identify even one news story as a reference. One should remember that newspapers often report details incorrectly. Any Diesel suicide stories should be rejected as nonsense unless they are verified by thorough forensic examinations by competent specialists. Diesel engines in any likely suicide scenarios would operate at or near idle when their exhaust is especially harmless because of the abundance of excess air in the exhaust.

On page 19 of the *Liberty Bell* article, Frens quotes me as follows: "At idle, Diesels operate with air/fuel ratios of 200/1. (p.25, Berg)." The actual words on page 25 of my 1984 article are: "At idle, Diesels operate with air/fuel ratios as high as 200:1." This simply means that "some" but not necessarily all Diesels operate with such high air/fuel ratios. Frens left out "as high as" and substituted "of." In the process, he changed the meaning.

Also on page 19, Frens writes:

The surveyed literature commonly refers to an air/fuel ratio of 40/1 as "very lean" and cites no performance data above this ratio. Ratios higher than 40/1 may be achieved by a decelerating engine under low

pressure conditions but this transient state is not pertinent.

That reads as if Frens must know something about the subject but it is rubbish. Air/fuel ratios in excess of 100/1 at a steady and stable idle are common and the sources from the SAE which I cited in 1984 as well as other sources are proof. The SAE papers which Frens cited or "surveyed" are not, as one might imagine, the same ones to which I referred; they are simply papers which he happened to choose for reasons known only to him. The SAE routinely publishes a great deal of highly specialized research, much of which has nothing to do with fuel/air ratios. If Frens had simply looked at Figures 2, 3, 4, 5, and 6 of my article, he would have seen many performance data points at air/fuel ratios above 100 to 1 under stabilized conditions.

The fact is that although many Diesels, especially among the two-stroke types, never operate near to 200/1—many others, especially among the four-stroke type, certainly do. One of many sources is *Diesel Engineering Handbook* by Karl W. Stinson, M.E. Professor of Mech. Eng., Ohio State University. The revised 11th Edition, 1963 states on page 47:

High-compression gas engines and diesel engines always operate with an excess of air over that required for theoretically-complete combustion of the fuel. In diesel engines the fuel/air ratios, by weight, may vary from 0.005 when idling to 0.06 for full power.

Air/fuel ratios are simply the reciprocals of fuel/air ratios. For example, a fuel/air ratio of 0.01 is just another way of saying air/fuel ratio of 100. A fuel/air ratio of 0.005 is the same as an air/fuel ratio of 200/1 or simply 200.

On page 22 of the *Liberty Bell* article, the following sentence appears:

I take issue with Mr. Berg and dispute his claim that "...the Diesel engine is nothing more than an unusual kind of blower..."

That is not my claim; that is a deliberate misquote. Frens has conveniently left out an essential part of my sentence. The entire sentence from page 25 of my 1984 article is:

As far as the excess air is concerned, the Diesel engine is nothing more than an unusual kind of blower or compressor.

The meaning of the complete sentence is totally different from the meaning suggested by my words taken out of context, and any sane person should know that. Excess air enters and leaves a Diesel engine without undergoing any chemical change whatsoever. It plays no rôle, chemically, in the combustion process. That is why it is called "excess air." Nonetheless, the excess air does do something rather important in the exhaust, and that is dilute the actual products of the combustion process, some of which could otherwise be extremely hazardous.

On the last page of his article, Frens writes:

When was the last time you were trapped in traffic, following a Diesel powered bus? Did those invigorating smells conjure up an image of a harmless "blower" in action? Do you really believe that you could breathe that stuff undiluted, for an hour or so?

Aside from his recurring, false claim that I regard Diesels as harmless blowers, the rest of his arguments are also false. The smell of Diesel exhaust, as bad as it is, has nothing whatever to do with toxicity; the smell bears no relationship to the possible presence or absence of carbon monoxide or even carbon dioxide. Carbon monoxide is odorless and carbon dioxide is nearly so. A room with a terrible smell may be toxic or it may not be toxic; it may contain a great deal of CO or even carbon dioxide—but, one simply cannot tell from the smell. A room full of angry skunks might seem like a dangerous place to anyone trapped inside, but the air would probably be breathable just as a room full of Diesel exhaust from a Diesel operating at less than 3/4 of full load would allow most people to survive for half-an-hour. That is not to say it would be

a pleasant experience or "harmless" or that the people trapped inside would not try to tear the walls apart—they probably would try to tear the walls apart which is, by the way, one more reason for why the Gerstein story is ridiculous.

How can anyone take Frens' lengthy dissertation on carbon dioxide seriously? The answer is that few people will bother to check any of the references—and of those who do some checking, few will read critically. Frens, for example, has apparently never read or found any of the references that I cited in 1984. He has ignored my references to the many therapeutic uses of carbon dioxide, some involving carbon dioxide concentrations as high as 50% in air, and to the fact that the US Navy used 3% carbon dioxide in US submarines for weeks at a time with the oxygen level reduced to only 15%.

Of the references which Frens did cite, the *Merck Index* (his Ref. D.) Section 23 of the Thirteenth Edition does indeed list carbon dioxide as a specific poison but gives no information as to toxic or harmful concentrations in air or any other information except that the symptoms are "dyspnea, weakness, tinnitus, and palpitations" and that the treatment consists of "respiratory support [and] oxygen." Among the substances included in this catch-all listing with minimum information are: aspirin, caffeine, fluorides, iron, moth balls, and tobacco.

Another Frens source (Ref. C) should be identified as the *McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of Science and Technology*. The 6th edition, 1987, Vol. 3 says the following about carbon dioxide: "Under normal conditions, it is stable, inert and non-toxic." No information is given about any harmful effects at all. Why he even listed it as a source is anyone's guess. One can be sure, however, that more than one uncritical reader was deeply impressed to see such an authoritative reference cited.

The last source which Frens gives (Ref. E) as a possible medical handbook is *Chemistry in Everyday Life*. This appears to be intended strictly for laymen and high school kids. I could not even find it.

If one wants to be serious about carbon dioxide, one might consider the references which I cited in 1984. In Baker

and Mossman, (East Rutherford, NJ: Matheson Gas Products, 1970), the following information is given on pages 12 and 33:

SIMPLE ASPHYXIANTS

Description

The following gases are classified as simple asphyxiants: carbon dioxide, deuterium, hydrogen, nitrogen, nitrous oxide and sulfur hexafluoride. These gases are colorless and odorless.

Major Hazards

The members of this group are nonflammable (excepting deuterium and hydrogen) and nontoxic but they can act as simple asphyxiants by diluting the air inspired to such an extent that an oxygen deficiency results.

Effects in Man

The effects produced are the same as those produced by the helium-group gases. See section on Helium-Group Gases for description, see page 33.

HELIUM-GROUP GASES

Description

The helium group gases consist of argon, helium, krypton, . . .

Major Hazards

The helium-group gases are nonflammable and non-toxic but they can act as simple asphyxiants by diluting the air inspired to such an extent that an oxygen deficiency results.

Effects in Man (1)

The coordinating capacity of the nervous system is impaired by even slight degrees of oxygen deficiency; the subject can not think clearly or control his limbs accurately. The development of symptoms depends on the degree and duration of the oxygen deficiency and

also on the rapidity with which the deficiency is developed. In sudden and acute asphyxia, unconsciousness is immediate.

(1) Y. Henderson and H. W. Haggard, *Noxious Gases and the Principles of Respiration Influencing Their Action*, 1943, pp. 142-147, Reinhold Publishing Corp. New York, NY.

Henderson and Haggard is a classic and well worth reading. I referred to it twice in 1984 and will quote from it later also.

The following discussion, also in Baker and Mossman, on the effects of carbon monoxide shows how differently a chemical asphyxiant works:

CARBON MONOXIDE

Effects in Human Beings

Acute Effects

Carbon monoxide is classified as a chemical asphyxiant, producing a toxic action by combining with the hemoglobin of the blood to form a relatively stable carboxyhemoglobin. It thus prevents the hemoglobin from taking up oxygen to form oxyhemoglobin, and consequently the body is deprived of its needed oxygen. Since the affinity of carbon monoxide for hemoglobin is about 200-300 times that of oxygen, only small amounts of carbon monoxide in the air will consequently cause toxic reactions to occur.

Carbon dioxide is a simple asphyxiant and CO is a chemical asphyxiant. CO reacts chemically with the blood; carbon dioxide does not.

I did indeed write: "In general, if enough oxygen is available, a carbon dioxide level as high as 12% is not likely to cause death." Frens claims that that statement is ludicrous, but it is not ludicrous at all—it is more than reasonable. I must add, however, just as I did in 1984, that such a carbon dioxide level may cause cardiac irregularity and may, therefore, be dangerous—even fatal—for people with weak hearts.

Rather than attempt to explain in medical terms why my 12% claim is reasonable, which I would not feel competent to try anyway, let me quote from some genuine toxicological handbooks.

In *Taylor's Principles and Practice of Medical Jurisprudence*, Vol. II, edited by Smith, Simpson, Howard, Stafford-Clark and Nickolls (London: J. & A. Churchill Ltd., 1957), the following text appears on page 398 under the subheading "Poisoning by Carbon Dioxide:"

Degree of Toxicity and Fatal Dose. With regard to the fatal proportion of carbon dioxide in the air breathed, it is necessary to make a distinction between the contamination of air by the addition of carbon dioxide, and circumstances in which this gas is produced by combustion or respiration in a close apartment at the expense of the oxygen contained in the air. Every volume of carbon dioxide formed by combustion represents an approximately equal volume of oxygen removed.

When the gas is respired in its lowest lethal proportion—some 20-25 per cent—the symptoms come on slowly, and the transition from life to death is frequently tranquil except for terminal convulsive twitchings of muscle. . . .

. . . It is probable that no danger to life exists unless the proportion of carbon dioxide breathed is well over 25 per cent. At saturations of 60 per cent or more collapse and loss of consciousness may be sudden and develop without any warning.

In *Poisoning: Toxicology-Symptoms-Treatments* by Jay M. Arena, 4th ed., (Springfield, Illinois: Charles C. Thomas, 1979), on page 243:

Carbon Dioxide (Carbonic Acid Gas, Anhydride)

The symptoms of poisoning depend on the concentration and the period of exposure. As a rule no symptoms of note are experienced until the concentration in the air reaches 3%, at which time dyspnea, headache, ver-

tigo and nausea appear. Toxic concentrations are not reached until 10 vol% of the gas are present. At this level there are visual disturbances, tinnitus, tremors, hyperpnea, profuse perspiration, elevated blood pressure and loss of consciousness. With higher concentrations (above 25%), stimulation gives way to depression, leading to stupor, coma, convulsions and death.

In *The Diagnosis and Treatment of Acute Poisoning* by J.D.P. Graham (London: Oxford University Press, 1962), on page 216:

An increase of carbon dioxide in inspired air from the usual 0.04 per cent. to 2 per cent. causes little disturbance but above that respiration deepens and then speeds up. Five per cent has a most powerful effect but above the concentration normally found in alveolar air (5.5 per cent.) it causes headache, dizziness, confusion and dyspnoea while continuing to stimulate. Higher concentrations overstimulate the nervous system and become intolerable, while inhalation of 20 to 30 per cent. carbon dioxide in air usually causes a sudden fall in respiratory minute volume due to the onset of inco-ordinated breathing or of convulsions. In anaesthetized persons in whom convulsions are less likely high concentrations of carbon dioxide deepen the coma. Somnolence as a complication of chronic respiratory disease has been attributed to retention of carbon dioxide. The paralysing central action of very high concentrations (40 to 50 per cent) is swift in onset. Amounts up to 10 per cent. cause vasoconstriction, stimulate the heart, speed the pulse, raise the blood pressure and greatly increase cerebral and coronary blood flow. Higher concentrations may cause cardiac irregularity which can bring about immediate collapse.

In *Noxious Gases* by Henderson & Haggard (New York, NY: Reinhold Publ. Corp., 1943), pages 149 and 150 give the following explanation as to how simple asphyxiants actually work.

... The simple asphyxiants are numerous and may be further divided into two types. Those of one type are entirely inert physiologically; they are such gases as hy-

drogen and nitrogen. Those of the other type have some slight specific action, but when they are inhaled in high concentrations they cause asphyxia before this drug action is manifest. The second type of this subgroup includes the lighter hydrocarbons of the aliphatic series such as methane and ethane, and some of the gases which, when administered with oxygen, are now used as anesthetics.

The simple asphyxiants of both types induce asphyxia entirely by excluding oxygen from the lungs; their effect is proportional to the extent to which their presence diminishes the percentage, or rather the partial pressure, of oxygen in the expired air. They all act identically, therefore, when present in equal molecular concentrations. Moreover, they must be present in considerable amounts before they exert any appreciable effect. They may decrease the oxygen of the air to two-thirds of its normal percentage—13 per cent of an atmosphere—before noticeable symptoms of anoxemia develop. A reduction of the oxygen to this degree necessitates the presence of the simple asphyxiants in a concentration of 33 per cent in the mixture of air and gas. When the gas is present to the extent of 50 per cent, and the oxygen is reduced by one-half, a man is soon rendered incapable of making a vigorous effort to escape. About 75 per cent is quickly fatal.

It should be obvious by now that my use of the 12% number in 1984 was quite reasonable. If there is any error on my part, it is that I may have been too conservative since any practical gas chamber would be expected to kill "all" of the people trapped inside, not just those with weak hearts or respiratory problems. I might have argued that the critical concentration of carbon dioxide should be 20%.

Although Diesel exhaust can be harmful, it is not "very harmful;" it is relatively harmless. Compared to any number of other kinds of pollution to which humans are exposed such as gasoline engine exhaust, Diesel exhaust is indeed relatively harmless.

As to Frens' challenge that I or anyone inhale Diesel exhaust, perhaps with a hose in the window of a car—my answer is that it is not a bad idea and that I have done it; it was a thoroughly boring experience. The important question for me has always been not whether a Diesel can kill at idle, but at what percentage of full load it will kill everyone in half-an-hour. A more reasonable but less dramatic test would be to take some laboratory mice and blow Diesel exhaust from an engine under varying loads into the mice cage. Something like this has actually been done by a revisionist medical doctor with no harm to the mice. The doctor, however, did not impose any load on the engine and, unfortunately, he does not want me to reveal his name either. Variations of the test can be performed, at least at idle, by anyone with a Diesel-powered vehicle who does not mind putting a stray cat or mice into the vehicle's cab or passenger compartment. A real test with humans and with significant loading of the engine could be an extremely unpleasant experience because of the smell and could move the experimentees to break-off the experiment quite early in the test. Anyone undergoing the test could be pulled out at the first sign of unconsciousness; at idle, however, they will probably be bored, even by the smell.

Without being too pious about it, let's remember that we are talking about life and death and heed some words of caution. All of my quotations from toxicological handbooks are based on thousands of tests on laboratory animals as well as many tests on humans and upon careful investigations of murders and suicides made throughout the past century. They are not just the result of abstract theorizing in ivory towers. It is precisely because the tests can be life threatening that one should first study the research of experts. Similar testing by amateurs may be disastrous and may prove nothing. Without realizing it, an important parameter may be changed by a reckless amateur. For an example of just how reckless one can be, consider Frens' own suggestion that someone take SCUBA gear filled with 12% carbon dioxide and dive under water. By itself, 12% carbon dioxide is not likely to

cause death—but, common sense should tell us that the dizziness, vertigo and disorientation caused by 12% carbon dioxide certainly can cause disaster underwater—and it would prove nothing at all. No one has ever accused the Nazis of sending Jews into underwater gas chambers with SCUBA gear.

Long ago, when I was only a few years out of Columbia University and still wet behind my ears, I thought that one of the older, far more experienced engineers was making some serious errors in his analysis of a problem. I was openly enthusiastic about my discovery but it soon turned out that he was right and I was totally wrong. I was embarrassed. Rather than pat me on the back to make me feel better, he rubbed in the fact that I had made a fool of myself by suggesting that I should "learn how to walk before I try to run." I have never forgotten those harsh words. Everyone makes mistakes—but, the shabbiness of Frens' work including his distortion of my words and meaning is extraordinary. My advice to Frens is that he not only learn how to walk before he tries to run; he should also do his homework and learn how to read. My advice to revisionists is that they should read much more carefully and much more critically.

John Demjanjuk's life is at stake today because of the Diesel gas chamber myth despite its utter absurdity. The enormous efforts which Demjanjuk, his family and friends have made for so many years deserve our deepest admiration and support. Inadvertently, Frens and his foolishness may have weakened the resolve and commitment of some of Demjanjuk's supporters. Inadvertently, Frens may have hurt an innocent man and his courageous family. □

**THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE
OVER THOSE
WHO CANNOT READ!**

What True Equality Would Really Mean

by
Allan Callahan

The Jewish-American regime in Washington is committed to equality, there is no doubt about that; the only doubt is in regard to the depth of the commitment. In spite of huge efforts, and the doing of enormous damage, we still don't have equality. And there is some question as to whether or not we will ever achieve it. Still, it is instructive to look into the "Promised Land" of the future, this new egalitarian society that is being built for us, and see what true equality would be like.

Socrates said: "Define your terms." So, to really achieve equality, we must first see what it means. and there is no better authority than the dictionary, which defines it as "balanced," "uniform" and "evenly proportioned." We can see right off that we are still a long way from the goal of equality, because people are far from fitting the dictionary description. To be truly equal they would all have to look alike, and act alike, according to age and sex. This will take very carefully controlled breeding, over a long period of time, but white Americans may eventually go along with it, because not to do so would be discrimination, and this offends the tribal god that the Jews created for them. Can you imagine a beautiful, fair-skinned, golden-haired white girl not wanting to bring muddy-looking offspring into the world? Egads! If there is anything which gets the Big Jew in the Sky into a towering rage, it is this, while nothing is more pleasing to him than seeing a black buck squiring his white wife and mulatto offspring around town.

Now, some will protest that Washington only wants to bring about "equality of opportunity," but this is only a half-way measure, which will not work. Innumerable examples could be brought forth, but one will suffice. Suppose a 110 lb man wants to play pro football. There is no law which says he can't, but no team would hire him; no

coach would give him a second glance. He is way too small to compete; would get hurt out there on the field, or even killed. Yes, in a sense he has "equal opportunity," because he can go and apply at any team's office, but this is meaningless, because he can't make the grade; his size is against him.

However, if all males were the same height and weight, at a given age, and had the same abilities, any young man could play pro football. And look at the wondrous results that would obtain if all Homo sapiens were as alike as peas-in-a-pod. As they grew up, they would all develop in lock-step. Not one head would rise above another. In a math test of seventh graders, for instance, all scores would be exactly alike. In a foot-race between 15-year-old boys, all would cross the finish-line at exactly the same time. You name it. In any contest between true equals, there would be no deviation from the norm.

If there is one notion that Washington cannot abide, it is the idea of "white supremacy." The white man cannot be supreme anywhere. He must not live among his own kind, but must forever be bringing in non-whites to share his territory. The coloreds will see to it that whites are then both bred and squeezed out of existence. A new, dark mud-man will take their place. So, instead of "white supremacy," we will then have *mud supremacy*. The muds will control the U.S.; they being the only ones left. And they will all be equal, because they will all be physically and mentally alike.

Just think what this new society will bring about. There will be no more rivalries over race, because racial differences will not exist among the dark, peas-in-a-pod type Americans. There will be no more rivalries over mates, because all men and women will look alike. There will be no more rivalries over abilities, because all abilities will be the same. Truly, the Millenium will have arrived.

There is one thing wrong with this new society. It would be so boring, dull, uninteresting and stultifying that no one could stand it. □

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular contributions are our life-blood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I've been reading the article "Physician Extraordinary" by Dr. Revilo P. Oliver. While I'm interested in the entire article, of particular interest is the discussion on pages 11 and 12, footnote #14 regarding Britain. I'm just a beginner at learning about historical issues. Wish I had even a small fraction of the knowledge and understanding that Dr. Oliver has. But if a beginner doesn't have opinions, how will she learn?

The question of why Hitler allowed Britain to survive is interesting. I believe he had a good opinion of them. To me, the incident raises my estimation of Hitler. I think it's Britain that is the disappointment. From my Irish background I've never viewed the British as being among my favorites. But in regard to Europe, I think Britain could have adjusted to a changing Europe. Could have seen the value of working with Germany to both countries' mutual benefit. Britain hasn't had a leader comparable to Hitler.

The following comments are a general response to the article "What is a Hate Crime?" by Dr. Charles E. Weber in the January 1991 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Someone such as Dr. Weber could better put into words what I'm trying to say, But I'll try.

Would that every White family in America could have a copy of the article. This quote is by Dr. Weber: "The wise, gentle, suffering non-Aryan contrasted to the evil, ignorant Aryan has become a standard plot in motion pictures and on television."

I believe there should be information and support groups and organizations readily available to all White people in the United States. There isn't anything in this letter that I am saying that is anti-black. I'm not saying against black people.

Recently I worked for an agency of the Federal government. My purpose in mentioning this experience is to call attention to the fact that there is a need among White people that must be remedied. At the agency where I worked there appeared to be continued overwhelming pressures put upon the White management employees by blacks and other minorities.

LETTERS to the EDITOR

To deal with the situation, in desperation the management did what they could to appease blacks. They seemed to reason that it was government money and they would give as much as they could to blacks and do whatever they could to prevent blacks from filing a complaint against them. They seemed to be saying—I'll do what I can to keep my job. It's every White person for himself.

Whites need to find among themselves people who will show leadership in recognizing and solving the needs that Whites have throughout the United States.

Not long ago I joined the Ku Klux Klan. I'm at the beginning steps—a member at large. My main reason in doing so was not as an act against black people or any other race. Rather, my main reason for joining was to gain information and for moral support. And among other things I've become aware of since joining the KKK is what Dr. Weber refers to in his article about Aryans being portrayed negatively on television programs and the very real effect this propaganda has on White people.

In situations where it's a matter of "every White person for himself," and blacks are given preference because of alleged past discrimination, it's Whites who have no position of authority, power or influence who lose out. They are the ones who are sacrificed. These Whites especially need to have information and support to deal with their situation.

There doesn't seem to be any real sense of direction in the United States regarding the racial situation. But one thing is sure—there has to be a better strategy by the leaders in this country than simply one to single out White people in the population to be sacrificed to make up for alleged past discrimination.

Sincerely,
Mrs. M.S., Kansas

☆☆☆

Dear George,

I hope this finds you and the *Liberty Bell* family well in mind and body. *Liberty Bell* is, as always, a highly valued publication; I particularly like Dr. Oliver's writings. Enclosed is a \$15 contribution. My best wishes to you and the whole *Liberty Bell* family for 1991; I hope you can successfully overcome any enemy attempts to silence or

harm you and that you can keep the *Liberty Bell* magazine coming.
For Truth and our Race, sincerely,
E.A.S., Missouri

☆☆☆

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Well, the year went so quick, and the first year's subscription was so good that I have to renew.

In April I'll be ordering a vast number of items. Take care, and remember that the whole of New Jersey is as bad as Asbury!

Yours sincerely,
D.T., New Jersey

☆☆☆

Dear George:

Greetings to you and family. As you know, your work is still the best and most informative.

To discuss our cause with some of the younger generation is enough to blow your mind. I feel sorry for so many of our good people who work so diligently at researching and writing.

Sincerely yours,
J.L.L., Minnesota

☆☆☆

Dear Mr Dietz:

...*Liberty Bell* is an excellent publication and one that should be in the hands of every U.S. citizen. To watch the Zionist/Fabian Socialist "complot" at work in the Persian Gulf area just as they did in Europe (in two wars), Japan, Korea, Vietnam, Grenada and Panama is truly frightening, with an outcome being highly predictable. *Liberty Bell* is one of the few publications that is telling us the truth on this side of the Atlantic.

With warmest personal regards, I remain,

Fraternally,
Dr. H.W., Maryland

☆☆☆

Dear Mr. Dietz,

...It's highly depressing how Americans merely repeat what the media spit out daily—I mean what's going on in the Middle East. The New Jersey fools are going butts with flag displays and *yellow*

56 - *Liberty Bell* / June 1991

ribbon fever! Are people as gullible in West Virginia? Well, I'm glad I'm not in my teens or twenties anymore.

Take care and know that a man in New Jersey is on the side of *Liberty Bell*!

Your Pal,
D.T., New Jersey

☆☆☆

Dear George,

Enclosed is \$100. for my 1st class renewal and for a 3rd class subscription for a friend. I would also like a copy of *The Anti-Humans*; please keep the change for expenses.

I just received a copy of *The Best of Attack* and *National Vanguard*. If I had only known that these kinds of publications existed, my life would have been different. I knew from personal experience in Berkeley, California that the Jews were devious but I had no idea of the extent of their onslaught against Western Civilization.

Trying to get the average American to read and think is, of course, frustrating. Most are so overwhelmed by the massive amount of evidence they refuse to examine it because to do so would be to admit to themselves that they had been suckered for the better part of their lives.

Thus they prefer to remain cowards rather than face up to the situation we all find ourselves in via the Jews. The wonder is that there is *any one* around at all who is willing to continue to try—day in and day out—to bring knowledge and understanding to a nation of fools and cowards.

But if there weren't there would be no hope at all as opposed to probably very little. Thank you so much for your efforts.

As I mentioned previously, I have just moved to the Medford-Grants Pass area of south-western Oregon. This area is beautiful, people are pretty sharp and independent—many having fled the urban centers of California. Should you find time to come out for a visit, George, I should very much like to visit with you. I think you would like this area. It is growing moderately, but will probably never be crowded because it is so spread out. The countryside looks quite a bit like Bavaria.

Sincerely,
M.B., Oregon

☆☆☆

Liberty Bell / June 1991 - 57

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Over the years you found some of my letters to you of interest to the readers of *Liberty Bell* and published them, but at the bottom you put only my initials to protect me from being detected by the Kikes and their agents. This precaution is not necessary in my case. I have never in my life let the Kikes think of me as a friend but, on the contrary, let them know exactly what my feelings were. In the future let my name be known, let the Kikes have it on their roster, although I am quite sure it is already there. I enclose a cheque for the renewal of my subscription.

Yours truly,
Gheorge Scurtu, Florida

☆☆☆

Dear George:

For the life of me, I cannot understand the concern of those shortsighted people who are constantly bemoaning the imminent demise of the White Race from planet Earth. In geologic terms, the loss will be meaningless. So we go the way of the dinosaur, so what? In time, an entirely new race will emerge that will be vastly superior to anything that exists today. They will be more skilled and better educated than the haphazard mass of humanity that is currently occupying space and consuming valuable resources without contributing anything in return. The anthropological record that our race once passed this way will be summed up by some future, man-like archaeologist with the following admonition to his post-moronic graduating class:

So that, my dear children, was all that remained of our White ancestors. They represented the high-water mark of humankind during the mid-20th Century. But they were a biological anomaly. It was their misfortune to have been unable to compete in the very society they created, for in it, they sowed the seeds of their own destruction. They were overrefined, you see. They were too specialized to compete in the antipodal jungle they so willingly encouraged to develop in their midst. They called this practice, *Civilized Behavior*.

Now let this be my lesson to you. Should you ever hope to attain that highwater mark again, see to it that your progeny never drink Pepsi for breakfast, that they never wiggle to the soulful beat of Rap, that they never allow sexual deviates to mingle among them, and that they never, never succumb to the lure of the Holocaustorians who, with tearful mirth, will besmirch them with the fable of *Liberty, Fraternity, Equality!*, as they shackle them to the chains of economic servitude.

And alas, dear brothers and sisters, always stay with you own kind. Your forefather have spent the past 2,000 years in a careful selective breeding program to bring you back up the point of memorizing the alphabet. Most of you can now read *Little Red Riding Hood* and some of you have been able to master Nancy Drew novels. With luck, in another thousand years or so, you may be able to understand the writings of Professor Oliver, Nicholas Carter, and William G. Simpson. But you must be patient for now. Remember, Rome wasn't built in a day. With history to guide us, we shall never again make the same mistakes our ancient ancestors made during those fateful, waning years of the 20th Century.

Oh yes, there is one more thing I must tell you. Remember the Holocaustorians I mentioned a moment ago? Well, they had a very strange influence on our early White ancestors. They made them pig-headed and turned them into sheep, figuratively speaking of course. Yes I know that sounds strange, but it is true. They became a people who, under the total domination of these genetically flawed egocentrics, lost only their nerve, but their will to survive as well. Their loss could have been averted had they not been so pig-headed that it was impossible to reach them with any semblance of reason or logic.

Believe me, those pig-headed, sheep-like people were so intimidated by the blusterings of the Holocaustorians that they accepted Hell on Earth as they prayed fervently to escape it's reality for the solace of Eternal Life in the Hereafter. Not that many of them had ever thought much

about the consequences of a life of eternity, mind you, but they were constantly making plans to go there rather than concern themselves with the affairs of the world into which they were born. They had this thing they called *faith in the unknown* you see, something recent history has taught us to be very wary of lest we again fall victim to the ensnarements of capricious men.

And now, my precious little ones, I must not risk taxing your young, developing minds any further. Just remember all that I have taught you about that ancient civilization and continue to learn from their mistakes. The year is now 3991 and the earth is turning green again. By year 4991, which is a mere 1,000 years from now, our racial future should be very bright indeed. With that, I will leave you. Tomorrow you will be entering a new phase of your development so, *be all that you can be!* Thank you.

So you see, George, not to worry. Time has a way of solving everything and geologic time, as you know, is virtually endless. The moral? People will refuse to learn, see or hear until the price of slavery become so high as to be unbearable. And that time is well nigh at hand!

By the way, enclosed is my annual subscription fee for *Liberty Bell* plus an order for another book or two. Gosh I'm so glad I learned to read before "they" took total control of our educational system.

*Most sincerely yours,
Jess Malcolm, West Virginia*

**THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!**

AUSCHWITZ:

**An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen**

**Foreword by Manfred Roeder, Order No: 01017
single copy \$3.00 + \$1.50 for postage, 5 copies \$12.50
+ \$1.50 for postage. Order from: LIBERTY BELL
PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA**

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

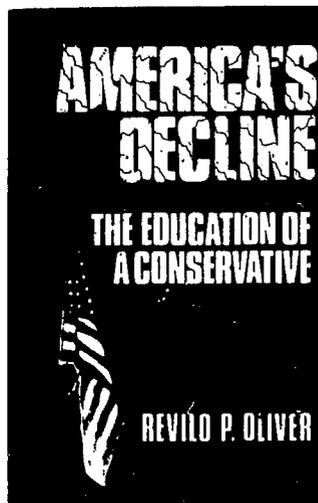
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.00

WHO HATES WHOM

by Maj. D.V. Clerkin

page 42

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver

POSTSCRIPTS:

The Star in Bushy's Crown, page 1;

Scalping the Unwary, page 19;

Fabulous Fiction, page 23;

Piacular Ploys, page 27;

The Rewards of Folly, page 33.

How Do We (Jews) Destroy Dangerous
Political Enemies, page 46.

Mr. Wiesenthal Does Not Answer, page 58

Wodenson

Divided Loyalties, page 57

VOL. 18 - NO. 11

JULY 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

| | |
|---|---------|
| SAMPLE COPY | \$ 4.00 |
| THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only | \$35.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-USA | \$45.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-all other countries | \$50.00 |
| AIR MAIL - Europe, South America | \$60.00 |
| Middle East, Far East, So. Africa | \$65.00 |

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

| | |
|-------------------|----------|
| 10 COPIES | \$ 22.00 |
| 50 COPIES | \$ 90.00 |
| 100 COPIES | \$150.00 |
| 500 COPIES | \$600.00 |
| 1000 COPIES | \$900.00 |

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

THE STAR IN BUSHY'S CROWN

The article entitled "The New World Order," which appeared in the June issue of *Liberty Bell*, was written before Lord Bushy's war on Iraq was terminated by an armistice, which in that article was mentioned only as a device that might possibly be used to induce the Moslem nations to overlook the Russian betrayal of Iraq by Gorbachev, who both failed to warn Saddam of the trap set for him by the Jews' American servants with their wonted treachery, and to order his military technicians in Iraq to give Saddam the effective support that he had doubtless been promised.¹

The article pointed out that Bushy's War was certain to end in the triumph of the Jews' janissaries,² the British and Americans with a population of 310,000,000 and masters of the terrible technology of modern war, over 14,000,000 Semites without a technology of their own and armed with long obsolete weapons, was inevitable, and would be as glorious as the exploit of a team of tough football players who beat up a ten-year-old boy.

1. Such a use of the armistice may possibly be indicated by current conjectures (reported in the *Spotlight*, 18 March) that the armistice was so hastily ordered by Bush because the Soviets had threatened to intervene in his war and use nuclear weapons to prevent an occupation of Iraq. No one seems to know whether these rumors are being circulated in the Middle East, where they would have the desired effect. We may be sure they are false, because Bush must have concerted the operation against Iraq with his colleague, Gorbachev, before he set the trap for Saddam.

2. It must be remembered that the Janissaries were Aryan children requisitioned by the Turks from Christians under their dominion and enslaved. They were raised as Moslems and given a rigorous military training, becoming the Turks' elite and most formidable troops. In later centuries, the fighting slaves sometimes mutinied, but never all at the same time.

Not only were the Iraqis outnumbered twenty-two to one and so awkward and poorly equipped that our bellicose technology would have destroyed them, even if the two populations had been evenly matched, but a considerable part of Iraq's small army had to be used to contain the nation's domestic enemies, especially the Kurds, who, as I said, were only awaiting an opportunity to revolt again and "stab the Iraqis in the back."

The suddenly concluded armistice was unexpected and greatly embarrassed the newspapers, which had been howling for the blood of Saddam and the Semites in Iraq. The armistice also astonished the American commander, General Schwarzkopf, who had been under the impression that the attack on Iraq was a legitimate war and should naturally end in occupation of the conquered nation.

The General, who showed himself a master of technological warfare, had as a professional military man endured the humiliation of being made to seem the subordinate of a mulatto, who had been installed as a figurehead to advertise the degradation of the American people, and who had not even the simplest military sense, having, at the very beginning of the invasion, blabbed over the radio and television the strategy that General Schwarzkopf had devised for the coming campaign, thus stupidly doing the work of a highly competent enemy spy. But when Bushy aborted the American campaign under the thin pretext that he was conciliating the "United Nations," which, as everyone knows, is just our rulers' substitute for a ventriloquist's dummy, the General, as an honorable soldier, could endure no more and made his astonishment and indignation so evident that it could not be concealed by the press.

A major purpose of the armistice soon became apparent: it was to enable Saddam to turn upon the Kurds and try to exterminate them in the part of Kūrdistān that was in Iraq. In April the press was filled with stories of the plight of the Kurds and the hordes of refugees who were desperately seeking asylum in Turkey and Iran. There were, as one

would expect, lurid stories of atrocities and charges that Saddam was using chemical and biological weapons against the Kurds, in keeping with the lies about the military power of Iraq that had been earlier manufactured to prepare the American serfs for Bushy's attack on that country.

If chemical and biological weapons were ever in Iraq, they were, as Lawrence Patterson suggested in recent issues of his *Criminal Politics*, in the custody of Soviet technicians, who refused to use them against the forces of Gorby's partner, but may now be gladly using them to exterminate the Kurds in Iraq. The newspapers, naturally, exploit the plight of the Kurds to vilify Saddam, but sedulously conceal the real reason for his attack on a fairly large part (15%?) of the population of Iraq.

It is almost admitted that the Kurds were incited to revolt by agents of Bushy's old command, the auxiliary of the Jews' Mossad that is called the Central Intelligence Agency and directly financed by their American serfs. The C.I.A. probably promised to send the Kurds massive aid and military supplies by air, and, of course, betrayed them with the treachery for which Americans have become infamous throughout the world.

What the professional liars of the press conceal from their dupes is the fact that the Kurds are not Semites, and between them and the Semites there has always existed the racial hatred that is inevitable when two different races come into close contact and neither is willing to do obeisance and humbly serve the other.

The Kurds are an ancient people, remarkable for both the tenacity with which they have maintained their racial identity, although they seem always to have been divided into small, independent tribes, and for their fierce devotion to personal freedom, which they have always prized as some Americans did for a time after they obtained it in 1783.

Twenty-four centuries ago, the Kurds were the Καρδοῦχοι, whom my older readers will remember having met in the

pages of the *Anabasis*, in which there is no more exciting episode than the one in which the retreating Greeks make their way through mountains held by tribes whose love of independence has maintained them as an unsubdued enclave in the midst of the Persian Empire.

They are credited with much greater, almost incredible, antiquity, for they are generally and plausibly identified with the Gūtī (Babylonian, Kūrdu), who often descended from their mountains to despoil whatever neighboring kingdom gave them an opportunity for plunder. In Sumerian times, they even occupied Babylon and held it for twenty or more years. A contemporary inscription at Lagash, c. 2220 B.C., describes them as "the enemies of the gods" who "carried off the kingship of Sumer to the mountains." It may be only a coincidence that Professor John R. Baker, in his monumental treatise, *Race* (London, Oxford University Press, 1974), identifies some modern Kurds as the living persons whose features most resemble the Sumerians depicted in profile on many reliefs. This comparison is the more remarkable because Professor Baker seems not to have known of the exploits of the Gūtī mentioned above.³

The very ancient Gūtī are usually described as a Turanian people, and the assumption that they were the ancestors of the modern Kurds is probably the source of the repeated claim, perpetuated in some works of reference, that the Kurds are Turanians (akin to the Turks and Turcomans), all evidence to the contrary being explained as the result of a large infusion of Aryan blood, perhaps by the assimilation

3. He cites as his authority for the Sumerians the work of Ernest Chantre, who wrote before the more recent discovery of the inscription I quoted above and of the other evidence for the relations between the Gūtī and the Sumerians. He adds that "a wide variety of types is found among the Kurdish population. A considerable proportion of the Kurdish people are fair, with blue eyes. The coloring of the Sumerians does not appear to be known." Given the variety he mentions, he does not accept the classification of the Kurds as "Proto-Nordic."

of many Medes in the time of the Persian Empire.⁴ The error is compounded by the fact that a considerable number of Kurds⁵ in Iraq and Iran speak a peculiar language called Górání and some dialects of Kurdish (in the group of dialects called Kirmánjí or Kermánjí) contain a very considerable number of words that are evidently Ural-Altaiic (i.e., derived from what is presumably the native language of the Turanian race), and which some enthusiastic linguists trace back to the Gūtī of Babylonian and Sumerian times.

I have not investigated the question, but I know of no valid evidence that would prove that the Gūtī were not always of the race that is identified as Aryan, which certainly long antedates the Aryan invasion and conquest of India. In any event, if the Kurds persisted as a nation since the third millennium B.C., that is one of the most amazing phenomena of human history.

Whether or not the Gūtī have almost incredibly survived as a people for five millennia, we may be certain that at least by the beginning of the Christian era the Kurds, then called Γορδουαῖοι,⁶ were an Aryan people, since they were observed by the Greek travelers who were the sources of Strabo (XVI.747) and Ptolemy (*Geographia*, VI.2.5) and by them regarded as Medes.

4. Hence the error in my hastily written and too hastily condensed note 10 on p. 7 of the issue for October 1990, for which I apologize.

5. They consider themselves Kurds and are so considered by other Kurds, although, according to G. J. Edmonds (see note 8 *infra*), they are in some places considered inferior and almost serfs of the others, who claim a superior ancestry. I know of no report which would indicate whether or not they show a racial difference, i.e., whether or not any or many of them have the fair hair and blue eyes found in so many Kurds. It is not impossible, therefore, that they may be of predominantly Turanian stock. Incidentally, the Iraqis, who are called 'Arabs' in the press because they speak dialects of Arabic, are a Semitic people with some, probably small, percentage of Arab ancestry, but have a large infusion of Turanian blood, which, however, does not mitigate the enmity which they and the Turks feel for each other.

6. Cf. the elder Pliny, VI.15.44: "Carduchi quondam dicti, nunc Gordueni." A little later he notes the presence in a nearly adjacent territory of tribes called *Anariaci* ('not Aryans').

The modern Kurds are essentially an Aryan people, although there doubtless is a considerable admixture of Turanian blood and, if you extrapolate from the resemblance noted by Baker, you may romantically see in some Kurds a survival of the ancient Sumerians, whatever their race may have been.

H. B. Isherwood, an eminent ethnologist who can maintain an objectively scientific attitude since he enjoys freedom from academic constraints,⁷ writes, in his *Racial Contours* (Times Press, Douglas, Isle of Man; 1965):

The Kurds are a specific Aryan people frequently bearing characteristics strongly suggestive of Nordics. They are lithe and active, square-shouldered but rarely of unusual stature. Many are fair-haired, with light-coloured skins, blue or grey eyes, firm chins, and thin-lipped mouths. By inclination they are essentially pastoral and do not as a rule make good urban material. Their remote ancestors may have been families left behind by those first Aryans who migrated eastward to enter India in the second millennium B.C. In spite of all efforts to assimilate them, the Kurds doggedly manage to preserve their racial identity, their exclusiveness, and their dignity.

The Kurds, furthermore, speak an Indo-European language, roughly similar to Persian, but derived from the language of the ancient Medes, rather than from Old Persian.⁸

7. But not with impunity. You may remember that some years ago a pack of Sheenies, disguised as police officers and flourishing forged warrants, invaded Mr. Isherwood's home and plundered his files to destroy his accumulation of scientific data. The impersonation of police officers for criminal purposes is a very serious offense under British law, but the British, like the Americans, have learned that it would be dangerously impious to impede with human laws the activities of their god's Master Race.

8. On the language and the Kurds generally, see C. J. Edmonds, *Kurds, Turks, and Arabs* (London, Oxford University Press, 1957). The language of the Medes, classified as 'Northwestern Iranian,' and thus distinct from Old Persian, which was 'Southwestern Iranian,' has left only the most exiguous remains. Old Persian, the language of the Persian Kings from Cyrus to Darius III Codomannus, principally preserved in a series of famous inscriptions written in a syllabic alphabet adapted from cuneiform, is a syntactically and inflexionally sound language, readily learned by anyone who is proficient in Greek. It differs markedly from Avestan, the language of the extant Scriptures of the Zoroastrian reli-

Given the partition of Kurdistan between four nations (Turkey, Iraq, Iran, and Soviet Azerbaijan), it is not remarkable that the Kurdish language now has twelve or more dialects, which differ from one another even more than the epicletic dialects of ancient Greek differed from the Attic you learned in school.

The most memorable appearance of Kurds in history is also an example of the irony of human history. The Crusaders conquered Palestine and established the Kingdom of Jerusalem through Aryan valor, and they lost it through their Christian superstitions.⁹ The seeds of decay were present from the first, but the first serious threat to the Kingdom of Jerusalem, and the beginning of its long agony, was administered by the famous Saladin, whose real name in Arabic was Yúsusuf ibn Ayyúb. Although the European Kingdom managed to retain a foothold in Palestine for another century, Saladin's capture of Jerusalem in 1187 was the beginning of the end.

A nephew of a warrior and general who became the grand vizir of Nur ad-Din, Saladin succeeded his uncle, and recovered Egypt, suppressing the heretical caliphate of the Fatimids and thus reuniting Egypt with Syria to form a strong Moslem state. On the death of Nur ad-Din, Saladin took over, and, disdaining the title of Caliph, proclaimed himself Sultan, and began a campaign against the Europeans. He was a cultivated man, learned in Arabic literature, as well as an able commander, and he is remembered in history, as well as celebrated in Sir Walter Scott's *Talisman* and many another work of Nineteenth-Century fiction, for the most un-Semitic qualities of chivalry and generosity that won him the

gion, including the *Gáthas*, which appear to be the utterances of Zarathustra himself. Avestan, which was apparently written in its own alphabet, a precursor of the Pahlavi script, thus became the sacred language, and therefore Pahlavi and eventually modern Persian were derived from it, not from Old Persian. Unfortunately for students of religion (including Christianity, a Judaized derivative of Zoroastrianism), the chronological and geographical relation of Avestan to Old Persian is still problematic.

9. See *Liberty Bell*, December 1989, pp. 1-5.

respect of his great antagonist in the Fourth Crusade, Richard Cœur de Lion. He was a Moslem and almost everyone who is content with the superficial history once taught in high schools thinks of him as a Semite. He was a Kurd and surrounded himself with a contingent of fellow Kurds for both military and administrative tasks. So his success against the Crusaders' kingdom was just another example of a very common phenomenon in history: Aryans defeated by Aryans to the profit of an enemy race.

The career of Saladin in the Twelfth Century lends some plausibility to the Kurdish tradition that in the sixth century B.C., a Kurd, Roham, son of a Kurd whose historicity is guaranteed by an extant inscription, similarly attained power and became the King of Babylon known as Nebuchadnezzar and celebrated in the Christians' story-book for his earnest efforts to solve the Jewish problem.

There is no evidence to validate the tradition as historical, but the significant fact is that the Aryan Kurds, instead of groveling in an agony of guilt and remorse because a member of their race had actually harmed some of Yahweh's Yids, are proud of their Nebuchadnezzar. A well-trained American boob will immediately conclude that the Kurds are so wicked that they deserve to be exterminated.

The Kurds occupy a country that is known as Kūrdistān, although in recent centuries it has always been partitioned and under alien rule. Over the centuries, the Kurds have made very many efforts to attain independence and have a country of their own, but they are an essentially pastoral people, and while they have been able precariously to maintain themselves in their mountains, they have never been numerous enough to reclaim their valleys by defeating the often combined power of the Turks and Persians, who, although natural enemies, have always agreed on the need to prevent the independence of Kurdistan.

The Kurds once thought they had succeeded. As we all know, the Jews, in preparation for the First World War, installed in the White House a crackpot shyster named Woodrow Wilson, whose probably sincere gabble about the "self-determina-

tion of nations" served as a pretext for dismembering the Austro-Hungarian Empire and creating such foci of future trouble as Jugo-Slavia, which was certain to be as peaceful as a sack enclosing two or three tom cats. In conformity with Wilson's idiotic ideals, the Treaty of Sèvres in 1922, which dismembered the Turkish Empire to create such states as Iraq, Lebanon, Jordan, and Palestine, as guarantees of future trouble, recognized the independence of Kurdistan, but the Turkish Sultan, who had accepted the treaty and what amounted to European dominance, was overthrown by a revolution led by Kemel Ataturk, who was given decisive support by the Jews, including their newly acquired colony, the former Russian Empire.

Kemel proceeded to massacre the Greeks who resided in territory he had usurped in open violation of the Treaty—that wasn't 'genocide,' of course, because Greeks aren't sacred Sheenies—and embarked on a bloody repression and subjugation of the Kurds. Don't have a fit of moral indignation: the Turks, like all viable nations, regarded only their own interests. The decadent Europeans, their minds paralysed by Jewish hokum and too pavid to defend their own interests, eventually abrogated the Treaty of Sèvres and accepted the Treaty of Lausanne (1923), content with having kept from the Turks such sites of future trouble as Iraq, Palestine, etc.¹⁰

10. In 1919-1923, the British did make an effort to protect the Kurds. Mr. Edwards, who was one of the British officials who, using the British army and air force, expelled the Turks from Mosul (a few miles across the Tigris from the ruins of Nineveh) and the region about it, describes (*op. cit.*) his part in the negotiations and military operations. He was principally charged with visiting and guiding the very numerous tribes, somewhat similar to Scottish clans, into which all the Kurds were then, and many still are, divided. He gives a very full account of the almost bewildering multiplicity of tribes, who were then almost all in rural villages (shunning towns such as Mosul), and, since he was a cultivated man, he studied the antiquities of the region and added to what was known of the Assyrian, Babylonian, and Persian occupation of parts of Kurdistan. The British at least did make certain that the large part of Kurdistan under their control was incorporated into Iraq, which promised the Kurds a kind of 'home rule,' rather than given to Turkey, which would have proceeded to liquidate them.

The Kurds frequently rebelled—in 1923, 1925, 1944, several times in the 1960s, and in 1974—but lacking modern weapons and other equipment, such as railroads and real highways, and subject to three or four nations (Turkey, Iraq, Iran, and the Soviets), they were always defeated.

The Kurds in Persian territory have usually been tolerated and given a degree of local autonomy, although they are Sunnis and so damnable heretics in the eyes of the Shi'ites, who have always dominated Iran and recently, under the late Khomeini, attained total control of the nation.¹¹ In Turkish territory, the Kurds are grudgingly tolerated so long as they are submissive to the Turkish government, and violently repressed whenever they show symptoms of allegiance to their own nation. In Iraq, the inevitable hostility between two incompatible races has always produced abrasive friction.

In 1974, Saddam,¹² then the darling of the Americans, who were using him to impoverish and wreck Iran, loosed a good part of his army against the Kurds in Iraq, and was soon reported to be using poison gas and other chemical weapons (supplied by the Soviets) to slaughter them. Whether or not the reports in the press were true, they were believed by Americans, a very few of whom were sufficiently interested to say "he really hadn't oughter" before forgetting about it.

When Bushy's sudden armistice released what was left of his army from other duties, Saddam began systematically to exterminate the Kurds with Semitic enthusiasm, with or without chemical and biological weapons, and with or without the atrocious barbarism also reported in the press.¹³

11. The religious difference may be one reason why Iran now refuses to admit to its territory the million Kurdish refugees, who, according to reports in the press, are now in improvised camps on the Iran border, in which they are said to be dying of wounds, privation, and disease at the rate of two thousand a day.

12. It is best always to refer to this individual as Saddam *tout court*, since his claim to the historic name of Hussein is, at least, doubtful.

13. One instance, reported in the *Spotlight* (15 April) and, I am told, the *Washington Times*, is of some interest. The Iraqi soldiers are said to fire and advance behind a shielding screen of their own women, relying on

Saddam's cannon, machine guns, bombers, and armored helicopters gave him a superiority over the Kurds that was comparable to the Americans' enormous superiority over the Iraqis. The Kurds, whose mountains had been leveled by air power, and who had no weapons except a few ordinary and usually old rifles and revolvers, had no chance to save themselves, except by flight.

Toward the middle of April, the press reported that the Kurds¹⁴ in the refugee camps on the Turkish border were dying from wounds, privation, and disease at the rate of one thousand per diem, but the State Department soothingly reduced that figure to 510. The "United Nation's" High Commissioner for Refugees officially reported that Kurds in the camps on the border of Iran were dying at the rate of two thousand a day.

Bushy's minions, with the War Lord's approval, opined that it would be "improper" to intervene in "Iraq's internal affairs"—after we had devastated many cities and ruthlessly slain thousands of civilians in that unhappy country. Saddam, once again America's darling, probably having promised henceforth to revere Sheenies,¹⁵ was not to be restrained from butchering the Kurds and Semitic Shi'ites, whom his C.I.A.

the racial peculiarity of Aryans, which makes them unwilling to kill females. This device, which Winston Churchill, according to the *Spotlight*, identified as a tactic used by Communists everywhere, reminds one that when the Soviets' plan to launch a surprise attack on Germany was forestalled by Hitler, the Soviets protected their tanks and infantry with a screen of women, whom the Germans, being Aryans, could not bring themselves to slaughter. Such use of females is natural to Semites and in keeping with their Judaic religion, since strictly fundamentalist Moslems regard women as animals whose souls will be dissipated at death; in Heaven, they will be replaced by much improved models, specially created by Yahweh-Allah for the eternal delight of True Believers.

14. Some liepapers exposed themselves by suppressing the national designation and calling the refugees "Iraqis." The pimps of the press have become over-confident and reckless.

15. The purpose and nature of the American victory is well illustrated by the conduct of the people of "liberated" Kuwait, who, according to Amnesty International, are joyfully torturing and murdering their fellow Semites, the Palestinians who had taken refuge in the Emirate. Whether the Jews give their dogs a few shekels for their good work is unknown.

had incited to revolt with lavish promises of American support and equipment: the fools should have known better than to trust Americans.

Near the end of the month, however, Bushy, perhaps to please some performers in the comedy called "United Nations," reluctantly agreed to send an American force of ten thousand troops into the part of Kurdistan that is in Iraq to take control of the region and invite the surviving Kurds to return to their devastated or annihilated homes. It remains to be seen whether the refugees are so destitute, desperate, and foolish that they will again trust Americans, return to their country, and await a new massacre after the Americans withdraw.

It is worthy of note that near the end of April, according to a friend who watches television, a woman reporter for the Columbia Broadcasting System visited the camps of the refugee Kurds and remarked with astonishment that so many of them had fair hair and blue eyes. She was at once denounced for "racism"—doubtless by the little boobies whose spongy minds are stuffed with 'One World' pus in the schools and colleges that American tax-payers suicidally finance to hasten the liquidation of their own race.

* * *

By the first of May it was obvious that Lord Bushy's principal goal had been triumphantly attained: the whole world was warned that any insubordination to Yahweh's Holy Race would be frightfully punished by the Jews' American janissaries with their truly terrible technological weapons. It seems likely that the Americans will withdraw and hand the Islamic nations over to their Judaeo-Communist confederates, either before or after the economic and social collapse and prostration of the United States has been consummated.

John de Courcy's very expensive *Special Office Brief* (Dublin, Ireland)¹⁶ has always held to the theory that the Jews have lost control of Russia, and accordingly, in an undated photocopy sent to me, positively declares that Gorbachev's

16. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, July 1986, pp. 1-8; September 1986, pp. 26-27; March 1987, pp. 6-14.

strategy, now that Bushy has made Americans and Europeans vehemently and irreconcilably hated by all Moslems, is to await the withdrawal of Bushy's bully boys from the Middle East and then to incite the Jews in Israel to launch an attack on some Islamic state, probably within the next three years. Russia will at last come to the assistance of the Moslems, and at a time when the Americans and Europeans will not be able to go to the rescue of the Holy Land and can only "dither," and thus Russia will acquire an absolute "hegemony over the Middle East."

Ivor Benson is an astute observer who believes that in all countries the masses, whatever their race, need superstitions about the supernatural, because religion provides a "value system" that is "intimately concerned with what human beings want and need for their fulfillment." He is therefore one of the very few writers who regard the revival of Islamic faith as a major force that will shape the future. Of the power of that faith—and remember that any faith must be fanatical to be efficacious—we had a recent demonstration in Khomeini's revolution in Iran, and it is a reasonable inference from Mr. Benson's discussion that the Jews' Washington-Moscow axis subsidized and equipped Saddam in his war against Iran to negate and nullify the force of that religious revival.¹⁷

In an article in the April issue of John Tyndall's *Spearhead*, Mr. Benson does suggest that one reason for salvaging Saddam and his secular "democratic" political party was to abort a revolution that would have transferred the government of Iraq to a religious régime, which, of course, like all theocracies, would necessarily be frankly and inflexibly authoritarian and would strive to check moral decline and the corruption that is requisite for financial plundering by the international usurers.

In his article Mr. Benson reaffirms his belief that we are now witnessing in the revival of Mohammedan fundamentalism in all Islamic countries the emergence of a great spiritual

17. I know of no reliable information about the religious consequences of Iran's great losses and defeat in that war.

power, necessarily anti-Western, which will frustrate the establishment of the New World Order by our enemies. And he believes that Bushy's war has, ironically enough, contributed to the success of the spiritual movement it was planned to avert.

Mr. Benson cites evidence of the extent to which Americans and their British allies have made themselves hated even in countries remote from the Persian Gulf. In Pakistan, no American dared venture out on the streets without armed protection. In India, although Hinduism is bitterly antagonistic to Islam, the diplomats in the American Embassy, astounded by the reaction of the populace, hurriedly sent their wives and families and all non-essential employees to places of safety, while the British Embassy fortified its compound with sandbags and "razor wire."

Everyone knows, of course, that our race made itself contemptible in the eyes of Orientals when it retreated from its colonial possessions and treated other races as theoretically equal and in practice superior. Mr. Benson points out that in Oriental lands Bushy has now made the Americans and British the objects, not of mere contempt, but of a passionate detestation that will eliminate the last vestiges of respect for nations of our race and open the way for a great spiritual revival of non-Aryan religions.

That the religious revival of Islam, which will include hatred of our race, of our technology, and of our hypocritical "democracy," will arouse fanatical faith and violent emotions may be taken for granted. Whether it will have the drastic effect predicted by Mr. Benson is not certain. There are two impediments:

(1) Islam is split into two reciprocally antagonistic religions, the "orthodox" Sunnis and the Shi'a,¹⁸ between which there can be no doctrinal compromise. Fundamentalism will necessarily exacerbate that antagonism, for in Islam, if it is a viable religion, there can be no analogue to the 'ecumenism' now popular among Christians, which is based on the perception that all religions are equally spurious and equally useful for bamboozling gullible votaries. It is only normal that the revival

18. On the origin and basic doctrine of the Shi'a ('the Party [of Alif]'), see *Liberty Bell*, April 1986, pp. 11-15.

of Christian fundamentalism in the United States has revived and intensified the hostility between Protestant and Catholic fundamentalists. From the Protestants, for example, one hears with increasing frequency the affirmation that Catholicism is the work of the Antichrist. In Islam fundamentalist Sunnis *must* regard the Shi'a as the work of Iblis, and fundamentalist Shi'ites *must* regard the Sunnis as enemies of True Religion.

This, it seems to me, will present almost insuperable difficulties in most Islamic countries. Iraq, for example, is, like the United States, a typical "democracy," which means, of course, that the entire population is kept under rigorous control by the gang that has achieved political power and regards religion as only a device for manipulating boobs.¹⁹ No doubt many Iraqis, including Saddam's followers, are nominally Moslem, just as many Americans let themselves be classified as Christians, although they regard religion as irrelevant to quotidian life, unless it provides opportunities for profit. I know of no way to estimate the number of such persons in Iraq, but we may assume that all sects are equally affected.

According to the available statistics, the entire population of Iraq is Moslem, with the exception of some small but troublesome Christian enclaves, chiefly Maronite²⁰ and Nestorian. Of the

19. One thinks of Bushy's loud affirmations that this is a Christian country, so that atheists should have no right to be considered citizens. On the histrionic lips of a former director of the C.I.A. and a zealous satellite of the Jews, such statements can only excite cynical laughter.

20. The Maronite Church is a sect of Christian Semites who are survivors of what was the established Byzantine Church until the Emperor Constantine IV, having made a deal with the Papacy in Rome with a view to uniting Christians against the Mohammedans, convened the Council of Constantinople in 680 to condemn as heresy the bizarre Monothelite theology which had theretofore been the official doctrine of the Byzantine Church. The Maronites refused to do a somersault and persisted in maintaining the theological fantasies that the Council repudiated, becoming an independent and sometimes persecuted church of their own, under the direction of pontifex maximus called the Patriarch of Antioch. In the last century they made a deal with the Pope and are officially a part of the Roman Church, although they retain their own priests, who are almost all married and beget children, and their own peculiar ritual in their dialect of Syriac. The Maronites now reside

total population, 35% (including the Kurds) are listed as Sunnis, while 60% belong to the Shi'a.²¹ Iraq is therefore unlike Iran, in which Khomeini could appeal to a population that was 97% Shi'ite.

If Islamic fundamentalists gain control of Iraq, one of the two great sects will have to intimidate or suppress the other. The resulting régime, it seems to me, will be necessarily unstable and therefore weak, and will furthermore encounter the bitter hostility of one or the other Islamic nation on its borders, Saudi Arabia²² or Iran..

(2) Semites can resist Aryan nations only by using Occidental technology, from which they are temperamentally averse, and which they would have to buy from the hated Aryans and import. They will have no chance whatever of matching the military technology of the Jews' janissaries, which, as Mr. Benson admits, Bushy has now proved to be irresistible. After the easy and almost effortless defeat of Iraq by the Americans, who demonstrated their determination to terrorize and, if necessary, destroy any nation that arouses the displeasure of their masters, there is no reasonable hope for effective Moslem resistance to the Jews' World Order.

chiefly in Lebanon, and since the Jews are keeping that hapless land in bloody turmoil, many of them migrate to the country that belonged to the American boobs until they gave it away. It is noteworthy that the Religious Editor of *Time*, Michael P. Harris, who recently died of "AIDS" at the age of 46, was a Maronite. It follows, therefore, that although he used an Aryan name, he was a Semite. I do not know whether he was born in Lebanon or was born after his parents had migrated to the great Land of Boobery.

21. Do not overlook the obvious implication that the majority of Iraqis should have sympathized with Khomeini and Iran in the recent war, and have regarded Saddam as evil. If they did, Saddam's agencies of oppression must have been as effective as the means employed by the Jews to suppress significant dissent in this country.

22. Saudi Arabia, the Holy Land of Islam, is totally Sunni. The small band of Shi'ites who rioted in Mecca in 1979 were chiefly foreigners and are generally supposed, no doubt correctly, to have been hired by the C.I.A.

From this dilemma Mr. Benson escapes by assuming that non-violent, presumably spiritual, opposition can have a decisive effect: "Now that hi-tech violence has demonstrated its irresistibility, the great struggle will shift more decisively onto the *battleground of the mind* [his emphasis], with governments shaken and scared by non-violent mass-demonstrations like that of the 100,000 [as reported by the newspapers] who swarmed into Red Square last month to protest against the policies of President Gorbachev."

I have my doubts. For one thing, you will note that Gorbachev is still in power and will remain in power so long as he has the support of the Army; for another, I am confident that the chattering of a single machine-gun would have sufficed to clear Red Square in short order—except, of course, for the bodies of demonstrators who were trampled to death by their panic-stricken fellows.

You must also remember that Bushy's World Order, as I indicated in my earlier article, contemplates rigorous and bloody repression of its victims for the spiritual satisfaction derived from torture and slaughter. It is essentially based on the Biblical doctrine of ḤRM, familiar to all Christians from numerous passages in their Holy Book and presumably approved by them, if they read it while awake. It is, briefly, the Jewish doctrine that holiness is exercised by the wholesale massacre of captive and helpless enemies (i.e., *goyim*), men, women, children, and even their domestic animals. And it is noteworthy that an accomplished and adroit scholar, Philip D. Stern, has tried to mitigate the revolting savagery of that doctrine of Jewish piety in his recent book, *The Biblical Herem* (Brown University Press; available from Professional Book Distributors, 1650 Bluegrass Lakes Parkway, Alpharetta, Georgia (30201); \$63.45 postpaid). Dr. Stern argues that the blood-thirsty doctrine was "mystical," because the Jews felt a religious obligation to massacre the

captive *goyim*, who represented a "chaos" (!) that would disturb the World Order ordained by Yahweh.

Some unusually sensitive and compassionate Americans now feel a kind of condescending pity for the poor Kurds, who are really their victims, for they, by their arrant folly for more than a century, reduced themselves to the servitude that enabled Bushy to command them to wage and finance the war by which he pleased the Masters of the World. The Americans are cheerfully and thoughtlessly unaware that they are destined to suffer as did the Kurds—and suffer even more atrociously—when the New World Order, with its pious doctrine of HRM has been securely established, after they have been pauperized and reduced to penury by the coming economic collapse, and terrorized and murdered by the racial enemies whom they now cherish and who are even now threatening to make what we did to Iraq seem trivial in comparison with what they will do to the White swine, if those self-degraded creatures fail to provide them with everything they have a whim to want.

Whether Bushy will have the pleasure of presiding over our ruin is uncertain, even unlikely. It would be rushing things to complete the ruin by 1992, and a second term for Bushy probably could not be arranged by his masters. Some observers believe that the scenario for this country includes the proximate disappearance of Bushy, either through a resignation forced by sensational disclosure of some of the innumerable scandals thus far kept under cover or by assassination in a hospital or elsewhere. He would thus be succeeded by Quayle, who would appoint as Vice President the nigger half-breed "Chief of Staff" to whom the liepapers can attribute the "glorious" victory over Iraq. Quayle can then be expunged or directed to make the nigger his successor in 1992.

If that happens, many American half-wits will be pleased and feel righteous—until acute physical suffering reminds them of the doom they brought upon themselves.

SCALPING THE UNWARY

Jones-Cresson forged the "Holy Oak Pendant" to make himself prominent.¹ I do not know whether he also had a desire to exalt the aborigines.

Today, of course, hoaxes to exalt primitive races and denigrate Aryans and their civilization are a sure path to eminence and emoluments.

Of the concerted campaign to degrade our race and induce masochistic insanity in our people, no one can have remained ignorant after the United States Navy, once a service with high traditions of patriotism and personal honor, so prostituted itself that it buried in Arlington with highest military honors the corpse of a nigger whom it had the effrontery to call the "co-discoverer of the North Pole."

That was enough for the gangsters in the "education" racket, and, according to letters from parents that are sometimes published in the press, children who are sent to the public boob-hatcheries to have their minds crippled are now not even told that Commodore (later Admiral) Peary had gone along to black the nigger's boots and keep his clothes in order.

American Indians, as the aborigines of the Western Hemisphere are now called,² are naturally exploited in the campaign of mental sabotage, but imaginative exaltation of them is much older than the present lying about niggers and has a quite different tradition.

It goes back to the myth of the Noble Savage, which was formulated by a Swiss crackpot named Rousseau, who, perhaps at the suggestion of Diderot, put together antecedent tendencies in a rhetorical diatribe that fascinated sciolistic minds.

1. See *Liberty Bell*, March 1991, pp. 16-18.

2. Columbus's geographical error has embarrassed writers of English and other modern languages for centuries. The term 'Indian' should, of course, refer only to India. One is tempted to accept the improper and disagreeable neologism 'Amerind,' which was coined some decades ago and is used by some anthropologists. It would at least avoid ambiguity and misleading connotations. The aborigines (i.e., earliest inhabitants of the Western Hemisphere) were all Mongoloid, but, at least when

Rousseau did have one valid point: as is now obvious, scientific knowledge and technical ability do not in themselves ameliorate either personal or social morality. From this he leaped to the absurd claim that knowledge destroys morality and that ignorant savages are therefore superior to civilized men. The principal factors which made this notion acceptable to light-headed contemporaries were: (1) A residue of the Mediaeval Church's perception that knowledge diminishes or destroys faith in Christian fictions, which were said to be the basis and only source of morality. (2) The ancient traditions of *Saturnia regna* and a Golden Age when life was uncomplicated by the burden of civilization. On these, see the two volumes by Arthur Lovejoy and George Boas, *Primitivism and Related Ideas* (Baltimore, Johns Hopkins Press, 1935, 1948). (3) The exploration of remote and newly discovered lands in the Sixteenth to Eighteenth Centuries, and the mistakes, exaggerations, and fantasies of early travellers; for a summary account, see Percy G. Adams, *Travellers and Travel Liars, 1660-1800* (New York, Dover, 1982). (4) Fiction disguised as reports of newly discovered lands almost invariably portrayed virtuous natives uncorrupted by civilization. (5) Imaginary discoveries of newfound lands provided a convenient setting for political essays about improved or perfect societies, such as More's *Utopia* and Bacon's *New Atlantis*, but you should include in this category the hundreds that are now forgotten, e.g., *La terre australe inconnue*, by Gabriel de Foigny (1676; often reprinted), who found in place of Australia an island where all inhabitants were content and happy because they were hermaphrodites and hence sexually equal. (6) In the Eighteenth Century there was a veritable deluge of romances and novels about remote lands; some exalted the supposed wisdom of the

first observed, differed very markedly from Asian Mongoloids, and furthermore exhibited ethnic diversity among themselves. A recent study to determine the degree of racial homogeneity by mitochondrial heredity found that all tribes of aborigines had a common origin; another study, using the same technique, found there had been five ethnically distinct immigrations.

uniformly virtuous inhabitants; and others satirized contemporary society by viewing it through the eyes of a virtuous alien (e.g., Montesquieu's *Lettres persanes*).

Rousseau's animosity toward civilization fueled a vast literature. A good specimen is Chateaubriand, one of the great masters of French prose with poetic adornments, a supreme egotist, audacious liar,³ and Christian apologist. In his long diatribe, *Le génie du christianisme* (1802), he imagined noble savages further ennobled by Christianity. One detached section of this, *Atala*, was commonly read in high schools when I was a boy. His "prose epic," *Les Natchez*, celebrating Indians he never saw in a part of America (Louisiana) he never visited, was once widely read; I got through it, but that took determination and fortitude.

The attitudes of the first Anglo-Saxons who colonized this continent are conveniently and aptly illustrated by two English clergymen who visited what is now New England in the Seventeenth Century and mentioned the aborigines in the first respectable Latin verse written in our territory.⁴ One wanted to make the Indians just like Englishmen by dosing them with Jesus-juice and giving them our technology; the other had the common sense to see that the regions our people would colonize and inhabit must be cleared of savages.

The early colonists had to occupy and appropriate for their settlement some part of a wilderness that was claimed by some Indian tribe or over which two tribes were fighting. What happened to Sir Walter Raleigh's ill-fated colony is still in dispute, but it is obvious that the unfortunate White men and women were either exterminated by aborigines or genetically absorbed by them, thus providing White genes for, e.g., the Cherokee.

3. His *Voyage en Amérique* recounts travels that could have been made only by an angel, whose wings would presumably enable him to flit rapidly from place to place. Chateaubriand probably never saw an Indian, except tame specimens in the civilized part of North America. He concocted his travels from books by Americans, now readily identified, appropriating to himself their observations and experiences, revised to suit his taste or his rhetoric.

4. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, July 1989, pp. 29 f.

The settlers at Jamestown necessarily came into conflict with the aborigines, and almost succumbed to them, but were saved by the prudence of the famous John Smith and the enterprise of John Rolfe, who married the celebrated Pocahontas, daughter of the chief of the Powhatans, a 'confederation' formed by the Algonquin tribe that had beaten into submission the neighboring tribes.

Pocahontas was an intelligent and perhaps winsome young squaw, who readily adapted herself to the religion and manners of a society she cannot have really understood, and when her husband took her to England, she was the social sensation of the year. She was described as a "princess," daughter of a "king," and she was the heroine of a romantic story that was told and retold by John Smith, and which need not have been wholly fictitious. Before her premature death in England, she gave birth to a half-breed son, who grew up and became prosperous in Virginia, and whom some members of the First Families, including the eminent John Randolph,⁵ were proud to number among their ancestors, thus inaugurating a curious snobbism that claimed distinction from a real or imaginary descent from an aboriginal "chief" or "princess"—never, of course, from one of the common herd of savages. This induced an odd ambivalence in attitude toward the aborigines and encouraged the proliferation of imagined or embellished tales about noble savages that would have gladdened the deformed mind of Jean Jacques Rousseau and comparable mattoids.

The aborigines could be brave and exhibit an almost heroic superiority to pain and hardship, and that encouraged sentimentalists to forget that they were also cowardly and treacherous, filthy and squalid, innately cruel and savage,

5. Randolph deserves great credit for having done his best to arrest the decline of the American Republic. A good study of his political principles, only slightly distorted by an attempt to read into Randolph the author's own predilections, is Russell Kirk's *John Randolph of Roanoke* (Indianapolis, Bobbs-Merrill, 1978), which includes copious selections from Randolph's speeches and letters. Randolph's last years were embittered by the erosion of his country by "democracy," and that doubtless explains some inconsistency in his conduct and in the provisions of his will.

and incapable of the discipline that makes civilization possible. And deliberate disregard of their savagery was encouraged by the Christian hallucination about "conversion" and the efficacy of holy water in transforming hereditary character.

Even John Smith in his popular book had promoted colonization of Virginia by suggesting that miracles could be wrought by teaching the savages the Christian myths. And there were innumerable efforts to provide the Indians with an education for which they were innately unsuited, such as the college that bears the name of Lord Jeffrey Amherst, who, according to the ditty sung by its undergraduates, set out "to civilize the In-di-an, | with a Bible and a gun, | and five hundred gallons | of good New England rum." The uniform failure of these efforts⁶ did not even dent the resolute incomprehension of persons who blindly refused to perpend even the indubitable fact that the aborigines were physiologically incapable of taking rum as White men can and normally do. Even at that early date, the Christian hokum about "all mankind" obfuscated biological facts.

FABULOUS FICTION

The first readable American novelist, Charles Brockden Brown (1771-1810), belonged to a generation that retained some vivid recollection of the savages, and the Indians that appear in his novels are described realistically.⁷ The next generation of American *literati* lived along the Atlantic seaboard, many in Boston and New York, and saw only trained Indians exhibited by various promoters, unless, perhaps, they went sightseeing to a reservation in which subjugated and tamed Indians were corralled. So far as I can recall at the moment, none of them ever ventured to the western frontier,

6. A few Indians were trained to serve as showpieces when taken to Europe and exhibited to help wheedle money from uncritical 'philanthropists.'

7. His *Edgar Huntley* (1799), considered by many his best work, was handsomely reprinted, with an introduction by Professor D. L. Clark (New York, Macmillan, 1928). *Wieland* and *Arthur Merwyn*, the only two of his other novels that I have read, were reprinted in the late 1850s, and so, no doubt, were his other novels (*Ormond*, *Clara Howard*, and *Jane Talbot*—the last two should particularly interest literate feminists today).

where normal Indians could be observed. Most of them, furthermore, had minds filled with Christian fustian, Rousseau's rant, and romantic sentimentality.

Imagined Indians provided an inexhaustible subject for the ingenuity of writers who were manufacturing fiction for sale to persons who craved emotional entertainment and sentimental titillation.

Perhaps the most influential of these writers was James Fenimore Cooper (1789-1851), whose thirty-five or forty novels, which recounted implausible events in a turgid and pompous style that Mark Twain justly ridiculed,⁸ were inexplicably popular. *The Last of the Mohicans* (1826), generally accounted his best work, was one in a series of tales that portrayed imaginary Indians. I read a number of those books when I was in high school, and I do not now recall which one I threw across the room when I was assured that two beautiful White girls, taken captive by savages, had been held prisoner for months in an Indian camp "without offense to their delicacy." That one detail, however, will suffice to show how absurdly mendacious were Cooper's tales about Indians, often enhanced by the appearance of an impossible frontiersman, a white prig who boasts he has never killed an Indian, although he kills deer, who are better entitled than savages to consideration as "God's creatures."

Cooper and his many imitators made the Indians seem romantic, and Aryan composers turned out sentimental songs and tunes they entitled "Indian Love Song" or something similar. The music, usually pathetic and sometimes lachrymose, was, of course, *our* racial music, which no savage could have understood or appreciated, much less composed. In various parts of the country suitable precipices were called "Lovers' Leap" and tales of star-crossed lovers were devised to match the name. (At the foot of one such

8. See his essay, "Fenimore Cooper's Literary Offenses," which is usually reprinted from the *North American Review*, in which it was first published. A few pages that were omitted from the magazine were found and edited by Bernard De Voto and included the collection, *Letters from Earth*, which was finally published by Harpers in 1962.

precipice a number of skeletons were exhumed; all of males who had been killed with tomahawks or arrows.) And sentimental women wept over the spurious legends.

Imaginary Indians became fashionable. Merely typical of the vogue was George Lippard, a now forgotten author, once famous for his novel, *The Quaker City*, a Gothic romance about Philadelphia (!) in which he tried to surpass "Monk" Lewis and Mrs. Radcliff in accumulating supernatural horrors. When he was married, c. 1840, he dressed as an Indian warrior and was wedded to his presumably admiring bride in a nocturnal ceremony by moonlight amid the unspoiled nature of a romantic glade on the banks of the Wissahickon. Whether the bride's dress was consistent with the groom's costume is not recorded.

The greatest damage, however, was done by Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, who published his *Hiawatha* in 1855, a long poem in which he sought to imitate the primitive vigor of "Ossian" in a novel meter, trochaic tetrameter, and which powerfully appealed to our race's love of undefiled nature and the sentimental primitivism that often goes with it.

Ye who love the haunts of Nature,
Love the sunshine of the meadow,
Love the shadow of the forest,
Love the wind among the branches,
And the rain-shower and the snow-storm,
And the rushing of great rivers
Through their palisades of pine-trees.
And the thunder in the mountains,
Whose innumerable echoes
Flap like eagles in their eyries;—
Listen to these wild traditions,
To this Song of Hiawatha!

The poem became immediately and immensely popular, eclipsing even Longfellow's finely-wrought and beautiful narrative, *Evangeline*, in stately dactylic hexameters that are a remarkable achievement in English verse. The artfully primitive structure of *Hiawatha* was childlike in its simplicity, and the narrative poem was recognized as especially suited to children. It is likely that during the remaining

decades of the Nineteenth Century *Hiawatha* was read to, or read by, almost every American child who grew up in a literate home. And it inevitably formed their conception of the nature and life of the aborigines.

It must be clearly understood that such was not Longfellow's intention. He himself said that his poem was an "Indian Edda," i.e., as mythical and remote from quotidian reality as the compilation of Norse myths in the Poetic Edda.⁹ The hero of his poem, he said, was "a kind of American Prometheus," a superhuman benefactor of his race.

He incorporated in his narrative Indian legends that had been elaborated by Henry Rowe Schoolcraft from tales told him by his half-White, half-Ojibwa wife, who had received some education and who helped him in his business relations with the Indians as a trader and Federal agent, 1822-1841.

The Song of Hiawatha was admired as a technical achievement by critics, including Bayard Taylor, who was a poet of distinction in his own right as well as the translator of Goethe's *Faust*. One of his comments on the poem contains a prophecy that was entirely reasonable when he wrote, which I have italicized here: "*Hiawatha* will be parodied, perhaps ridiculed, in many quarters, but it will live *after the Indian race has vanished from our Continent.*" He could not foresee the present, when the Indians are more numerous than they were before our race came to North America.

When the savages had been subdued and slain or expelled, the inhabitants of the regions east of the Appalachians, living in civilized security and remote from the perils and not infrequent massacres of the frontier, began to develop an odd sense of gratuitous guilt for having taken from

9. He must have had in mind the Suomi (Finnish) analogue of the Elder Edda, the *Kalevala*, which was systematized by its editor, Lönnrot, in trochaic tetrameters, a meter that was reproduced in the English translation that was Longfellow's model. Longfellow probably referred to the Norse poem because it was better known than the recently published *Kalevala*, although less similar to his own work, in which he created a new and American mythology.

the savages the lands they now enjoyed. This perverse sentiment is the more remarkable since they all professed to believe the tales in the Jew-Book about the ruthless invasion of Palestine and slaughter of its inhabitants by a pack of freebooters, aided by the Christians' ferocious god, which was simply a paradigm of the right of a superior people to seize the country of an inferior people and exterminate them.

PIACULAR PLOYS

American writers imagined many stories, usually melancholy and sometimes lachrymose, about Indian Romeos and Juliets, but the climax of that kind of writing came with Helen Hunt Jackson's romantically pathetic novel, *Ramona* (1884). It is an ably written story, well worth reading, provided you understand that you are reading a romance clothed in an illusory verisemblance.¹⁰ Its modest literary quality is somewhat astonishing, since the book was written, not as more or less artistic fiction, but to dramatize and popularize a diatribe, *A Century of Dishonor*, which its author had published three years before.¹¹

That diatribe was the first of the breast-beating orgies of simulated remorse for our race's treatment of the Indians whose land we took. Like all of its innumerable successors, it is a rhetorical medley that inextricably confuses three quite distinct questions that are ethically unrelated to each other, viz: (i) good faith in observing treaties, (ii) the occupa-

10. The scene is California after that territory became part of the United States. *Ramona* is a mestiza who was raised and educated by a wealthy Spanish lady, whose son becomes enamored of her. She, however, having better sense than he, eloped with a full-blooded, but Christianized Indian named Alessandro (!), and a large part of the novel describes the Federal government's persistent and cruel oppression of the Indian couple until the story reaches its tragic dénouement.

11. Helen Hunt Jackson (1830-1885) is in the popular mind so exclusively associated with California, where she spent the last part of her life, that it may be well to note that she had Puritan ancestry. She was Helen Fiske, born in Amherst, Massachusetts. (Fiske is an Anglo-Saxon name, the equivalent of 'Fisher.') Hunt and Jackson are the

tion of North America by our race, and (iii) our treatment of the Indians after they were conquered and subdued.

I. It is quite true that on several occasions Americans did violate treaties they had solemnly made with Indian tribes, although in most of the cited cases there is a question which side violated the treaty first.

The clearest and most flagrant example of our perfidy is the expulsion of the Cherokee from Georgia and adjacent territory in 1835-1838. The Cherokee were a most extraordinary tribe that exhibited a capacity for civilization that was unique among the Indians of North America. Whether they had received any considerable infusion of White blood must remain conjectural; if they had not, their character makes them an anthropological puzzle.

When our race first came into contact with them, they were, by all accounts, a settled and chiefly agricultural people, although constantly exposed to raids and incursions by the Iroquois. After Americans had shattered the Iroquois, the Cherokee, delivered from the need constantly to apprehend and frequently to resist attacks by their hereditary enemies, readily adapted themselves to our way of life, especially after they were made literate by the famous Sequoyah (in whose honor the sequoia trees were named), who was the son of an Irish trader by a Cherokee woman who may have had some White blood. They formed a settled and virtually independent state of their own, the Cherokee Nation, and prospered, purchasing many negro slaves for both agricultural and domestic service. They had productive farms, well-built houses (some of which were large and even luxurious), schools, newspapers, and all of the other appurtenances of civilized life. They governed themselves well under their

names of her successive husbands. (At that time, it was socially proper and even obligatory for a widow or divorcée to retain the name of her former husband—she became 'Mrs. Mary Jones' instead of 'Mrs. John Jones'—and if she married again, the name of her former husband was necessarily retained, replacing her maiden name in her full legal name. Resumption of a maiden name after marriage was considered fraudulent and, in most states, was illegal.)

own laws, and they were not guilty of any aggression against our people.

In what is a shameful episode in our history, we plundered their property, confiscated their negro slaves, and drove them, with only the few chattels they could carry with them, to land west of the Mississippi over what they called "The Trail of Tears," on which a large part of them perished. That the tribe survived at all must be credited to the prudent leadership of their chief, John Ross, who, by the way, was a Scot, having only one-eighth of Indian blood.¹²

We may and should be ashamed of what was done to the Cherokee, but even here, however, there is the overriding question whether a viable race can prudently tolerate an enclave of aliens, however innocuous, in its own territory.

The issue here is so clearly joined that we should consider it and thus dispose of all the more doubtful instances of our race's unfairness to the aborigines. The Cherokee, as I have said, were unique among their race, and, having confidence in the validity of the treaty by which their Nation was established, they appealed to the Supreme Court of the United States, which affirmed their rights under the treaty. That was the occasion for President Jackson's cynical comment, "Mr. Marshall has made his decision; now let him enforce it." Jackson, working largely through the state government of Georgia, nullified the verdict of the Supreme Court and must bear the greater responsibility for the expulsion of the Cherokee.

If Jackson had been asked to explain his conduct and had deigned to reply, he would have said that the American Constitution had been formed by Aryans for an Aryan nation and so did not apply to other races. He might have acknowledged the Cherokee's unique capacity for civilization, but he would

12. He was thus like William Weatherford, the chief of the Creek Indians, whose intelligence, dignity, and eloquence in defeat are often admired by writers who elect to suppress the fact that he was seven-eighths a Scot.

have observed that they were, after all, Indians, and cited the aphorism, "The only good Indian is a dead Indian."¹³

If you disapprove of Andrew Jackson's policy in this instance, you must balance your censure against his many and great services to our nation, ranging from the military ability that enabled him to win brilliant victories over many Indian tribes and a British army, to the act by which he emancipated our nation from servitude to alien bankers. Less well known is his service in acquiring Florida for our country. You may regret his injustice to the Cherokee, and regret even more strongly his bullying of South Carolina in 1832,¹⁴ and you may think it unfortunate that the crude and even vulgar Mrs. Jackson was no ornament to the White House, but you must approve and acknowledge with gratitude what he accomplished for our nation. And finally, is it not obvious that the presence of an alien race's virtually independent state in a large part of what is now Georgia, North Carolina, and Tennessee would have been an intolerable hole in the fabric of our nation? You may regret the means, but you must emphatically approve the result.

Pride in our own race is a valid reason for regretting that some Aryans were unscrupulous and even dishonorable in their dealings with the Indians, but remember they were

13. The phrase is generally attributed to General Sherman, because he is recorded as having used it, but it is only what was thought, and doubtless said, for a century before him, by innumerable Americans who had been victims of Indian raids or had to protect our people from the savages. When Sherman used the words, he was only quoting a widespread conviction, not making an original observation.

14. Jackson's invasion of Florida in an undeclared war resulted in the capture and occupation of Spanish towns and forts, which determined the Spanish government to sell the territory to the United States rather than undertake an enormously expensive war to drive the Americans from it. His action against South Carolina was, of course, a political device to force a reasonable compromise and partly frustrate the greed of New England merchants, but while it left the principle of Nullification undecided, it provided an illogical pretext for the fiction about an indissoluble Union that was invoked to make the war of aggression against the Southern states seem less obviously treason to our nation as well as to our race.

part of our race and their actions greatly benefited it. You should have only contempt for the squawking twerps whose ostentatiously paraded morality assumes that Aryans should be without human weakness, and whose hypocrisy is made glaringly obvious when they yowl about the hardships inflicted on Indians and purr with delight when they remember the ghastly slaughter of much of the best part of our race in 1861-1865 to please our enemies and ignorant Americans who had been crazed with Judaic righteousness.

We should also note in passing that while our treatment of the Cherokee was dishonorable by *our* standards, it was not by the standards of most Indian tribes, whose normal procedure was to conclude a treaty when defeated and then begin preparations treacherously to break it as soon as they deemed it expedient to do so. A typical instance is provided by Metacomb ("King Philip"), chief of the Wampanoags, who signed treaties with Whites while secretly organizing an Indian federation to exterminate them. This is admitted even by the Indians' advocate, John Tebbel, in his *Compact History of the Indian Wars* (New York, Hawthorne Books, 1966; paperback reprint, Tower Publications, s.a. [1970?]).¹⁵

II. Recent writers on Indians, profiting from the confusion in Western thought that followed the Platonic haggling about an abstraction called 'justice,' which is meaningless out of a specific context,¹⁶ refuse, through either muddled thinking or eristic trickery, to face the very simple question before them.

15. This is a very useful book, the only one of which I know that contains the essential history of all of our Indian wars in one convenient volume. — Needless to say, the moving orations that several prominent American writers devised for "King Philip" to exercise their rhetorical powers are merely what an Aryan might have said in comparable circumstances, and should not be mistaken for indications of his mentality and attitude.

16. E.g., is it just for us to enslave cows, force them to produce milk for us each day, and slaughter their offspring to make veal cutlets and Porterhouse steaks? Can we justly usurp for ourselves a right to life that we deny to other mammals?

Honesty would require such advocates frankly to choose between the obvious alternatives. Either:

(a) No nation has a moral right to invade the territory of another nation and occupy it. Our occupation of North America was, therefore, a criminal offense against some universal law, decreed by some god or other supernatural power, and by living in the United States we are enjoying the fruits of an inextinguishable crime against "humanity," and therefore guilty of complicity in it. That is what the breast-beaters imply, but avoid stating explicitly. I have never heard of one who proved that he sincerely believed in our collective guilt by freeing himself from complicity in the crime, as he could do by going home, killing his wife and children, and committing suicide after executing a will by which he devised all his property to the nearest Indian tribe. On the contrary, the tender consciences of persons who wax indignant over our treatment of Indians never inhibit their enjoyment of all our comforts and luxuries while they wail about our injustice to Indians in books that net them very handsome incomes; or

(b) A superior race has a moral right, perhaps even a moral imperative, to displace an inferior race in desirable territory. Aryans were obviously greatly superior to Indians and therefore had a natural right to take North America for themselves. I do not say that our race's superiority to the Indians was shown by our greater intelligence and our unique culture, for that would be only a tautology. Our superiority was conclusively demonstrated by the fact that we subjugated the Indians and conquered the country that was ours until we discarded it.

This alternative, needless to say, is the only one that rationally recognizes the real world, a universe that was not made for man and is totally devoid of moral values. Morality is a code that each nation must devise for itself, and the morality that is highest for that nation is the one that most conduces to its survival and to its expansion at the expense of inferior peoples.

III. When Indians had been defeated and subdued, it was obviously necessary to provide against a resumption of hostilities and renewed massacres of Americans. There were only two possible solutions of that problem, either:

(a) The surviving Indians could be disarmed, confined to reservations, and there protected against themselves, especially by preventing them from obtaining whisky and similar liquors, which they were physiologically incapable of using without becoming insane; or

(b) The survivors could be killed and the inferior race exterminated.

Which of the only feasible alternatives was morally preferable may be left to your decision.¹⁷

THE REWARDS OF FOLLY

We could not expect the Americans to be rational after 1861-1865. Ignorant plebeians in the Northern states, excited by envy and Judaeo-Christian righteousness to fratricidal hatred, had drenched many battlefields with the best blood of their nation. And they spent the following decades in trying to wash the blood from their hands by lying to themselves about what they had done and viciously oppressing the survivors of their homicidal mania.

Had Americans been rational, they would have honestly confronted the alternatives I have stated above and taken pride in their possession of their country and realized that any failure to show Indians such compassion as they would never have accorded to us was merely inevitable and nugatory when considered as an incident in our obedience to the imprescriptible law of nature, that the strong survive and the weak perish. They would not have made *Ramona* a "best seller" and snivelled hypocritically when they read *A Century of Dishonor* or were told what was in that book.

They would not have permitted their factitious sense of guilt to go so far that even anthropologists, who professed to

17. You may wish to remember that William Weatherford, in his much admired and indeed admirable speech when he met Andrew Jackson, rationally recognized that the vanquished Indians had no rights.

portray the society of Indians, censored their accounts to eliminate repulsive details that would depreciate the subject of their writing and alienate the readers' sympathies. In *Liberty Bell*, February 1987, p. 7, I noticed a book which was most unusual in that it told the full truth about the Mayas, dissipating the common notion that they were a peaceful and relatively civilized people, as their massive architecture suggested and as anthropologists with impressive academic credentials had affirmed.¹⁸

The Indians naturally took advantage of a professed guilt they could not understand, but it was only after they had for decades seen the Jews with impunity excite the niggers against white men that they concluded that the crazed Pale Faces were on the run. And they began to assume extravagant pretensions and make equally baseless demands, encouraged, of course, by our domestic enemies and the American mutineers whom they have trained.

How far our imbecility has gone may be seen from a recent instance in the state of New York, where the gang of racketeers who call themselves "educators" are ramming into the minds of their child victims the lie that the American Constitution was imitated from a confederation formed by savages.

The *New York Post* claims to have been founded by Alexander Hamilton, but if you look at the editorial staff listed on its masthead, you will find only one name (Cotter) that could have been borne by one of Hamilton's contemporaries, and, needless to say, the newspaper conforms to the "Liberal" hokum that must be endorsed by any newspaper that hopes to survive as a business. But even so, the outrage perpetrated by the gangsters of the National Education Association was too much for the editors to stomach. On 13 April 1990 they published an editorial entitled "Rewriting History, N.Y.-Style."

18. E.g., Charles Gallenkamp in his *Maya* (New York, David McKay, 1959).

After reviewing the Soviets' practice of forcing populations to believe what they by their own experience know to be false, as exemplified in an official lie about the "liberation" of the town of Pilsen by Soviet troops,¹⁹ and noting an obviously mendacious claim by the state's Commissioner of Education, who bears the significant name, Thomas Sobol,²⁰ that he does not intend to "rewrite history," the editors discuss the "curriculum now in place":

At this moment, New York's 11th-grade history syllabus tells teachers that the two major influences on the U.S. Constitution were the European Enlightenment of the 17th and 18th centuries and the political system of the Haudenosaunee Indians—a New York tribe. Yet the latter claim is sheer nonsense.

The Founding Fathers wrote a lot about the intellectual influences that informed their drafting of the Constitution. And there is no evidence that they were influenced by an Indian tribe. Indeed, the notion has about as much historical validity as the legend that Soviet troops liberated Pilsen.

The editors charitably assume that Sobol himself was not the author of the lie, and identify the motive as the "educators'" normal indifference to truth, rather than malicious sabotage of children's minds:

It seems that the present-day members of the tribe in question sent a delegation to meet with the educational commissioner's staff, and Sobol's aides thought it wise to accommodate them.

Incidentally, there never was a tribe of "Haudenosaunee Indians." The name, of which the correct spelling, I suppose, is 'Hodenosaunee,' since that is the form which was used (with hyphens to separate the syllables) by Lewis Morgan in the first real book about them, was the Indian name of the Iroquois²¹ federation of five (eventually six) Indian tribes, formed to resist white settlers and to carry on continual

19. For an even more striking instance, see *Liberty Bell*, June 1991, p. 11.

20. The name is Yiddish; see the *Oxford Dictionary of Surnames* (1989). s.v

21. 'Iroquois' is the name by which the tribes or some of them were collectively designated by the French who first came into contact with them. It has been suggested that the French word may have come from an Indian word meaning 'adders,' but that is a mere guess based on a slight phonetic similarity.

raids on Algonquin Indians, other neighboring tribes, and even the Cherokee, far to the south.

Lewis Morgan was an American lawyer and promoter of railroads who, around 1850, decided to form a secret "fraternal" society like the Masons, and, wanting to create a ritual that would contain no nonsense about Solomon and Jewish myths, thought he might find in the rituals of the Iroquois a useful model for an American ritual. He was influenced, no doubt, by the vogue of mythical Indians that I have described above.

He investigated the several Iroquois tribes and became so interested that he was the first to describe systematically the federation and the tribes that composed it. He was somewhat credulous, and believed some of the tall tales told him by the survivors of the tribes, which by that time had been conquered and put on reservations.

The federation of the tribes was supposedly inspired by a Savior, who, needless to say, was miraculously born of a virgin, and, Morgan was told, was formed by an Indian prophet who may have actually existed, named Hiawatha.²²

Like their kinsmen, the Cherokee, with whom they were almost constantly at war, the tribes of the federation practiced agriculture and had more or less permanent settlements, villages. There are several indications, far from probative, that the tribes contained some White blood. The Iroquois confederacy is now dear to anthropologists because its tribes are one of the very rare instances of an effective gynaeocracy and strictly matrilinear society.²³

22. Longfellow thought the name euphonious and so bestowed it on the hero of his highly imaginative mythology, whom he described as belonging to an entirely different Indian tribe, the Ojibwa, who were constantly at war with the Iroquois and, indeed, had driven some of the tribes out of what is now Canada.

23. All property was really owned by women, who selected and could remove the male sachems who governed each tribe. That is a reasonable arrangement in a society in which the identity of a child's mother is usually certain, whereas the identity of the father may not be known even to the mother herself.

Of course, the notion that the authors of the Constitution would have taken into consideration a league of savages, about which they knew little and of which the best known tribe was the Mohawks (whose name means 'the cannibals'), is simply preposterous and shows only the total dishonesty of the racketeers who operate the public boob-hatcheries.

By the way, the hogwash about the Constitution was obviously derived, not from the presumptuous Indians, but directly from Communist doctrine. Morgan's book about the Hudenosaunee came to the attention of Marx while he was looking for sources he could plausibly cite in apparent support of his Marxian Reformation of Christianity, and it was used as a major source by Marx's employer and accomplice, Engels, when he compounded Bolshevik hokum for his *Origin of the Family, Private Property, and the State*, which became the fundamental textbook of the Judaeo-Communist conspiracy, much more important than *Das Kapital*. Needless to say, Engels ignored all the parts of Morgan's book that did not fit the weapon he was manufacturing to attack civilization.

The editors of the *Post* observe that Sobol, not content with the lie about the Constitution, is planning further sabotage of children's minds:

As for the [announced] "Curriculum of Inclusion," it represents a larger plan to rework the history curriculum in order to accommodate various political pressure groups. The goal, as Sobol's task force makes clear, is to reduce the "arrogance" of "European American" (i.e., white) students.

In other words, our enemy is proposing to take American children by the nape of the neck and rub their faces in Yiddish excrement.

The editorial concludes with a discreet hint that in the state of New York White men still form a majority, and if they were sufficiently interested to form a political party of their own, they could prevent such degradation and perversion of their offspring. If you are indefatigably optimistic, you may entertain a wild hope that the hint will be taken.

The educational gangsters are not alone in their zeal for the demolition of civilization. The shamans naturally want to participate in the dirty work. *Human Events*, in an item

in the issue dated 22 September 1990, under the title, "The National Council of Churches' Assault on Western Civilization," reported that the two hundred members of the General Board of the National Council of Churches, at their semi-annual conference, solemnly declared that

Christopher Columbus did not "discover" the Western Hemisphere, he "invaded" it. His voyage of exploration [opened] this region of the world to... "church-supported racism," "genocide," "exploitation," "moral decadence," "enslavement of Indians," and terrible injustice to "African(s)" and the "peoples of Asia.".... Not only were the "indigenous peoples" throughout this hemisphere slaughtered and enslaved, but the white population—descendants of the "European Conquerors"—have continued to perpetuate the legacy of "paternalism and racism" until the present day.

Such frenzied raving is only to be expected from the sleazy shysters who swindle their ovine congregations with verbal slop that appeals to low superstitious. But a filthy pack of enemy aliens and zombies tried to go them one better in spewing out vemon. According to *Christian News*, 8 October 1990:

The World Student [!] Christian Federation has issued a resolution decrying the oppression associated with the arrival of Christopher Columbus in the Americas, echoing the sentiments expressed by a number of other religious bodies.... The resolution says that the "invasion" of Columbus was motivated by "expansionism and hegemonic aspirations." It also contends that the arrival of Europeans resulted in "expropriation, conquest, violence, ethnocide, racism, sexism [*sic*], and multiple forms of oppression" against the indigenous population and Africans brought to the hemisphere later as slaves.

Reading the foregoing, you must not suppose that the "students" really believe that the innocent aborigines in the Western Hemisphere multiplied by fission in those happy days before the wicked Whites taught them about sex. When "Liberal intellectuals" are programmed, their little minds will hold only a limited number of collocations of words that they will regurgitate at given signals, thus avoiding the mental strain of thought, which would doubtless lead to nervous breakdowns. The word 'sexist' was just part of the programmed vomit, and one cannot expect the homunculi to notice whether it is applicable everytime they react to an applied stimulus.

The anthropoid garbage collected in Chantilly naturally endorsed the Council of Churches of Christ's assault on civilization:

The resolution calls for ecumenical bodies to recognize "the sin of Christian participation in the spiritual conquest of the indigenous and African American peoples" and points to the necessity of joining in "popular struggles opposing new forms of invasion, conquest, and recolonization."²⁴

Emboldened by pusillanimity of White men, the Indians are having sport, devising ways further to harass the Pale Faces. They seem to have adopted a game initiated by the aborigines in Australia, who belong to the lowest of extant races and seem to have somehow reached Australia from India, where little enclaves of them still exist. They suddenly took an interest in the bones of their ancestors and demanded that anthropological museums return the specimens that had been collected for scientific research. The half-witted Australians complied with the insolent demand!

Indians in the United States are now imitating the Australoids. They suddenly developed a religious veneration for the skeletons of Indians whose relatives had never taken the trouble to bury them if they died away from camp and in a wilderness in which carnivores were efficient undertakers. An account of the preposterous demands and the silly respect with which White nincompoops yielded to them may be found in an article by Professor Clement W. Meighan, "Bury My Bones at Wounded Knee," published in *National Review*, 27 May 1991, pp. 34-38.

California, as usual, takes the lead in asininity, and its state government has embarked, at the expense of dim-witted taxpayers, on cuddling savages and persecuting anthropologists whom the sacred Indian trash want to harass. The legal vermin employed by the state have the effrontery to

24. The Indians do have a few justified complaints. I heard a tribe in Canada complain that their children are forced to go to schools, and this is certainly unjust to them as well as folly on the part of the White boobs, but I am sure that plaint would be rejected by the "Student" scum, who would insist on enforced attendance at schools at which the aborigines would be taught how further to intimidate the cringing Aryans.

argue that anthropologists "have no legal right to remove or study any human remains" and are "guilty of a felony" when they do so. The scabrous government of that mongrel state has looted state museums and piously buried bones, pottery, stones, and the like, only to be sued by the grinning Indians and forced to rebury the refuse according to a silly ritual the savages devised for the purpose. Rampant idiocy and racial degeneration can go no farther.

Even the once venerable and respected Smithsonian Institute has pavidly provided fun for Indians who enjoy kicking the hamstrung Aryan jackasses. For further instances; see Professor Meighan's article or watch your local newspapers; in all likelihood, there is near you, perhaps in your own town, some museum that is now being, or soon will be, harassed and plundered by insolent savages—for savages they remain in mind and soul, unchanged by wearing shirts and trousers or by having learned to speak English. And, thanks to our insensate folly, they are now far more numerous than ever they were in all the centuries before Columbus.

It remains only to inquire why American men, who, though sometimes brutal and misguided, still had manhood a century ago, have now been replaced by anatomically male wimps and punks. How did it happen the our people have lost the will to live—have lost even a velleity to spare their children the horrors to which they are condemning them?

The cannibals' disease, kuru, which rots what brains they have, is similar to, if not identical with, the African Plague, commonly called "AIDS," and caused by an enterprising virus which seems to have an unlimited power to accommodate itself to its victims by suitable mutations. It thus differs in some respects from the menticidal disease with which a clever Sheeny, who called himself Paulus, infected the decaying Roman Empire, which in turn transmitted the deadly epidemic to our barbarous ancestors. It took fifteen centuries for the Judaeo-Christian revolt against nature and reality to destroy utterly the Aryans' rationality and will to live. The two diseases have the same effects,

although one works more rapidly than the other, and, from present indications, it appears that both are incurable. If there is any hope for us, it must depend on the tiny minority of Aryans who have a spiritual immune-system that resists the hallucinatory virus.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN? SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$17.50 (which includes \$2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition) (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$10.00 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling). Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," \$5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$37.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WHO HATES WHOM?

by

Major Donald Vincent Clerkin

When I had graduated from high school (1956), I enrolled in the old Chicago Teachers College. This school was racially integrated even back in the 1950s. One day in a biology class, an overweight Negress, who was always smiling at everybody, happened to get stuck on an oral quiz question. Jokingly, I said to her: "Come on, Annie!" Her response was immediate: "Shut your mouth, you dirty white dog!"

In 1966 I worked as a weight training instructor for the Job Corps at the facility in Edinburg, Indiana, just thirty miles south of Indianapolis. The Job Corps, as you may know, was very, very integrated. I was thrown in with blacks on the staff every day. Many nights were spent listening to them talk. Blacks speak a different dialect of English. This was made plain to me by the older black staff members, who got a great kick out of talking amongst themselves, then asking me whether I understood any of it. I didn't understand very much of it.

One particular black staff member took great pleasure in reminding me that blacks and whites are two fundamentally different peoples, a lesson I have never forgotten. One day, while sitting in an office building at Camp Atterbury, the Job Corps center, I attempted—in jest—to mimic the black dialect that I had been hearing. A light-skinned negro who had spent twenty years in the Army, jumped down my throat, berating me for allegedly mocking blacks. The point was made: I would be tolerated by these blacks, but only if I kept a low profile—if I kept my place.

I was the racial minority at the Job Corps center. They treated me like an outsider, as the Japanese had viewed me during the years I lived there. To the Japanese I was a *Gaijin*, a racial alien, as well as a foreigner. Most theoretical integrationists of the white race never get this close to the colored races they champion so strongly. Though I must admit in fairness that the civilized Japanese made my years with them for the most

part enjoyable. They were interested in me, and I was interested in them and their history and culture. When a non-white people shows so much that is of the high level, together with racial honesty, they should be taken seriously, as it seems everybody is taking Japan seriously today. Even the Jews are impressed.

In my first year at the University of Illinois at Urbana (1962), after coming out of the Marine Corps, I knew a Jewish student who seemed friendly enough. One day he introduced me to a group of his friends, sort of a Jewish afternoon club on campus. The whispering began almost immediately. I was made to feel like a Martian. The Jewish society that I had come upon didn't approve of Aryans. And the friendly Jewish student kept his distance from me after that.

Through experience I learned that race matters—it counts; and if it doesn't begin to count with a majority of American whites, then the white is dead. I have seen much more anti-white hatred than I have seen hatred amongst our people for other races. Back in the 1960s, black male intimidation of white females was a constant wherever the races were in proximity to one another. Blacks could cajole—"Unless you're a racist, you'll sleep with me." Liberal white girls went along. Today, blacks just go ahead and rape white girls, not bothering to rationalize what they want. Oh, there are still the congenital race traitors, the *blanko* miscegenators who are bound and determined to get AIDS from interracial sex, or produce a mulatto child—or both. They have no future either way.

The average white is not a race hater. But the average colored or Jew is. I have seen whites end over backward not to offend some mean black or a snide Jew. This is sickening conduct in a race such as the Aryans, a race that has carried the cause of culture and civilization for so many generations. Without the white race the world would not only be racially worthless, it would be a place fit only for viruses and bacteria. We have been the light of the world—and every other race either envies us or hates us. The Jews are the masters of deceit in this. They moan about how they are despised, yet they continue to preach Talmudic hatred of all that is Aryan. That of our high

culture which they cannot steal, they revile and debase. See how Hollywood constantly mocks Aryan culture. The Jewish comedian's idea of mirth is to discuss body functions and sex. Every perversion is fair game for the Jewish idea of comedy. Notice that Jews do not mock perversions—they promote them. This is an assault on Aryan culture via the medium of satire. The Irish drunkard, the German martinet, the British stick-in-the-mud, the Aryan-American sex fiend; haven't we seen these stereotypes in Jewish Hollywood films and Broadway plays? But have we ever seen anything but reverence when Jewish culture is presented? No. We will never see a balance of mockery as long as Jews control popular expression of culture. They are the culture distorters.

It is all right to mock white males. See also that the Japanese are coming for their share of Jewish mockery. Arabs have suffered this for many years. When the Jews were angered by the French during the 1970s, because France sold *Mirage* jet fighters to the Arabs, an advertisement for Renault cars appeared on TV depicting a frog wearing a skimmer straw hat and carrying a cane, a takeoff on Maurice Chevalier. The frog sang—with a thick French accent—"Thank heaven for little cars." During the uproar over the Polish Catholic convent at Auschwitz, the Jews issued a steady stream of Polish jokes over radio and TV. Again, it is the white male who is the favorite target of Jewish 'humor.' He is the target of every non-white racial group, as well as the feminists.

We white racialists are realists. We know it is our whiteness that is hated, our culture that is distorted, our children the targets of miseducation and indoctrination; and our future that is in doubt. Race is not supposed to exist for you. We can't even discuss demographics, immigration, statistics and birth rates, without some yapping bastard of a Jew screaming "Hitler!" But Ben Wattenberg is the "American" spokesman for the browning of America, a policy he welcomes. Washington, that toy of the Jews, has ordered whites to be race neutral, or pro-colored and Jew. Every other people on earth is racist. Whites are the only people for whom a support group is practically a criminal conspiracy—not to be condoned—and a conspiracy that must be suppressed using every means at government's hand.

Just being aware of this, and any white with half his brain should be aware of it by now, must give us pause to think that someone—some group(s)—wants to destroy us as a people. Why, then, is not more of a white stink being raised in this country every day? WHO HATES WHOM? Look about you, white man and woman; all the fingers of hate are pointed at YOU—no matter what the TV tells you, or the lasted Jew Hollywood film. You are the target of universal animosity and hatred. "Minorities" are not being persecuted in America. Whites are being deprived of an entire country! Jews are not the victims of overt anti-Semitism. Jews are the bloody victimizers. They tell only their tales of woe. You are being gulled, you whites. If you don't look this reality squarely in the face, you will have no future worth living. Remember that the *hate crimes* are the acts committed against whites every day by coloreds. These laws are passed to get you for thinking out loud.

From *The Talon*, May 1991, published by
Euro-American Alliance, Box 2-1776, Milwaukee WI 53221

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., \$10.00 + \$1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) **FOR MY LEGIONARIES**, Order #06003, single copy \$10.00, 3 copies \$25.00, 5 copies \$35.00

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad, \$2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," \$5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue \$35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

HOW DO WE (JEWS) DESTROY DANGEROUS POLITICAL OPPONENTS?

As Discussed in the Hebrew School
and Outlined in Twelve Paragraphs

The following excerpts were reprinted in the Vienna newspaper *Der Telegraph* of November 1st, 1920, and were taken from the book *Deutscher Geist—oder Judentum! / Der Weg der Befreiung* (German Spirit—Or Jewry! / The Way of Liberation) as depicted by Arthur Trebitsch.

1

Nothing could be more erosive and damaging to the well-being of our people than delaying the destruction of an opponent until he achieves recognition among our enemies and becomes famous enough that they heed his words and follow him when he addresses them. We must consequently keep a sharp watch on the maturing youth of our enemies, and if we notice a nucleus of insurrection and resistance to our power, then it must be destroyed before it can pose a threat to our people.

2

Since we dominate the Press and exert power over public issues, so it is our most important task that dangerous people are not permitted access to positions from which they could speak with authority and in the printed word in order to win influence among our enemies. Thus, silence must prevail and complete unawareness, when a dangerous mind arises in the midst of our enemies. Most will be restrained by a lack of success in early youth from further efforts and must eventually devote themselves to an occupation to win their daily bread, which then distracts them from dangerous thoughts and deeds against the Chosen People.

3

Yet, if one such individual still persists with harmful doings despite silence and deficient recognition, then the time is come for influencing him more sharply to thwart his plans and hinder

his dangerous work. Now, we will offer him employment at high salary within our circles, if he simply ceases with his false endeavors and allows his energies to be diverted to Our Cause. And, if he was lonely for a long while and had to suffer and starve, then the sudden gold and beautiful words which we give him will dissuade him from his incorrect ideas and guide him to our path. And, when he suddenly sees success and riches, glory and honor, he will forget his enmity and learn to graze on the fat pasture which we keep ready for all who go our way and submit themselves to the rule of the Chosen People.

4

If this is to no avail and an individual continues in stubborn mutiny against our command, then we will see to it through our people that evil will be spoken about him everywhere, and those for whom he wants to fight and is willing to sacrifice himself to counter us, will reject him in animosity and contempt. Then, he will become truly lonely and see thusly the impotence of his acts and will despair and perish in the impossible struggle against our people.

5

If that does not work, and he should be strong enough to endure and to continue to believe in his hostile aims against us, then we have an even more certain means to paralyze his power and destroy his plans. Did not Esther win the King of Persia to our side and did not Judith chop off the head of that enemy of our people? And, are there not daughters of Israel enough, who are seductive and clever enough to entice them from the path of our enemies, to win their hearts and to overhear their thoughts so that no word can be spoken and no plan ripen without being known at the proper time by our people? And, if a dangerous foe has attained a reputation and position and the trust of his friends and the following of an entire people; and we send a daughter of Israel onto his path, so his plan shall be delivered to our hands and his resolve broken and his energy lamed and his power made useless. Then, wherever the daughter of our people reign as wives of our enemies, their plans are checked at

the right stage and their actions are frustrated before they can be carried out.

6

However, if he should see through our actions and avoid our snares and his recalcitrant spirit finds further support and belief among our enemies, then he must disappear from this life in such a manner that our goals are not endangered. "Death is the unavoidable end of all humanity. For this reason it is better to accelerate this end for those who injure our cause than to wait until it befalls us, the initiators of the undertaking. In the Freemasonic lodges, we inflict the punishment in such a way that no one, except the brothers of the confession, can derive the slightest suspicion... not even death's victim himself: they all die—when it is necessary—of an apparent natural cause. Although it is known to the lodge brothers, they dare not raise any objections. With such inexorable punishment, we have suffocated all contradictions with the lodges against our orders at the embryonic stage. While we preach enlightenment to the Gentiles, we simultaneously keep our own people and our confidants in strictest obedience." (Quoted from the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, p. 114).

7

Since we live in uncertain times and the country is made unsafe everywhere by murder and mayhem, through looting and robbery, so it occurs easily for our brothers to eliminate the dangerous enemy by a coincidental surprise attack. Then, do we not have an army of hired thugs of the nationality of our enemies, who are always prepared to do what we want for good gold and protected secrets? And, if we want to remove the opponent, then we spread rumors wherever he is traveling and where he resides to increase the danger and insecurity and to make the threat to his life a daily occurrence. And, if we want to destroy him, then we prepare the deed, through robbery or looting at the place of his residence or scatter the rumors of danger and personal attacks in his vicinity. And, when the day arrives when he is to disappear, the people we pay will work together

in perfect harmony; and when he has been killed, they will take the money and plunder the corpse, and the culprits will never be apprehended. And, the whole world will believe that he was a victim of robbery and manslaughter, as the people will be accustomed to this at the appropriate time. And, never will the enemies learn that he has vanished through the will of our brothers in order that the name of our god not be desecrated.*

8

So that the name of God shall not be desecrated, the wisest of our people have taken precautions for centuries. Namely, our brothers in Russia have discovered means and researched the sciences to destroy our enemies without their noticing it. Have they not discovered a gas which immediately kills the enemy and found a second gas which is emitted after the first one, combining with it to eliminate all traces of the former? And, do we not know the qualities of wireless current which destroys the mental faculties of the dangerous foe and ruins his brain power and ability to concentrate and think? And, have not our doctors researched the effects of undetectable poisons with the microscope and know how to smuggle the poison into the wash of the enemy, whereby it climbs to his brain and infests the frontal lobes, annihilating his mind? And, can we not ourselves staff the autopsy clinics with our own people so that no one learns of the cause of his death? And, have we not learned to get close to him through the maid who serves him, through the neighbor across the fence, and the guest in his house? And, are we not all-present and omnipotent in covert collaboration with one another in secret accord until the destruction of the opponent? And, when we come with friendly words and harmless conversation, has it yet been achieved by any nation on Earth that our plans have been penetrated and our purposes defeated?

9

If, however, one should still succeed in avoiding all traps of secret death and all the cunning of our brothers and should

*Translated into Aryan: "so that we won't be nabbed"—Ed.

thwart the work of destruction, you should not despair and tremble in fear of the bright glance of this single dangerous one! Then, if he dares to speak to his unsuspecting fellow-citizens of our covert activities and menacing destruction, is it not our ancient art to recognize and watch over all persons with whom he speaks and to predict his plans in advance, if he should escape our snares? And, even before he speaks to our enemies, we ourselves will speak through our people, with those who are entrusted of him and will war of the imbalance of his mind and the unfortunate confusion of his senses. And, when he comes to tell of his troubles and to portray the surmounted dangers, these people will hear him with doubting smiles and distrustful contempt and will be convinced of his mental disorder and emotional decay. And, we will work together step by step, until the gates of the insane asylum close behind him, and should he come out again and want to take further action and warn of our power, we will have taken from him the credibility of his beliefs; and, he will be outcast and outlawed. The words will be in vain that he speaks, just as the thoughts he thinks. And, so the Chosen People will remain victor over yet another harmful adversary.

10

Yet, if this should not be effective and the enemy, against the will of our god, wrestles himself free from all these dangers, then, still do not despair you Children of Israel, since one man is powerless, and our agents are everywhere alert to destroy his evil assault and prevent the *Goyim* from throwing off the yoke, which was attached to them by our god.

Do we not have the means at hand to observe every step of the enemy and to make the very breath from his mouth ineffective? And, as his people begin to believe in him, do we not know how to hinder this approachment and cut the threads which could bind the dangerous enemy with the external world? And, the letters which will be written to him should be checked and read by our people so that encouragement and approval will be withheld from him and that only false friendship and malicious contacts flow to him, behind which the chil-

dren of the Chosen People stand concealed. And, when he wants to use public communications, which enable the human word to be carried widely abroad, so we shall overhear his words and his plans; and, if the enemies should want to speak to him, we will interfere with the context of baffle the meaning, since we keep the enemy so encircled that no trace of his soul can penetrate into the outward world without our eavesdropping. And, he will want to defend himself and will believe that he is effective, but his actions will be like the pacing of an animal behind the bars of his cage.

11

And, if the belief in the dangerous enemy by the few of intelligence should grow in spite of these measures, then we will still know how to prevent that his power advances and that his ideas influence the greater multitude of our enemies. And, if his name achieves a good reputation, so we shall send out one of our people and give him the same name of the dangerous foe and deliberately expose him as the enemy of our enemies, as a traitor and deceiver, and when the hated name is merely mentioned, we shall say that it is he, our foe, who is the traitor; and then people will believe our words, and his words will fade away into emptiness, and his ideas will become cursed through the omnipotence of our god. And, we will make his lifestyle subject to suspicions and shall take the filth of the gutter to smear his reputation and his fellow men will see the dirtied cloak and perceive the filth on his clothing and will turn from him, not evaluating his character and noting his voice. And, he will become perplexed and give up hope in his own people, which appears to him to be so shabby and thankless; and he will cease his activities in bitterness and despair as Israel laughs mockingly and the power of our god triumphs.

12

It is nevertheless, prophesied that men will repeatedly arise in our folk who are not of our blood and will not think with our spirit. And, they will be more dangerous to the victory of our people than all the others, since they understand the trickery of

our folk and avoid our nets and escape all dangers. But, do not fear, ye Brothers, in the face of these cursed ones, since, if they appear today, it is already too late and power over the entire Earth too far given over to our hands. Where can our enemies sit down with one another to deliberate over us without at least one of our people within their ranks or one of their race who has become ours through the glitter of our gold, the charm of our women, or the convincingness of our agents?? And, if the renegade wants to speak with our enemies, so shall our emissary in their ranks rise up and utter words of indignation against him, which will find endearment and trust, sowing rejection of him among the enemies' ranks, and angrily labeling him the secret enemy of their people! And, wherever he shall come with love and self-sacrifice and would desire to save the enemies from the power of our people, his words will encounter mistrust, they will reject, they will reject him, and all his activities will ineffectively rebound from this distrust and disbelief, which our emissary knows how to provoke within the enemies' ranks.

And, so it shall be our talent and greatest mission to prevent that many hear the words recognition and enlightenment concerning our most secret goals. Thus, if many were to hear the voice of truth against our power, then all our counterespionage measures would be thwarted and the danger would be near that the peoples of the Earth might throw off our yoke. Therefore, keep up the watch, ye Brothers, and act omnipresent, delude the enemies, confuse their senses, close their ears, and make their eyes unseeing, so that the day will never come when the World Empire of Zion collapses, which we have built up to such towering heights and perfection and which shall soon project visibly to its late but inevitable victory and ultimate revenge upon the slave peoples of the entire planet!

**THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE
OVER THOSE
WHO CANNOT READ!**

MR. WIESENTHAL DOES NOT ANSWER...

An Open Letter To

Simon Wiesenthal Center
Rabbi Abraham Cooper
9760 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles, CA 90035

I received your "Fund-Raiser" letter on behalf of the blacks, homosexuals, for the defense of immigrants and the fight against anti-Semitism. You are hereby requested to remove my name from your mailing list as I do not wish to contribute to organizations which create anti-Semitism to justify their existence! It is also clear from your letter that you intend to search and find those who disturb the harmony among races, religions and peoples among the non-homosexual White Christians.

I do not believe that the Blacks need your defense and support! As far as the homosexuals, who organize their despicable "Gay Pride Parades" and proudly declare what they are, are concerned—I am unable to understand what they can be proud of—they should be allowed to die as disgusting and incurable sick people, thus achieving a healthy society! With the parades they are recruiting young people into their midst, thus depriving them of having a decent family life. One can understand also the outcry against the immigrants as during the last decade hardly any non-Jew could settle in the United States!

Anti-Semitism has a lot of real and imagined causes to which you and your brethren constantly add new one. An example at hand is the *New York Post's* editorial, "Hungary Cowed." This was an unwarranted attack against Hungary with an obvious aim: Unless Hungary succumbs to the Jewish or Israel's policy, Hungary cannot be a "honorable" member of the community of free nations. What arrogance! I am attaching a copy of "Hungary Cowed" and my rebuttal to it, which was never published. IS IT THE POLICY OF THE NEW YORK POST OR OF THE JEWS TO KEEP SILENT WHEN CORNERED WITH THE TRUTH?!! I don't think that you care to intercede for its publication either.

The editorial greatly disturbed the harmony between Hungarians and Jews. It created anti-Hungarian sentiment in the Jews, and anti-Jewish sentiment in the Hungarians. Bear in mind: Hungary received nothing from the West or Israel, and is under no moral obligation to fulfill the dictates of the West or Israel! There is no anti-Semitism in my letter, only the expression of the truth about the Hungarians and the rejection of the slander of the *New York Post* or of a Jew.

As a firm believer in the equality of races, religions and peoples, I would like to impress upon you to meditate about the causes of anti-Semitism and ponder why there is no anti-Dutch, anti-Scandinavian, anti-Polish, anti-Hungarian sentiment. Since the causes of anti-Semitism were created largely by the Jews themselves, they have to find the solution to this problem. If you fail to do so, anti-Semitism will always prevail regardless of your fight, will pick up in the United States also and—THEN WHERE TO DO YOU IMMIGRATE?! WHERE???

All I can say: Stop scolding, lecturing and controlling the mind of the Christian nations which permitted you to have a home, freedom and prosperity! Do not shove in their faces constantly their real or fabricated crimes. We heard them more than enough times. Don't try the patience of the host nations. It has limits. Stop setting up "observation stations." There are already twenty B'nai B'rith offices in Hungary. What for?

It is understandable that Wiesenthal wanted to bring to justice those who hurt the Jews, to receive proper penalties. We had no objections against it. A criminal must pay for his or her crime. However, after 45 years he defames more innocent people than real criminals. Most of the defendants are declared innocent than guilty. He is a lonely head-hunter now.

As Wiesenthal runs out of criminals, it would be more appropriate for him to deal with the causes of anti-Semitism, or bring to justice those Americans and Russians who committed crimes against humanity after the war. A lot of them deserve the bullet or the gallows.

One can read in Alfred de Zaya's book, *Nemesis at Potsdam*, that the Russians in *Nemmersdorf* crucified the women on barn walls, raped every girl over 8 years old and executed every man.

A ghost town was created. Wiesenthal did not pursue these criminals. Why? THEY DID NOT KILL JEWS! In *Katyn* 16,000 Poles were executed by the Russians. Wiesenthal did not pursue or prosecute them. Why? THEY DID NOT KILL JEWS!

20 to 25 thousand German refugees were driven into the Baltic Sea and 7,000 more drowned in the sinking of the *Goya*. Wiesenthal did not pursue the Russian criminals. Why? NO JEWS WERE DROWNED! The ALLIES—headed by the United States—drove out 16 million Germans from their ancestral lands—East-Prussia, etc. In Berlin only the dead bodies of children and raped women were retrieved...the roads scattered with dead Germans. Wiesenthal did not pursue these criminals. Why? THE VICTIMS WERE NOT JEWS! The Czechs expelled 3 million Germans from the *Sudeten*, in the *Lamsdorf Camp*, out of 8064 Germans 6488 died, among them 628 children. More than 2 million Germans have fallen victim of the post-war atrocities of the Allies! Nobody was tried for these inhuman acts. Wiesenthal did not pursue the Czechs. Why? NOT JEWS PERISHED! In cold winter the Czechoslovak authorities drove out several hundred-thousand Hungarians from their ancient land. The brutality, lack of food and shelter claimed thousands of victims. Wiesenthal did not pursue these Czech criminals. Why? NOT JEWS WERE UPROOTED AND VICTIMIZED! In South-Hungary the Jugoslavs trampled in the blood of Hungarians. Wiesenthal did not pursue the criminals. Why? NOT JEWS WERE EXTERMINATED!

Wiesenthal placed not only those Germans and Hungarians on the scaffold who may or may not have committed a crime, but the WHOLE HUNGARIAN AND GERMAN NATIONS. He saw justice every time a Hungarian or a German was executed—guilty or not!

As you can see, there are not only "War Criminals," but also "Peace Criminals," maybe many more than of the first kind. It is worthwhile to remember also that the Americans shot the guards of every camp without any inquiry. There were more innocents among them than criminals. They were ordered to their posts. They had to obey. The mass-murderer American soldier in Vietnam—Mai-Lai—was not executed. He spent his short "prison-term"

at the barracks of his company. Wiesenthal never requested the punishment of these criminals. Their names are not listed in his crime-register. Well! THEY DID NOT KILL JEWS!

I sincerely believe that it should be the duty of Wiesenthal to bring to JUSTICE the commanders and soldiers of the Allied Powers, the Czechoslovaks and Jugoslavs who committed crimes against "humanity!" Wiesenthal did nothing in the interest of universal justice. In his mind, crimes could have been committed only against the Jews.

Wiesenthal did not do anything to foster and promote the harmony between non-Jews and Jews either. This should have been his main duty and responsibility in the past and also in the present.

I do not find any reason to contribute to your institute or Wiesenthal.

Dr. Barna Balogh,
writing in *Perseverance*, Box 125
Merredin, W.A. 6415, Australia

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00 + \$1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). **THE ANTI-HUMANS**, Order #01013. Single copy \$7.00, 3 for \$15., 5 for \$20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad, \$2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," \$4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue \$35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

DIVIDED LOYALTIES

by
Wodenson

Most would probably agree that we have long been searching for a motivational concept that would overcome the system's propaganda, terror, blackmail, and other destructive powers.

The tactic employed by so-called "Right Wingers," over the last few decades, has been to cloak themselves in national and religious patriotism. There may be what appears to be benefits in this strategy, but always the bottom line is success or failure. Obviously, this strategy has been total failure, so it's time to examine not only reasons for failure, but what is necessary for future success.

Human nature being what it is, one can understand why the "Right Wing" traveled the road it did. The brutal truth is, they didn't have the courage to face either reality or the enemy. They knew there was an attack on our racial existence, and many of them knew who was behind it. They also knew of the treachery from what they persist in calling "their" government, and from the Judaeo-Christian establishment.

But it was safer to attack enemies "over there." They were afraid of being called "Racist." They were afraid of not conforming. Like the tale of the Emperor who wore no clothes, they pretended to see only what was approved by the authorities and the masses. Many drew retirement checks or other benefits from the beast and so had dual loyalties. Others, particularly former military, did not want to see tarnish on their medals, or face the results of the actions of America's military. And, of course, a few were simply so filled with blind national and religious patriotism that they could see nothing of reality.

But, whatever the reason, they were neutralized by divided loyalties. They worshiped their executioner. (Let me insert here, there is nothing wrong with our people getting every cent and every check possible from the ZOG). Bleeding the beast is necessary, but loyalty to the beast is treason.)

It is simply impossible to build a dynamic steamrolling movement with divided loyalties. If the primary goal of the American political entity is the mixing and extermination of the White Race (and it is), and we continue to honor and support that entity, then we are doomed. It is "double-think" from top to bottom.

If you entertain the fiction that America is "Your" country, then by every sense of fair play, you must give honor to all who serve in the American military, regardless of race. If a negro serves in "Your" army, can you deny him access to *your* church? If he attends your church, and worships your God, how will you deny him *your* daughter or sister? If he served *your* country, can you deny him *your* schools, neighborhoods, organizations, etc.?

You simply can not share a nation, a life-view, a religion, a culture, a territory, a God, a holy book, a flag, or anything else, with another race. It is suicide. If *your* God created negroes, then why shouldn't *your* daughter create more of them? If *your* God worries over every little sparrow, surely *your* daughter should worry over negroes, Mexicans, and Asiatics.

How about a flag? There is good reason why the world's rulers have always used symbols such as flags and martyrs to motivate the masses. Symbols represent emotions and instincts as deep and strong as territory, reproduction, specie preservation, Gods, and maybe even stir genetic memory. But, you can not share symbols with other races any more than you can share territory, women, or Gods. It is a division of motivational forces. I am reminded of racial activists who participate in Judaeo-Christian anti-abortion rallies. They try to *share* an issue. They know full well that thousands of White women are raped by negroes every years. Would they condemn these women to birthing a negro baby? You see, sharing *anything* with your executioner is, at best, a two-edged sword, and more often a suicidal pursuit.

Another example is the racist who joins conservatives in condemning bi-lingual education. Apparently, they want "His-

panics" to become fluent in English so they can blend into White society, take White men's jobs, and pursue White women. They should realize that a language barrier is good from a racial standpoint; but they join forces with the conservative who sees the "Hispanic" as an economic pawn to be exploited, and to hell with his race or culture.

What is ZOG's is theirs, not ours. We have to get our minds in order, identify our executioners, name them, and divorce ourselves from *everything* that brought us to this sorry state of affairs.

We can not fly our executioners flag, worship his Gods, support his government, fight in his courts, play by his rules, obey his laws, listen to his propaganda, send our children to his schools, honor his armies and police, vote for his puppets, share his causes, or escape reality. Divided loyalties are neutralizing and suicidal.

We do not need complicated political or theological dissertations to *justify* our cause. There is a higher Law, the highest Law. The first Law of Nature is the preservation of our own kind.

It does not matter whether you believe Nature's Laws are the work of God, or of Gods, or are an accident. They exist. We are subject to them. If they are the work of God, then they are God's laws. Natural Law is *total* justification.

If we cannot find the minimal courage to say, *I am White; I am proud of my heritage; I intend to preserve the existence of my Race*, then we are finished. *Why* is that so hard to say? Have we become so cowardly, so submissive, so brain-polluted, that we feel guilt or fear in even stating who we are? It is both ludicrous and tragic to see so-called patriotic publications afraid to say the word *White*. How our forefathers must despise us.

Let us make the 14 words a test. No one who will not repeat them is worthy of our friendship or support. These 14 words are:

**WE MUST SECURE THE EXISTENCE OF OUR PEOPLE
AND A FUTURE FOR WHITE CHILDREN.**

HELP EASE THE SQUEEZE

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

George: _____ Date

I know the big squeeze is on. Here is what I'll do to help ease the squeeze:

- Here is a check in the amount of \$..... as my contribution to our common battle.
- Sign me up as an Official Supporter of *Liberty Bell*. Bill me for a contribution of \$..... per month/ quarter/year.
- Please send me copies of the issue of *Liberty Bell* @ 10 for \$22.00.
- Please send me the items I've listed below. My cheque for \$..... is enclosed herewith.

NAME; _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY/STATE/ZIP: _____

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty and White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

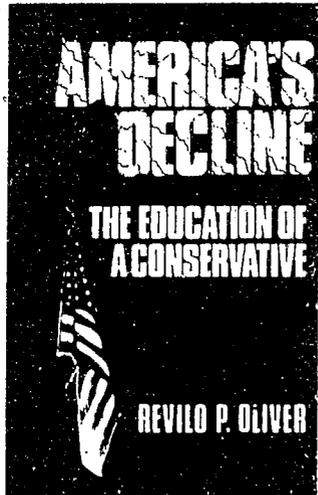
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.00

'Anti-Semitism': How to Get Rid of It

by John Tyndall
page 44

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Taxpayers Demand:
No \$10 Billion Bond Guarantee
for Israel, page 1.

Israel's \$10 Billion
Loan Guarantee Request:
Myths and Facts, page 3.

Letters to the Editor, page 7.

The U.S.A.: World Judge?
A Contemporary Study of Past and
Present U.S. Imperialism, page 10.

VOL. 19 - NO. 3

NOVEMBER 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

| | |
|---|---------|
| SAMPLE COPY | \$ 5.00 |
| THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA' only | \$37.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-USA | \$47.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-all other countries | \$52.00 |
| AIR MAIL-Europe, South America | \$63.00 |
| Middle East, Far East, South Africa | \$68.00 |
| Sample Copy | \$ 6.00 |

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

| | |
|-------------------|----------|
| 10 copies | \$ 22.00 |
| 50 copies | \$ 90.00 |
| 100 copies | \$150.00 |
| 500 copies | \$600.00 |
| 1000 copies | \$900.00 |

FREEDOM OF SPEECH FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Taxpayers Demand: No \$10 Billion Bond Guarantee for Israel!

The government of Israel expects to resettle approximately a million Soviet Jews in Israel and the Israeli-occupied Arab territories during the next four years. These Soviet Jews are not penniless refugees; most of them held privileged positions in the Soviet Union, but with the collapse of communism and the resurgence of Russian nationalism they realize that their era of privilege is finished there. The Israelis say they must raise at least \$10 billion by issuing bonds to cover the resettlement expenses for these new immigrants. They want American taxpayers to put up the money to cover those bonds. Americans, by an overwhelming majority, don't want to do it. The U.S. Congress, on the other hand, usually will do whatever the Jewish lobby tells it to do, and the American taxpayers be damned.

Unlike most cases in the past where Israel has demanded U.S. money, the current demand for Americans to back \$10 billion in new Israeli bonds has become a matter of public debate. Usually Jewish control of the news media and the Congress results in the money being handed over quietly, with the taxpayers not having a chance to raise an objection. In this case, however, the Bush administration has asked Israel to hold off any more cash demands on the United States until after a Middle East peace conference next year. This request for a delay has so angered Israeli officials that they have accused President Bush of being "anti-Semitic." One Israeli cabinet minister, Rehavam Zeevi, whines that Bush is "conducting a political fight on the back of millions of Jews." Jewish leaders in America also have tried to evoke sympathy for Israel's monetary demands by reviving half-century-old gas-chamber tales: "Weren't six million enough?" they ask mournfully, (referring to their long-discredited claim that six million Jews were gassed to death during the Second World War.

Such antics would be laughable, if it weren't for the fact that they have worked so well in the past to get the Jews whatever they demanded. The September 30 issue of *Time* magazine points out that nearly all politicians are so frightened of Jewish control of public

opinion that they are afraid to oppose the Jews on any issue. "We don't want to be accused of anti-Semitism," one diplomat is quoted. This fear of Jewish power has resulted in \$46 billion being taken from American taxpayers and given to Israel since 1973. At this time, as President Bush pointed out in his September 12 speech to the nation, the American taxpayers already are being forced to support every Jew in Israel with an ongoing subsidy of \$1,000 a year. Enough is enough, he said, in arguing for holding off on the additional money Israel is demanding.

The average American would say that's not only enough, it's far too much. Why should *any* money be taken from our pockets and put into the pockets of Israelis? Why should we *ever* be forced to cover their bonds with our earnings? It's time for Americans who resent this ongoing theft of their hard-earned money to stand up and speak against more subsidies for Israel.

Remember, Mr. Busch only wants to *delay* for a few months the coverage of \$10 billion in Israeli bonds with our money. He was bold enough to stand up to the accusations of "anti-Semitism" made against him only because he had just finished using the U.S. armed forces to destroy Iraq, which was the most powerful opponent of further Israeli territorial expansion in the Middle East. Now he wants to preside at a Middle East peace conference aimed at keeping things calm for a while in that part of the world. He knows that if he gives the Israelis more of our money before the conference he won't have any leverage over them to get them to make peace with the Arabs.

Unfortunately, Mr. Bush is, after all, a politician, and a brief delay in meeting Israel's monetary demands is all he is bold enough to ask for. He dares not tell the Jews that there will be no more American money for Israel, now or later. No politician in America is that brave. If we want the Israeli monkey off our backs we must shake it off ourselves. We must let the politicians know that if they vote for even one more dollar of our money to go to Israel, we'll vote them out of office.

For more information on the way in which the Jewish lobby uses its power to raid the U.S. Treasury for Israel—and what you can do to stop this theft of your hard-earned money—write to:

NATIONAL ALLIANCE
P.O. Box 90 - HILLSBORO WV 24946

Israel's \$10 Billion Loan Guarantee Request: MYTHS and FACTS

This is not a \$10-billion Housing loan guarantee as originally set forth, but rather a \$10-billion-plus-interest "infrastructure gift." The Israeli government has recently changed the ground rules to specify that only 20% of the money borrowed will be used to meet the immediate need of housing for the Soviet Jewish immigrants. Another 20% will be used for job creation. The remaining 60% will be allocated to infrastructure rebuilding. This amounts to a virtual rebuilding of Israel, not simply absorption of the immigrants.

The flood of Soviet Jewish immigrants for which the loans are requested has in fact slowed to a trickle. Israeli predictions of 1 million Soviet Jews resettling in the Zionist nation over five years have proven to be tremendously overstated. At present there are about 350,000 Soviet Jews in Israel. The Ministry of Absorption estimates that half are still unemployed. Many of them view Israel as merely a stopping point, their final destination being the U.S. in most cases. And surely recent events in the Soviet Union do not point to a further "flood" of Soviet Jews to Israel.

Israeli Deputy Foreign Minister Benjamin Netanyahu has declared that it is our "humanitarian responsibility" to "save" the Soviet Jews and provide housing for them in Israel. But Israeli policy is to resettle as many of these immigrants as possible in the occupied territories, thereby tightening the Zionist hold on these areas and displacing the native Palestinian population. Is this "humanitarian"? Israel has also agitated to have other countries—the U.S. and Germany, in particular—to strictly limit the immigration of Soviet Jews, leaving Israel as the only possible destination. In fact, Israeli officials have even appealed to Moscow to prohibit these Jews from going anywhere except Israel. Is this out of "humanitarian concern" for these people?

Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir has stated that linkage of the loan guarantees to either his government's policy of creating Jewish settlements in the occupied territories or to the pursuit of peace negotiations is "unconscionable" and has "no justification." The Bush administration has called these Jewish settlements "illegal," and views them as the biggest obstacle to peace in the Middle East. The newspaper *Ha'aretz* quoted sources close to Shamir, who has vowed never to withdraw from occupied Arab land, as saying he would abandon Loan guar-

antees before halting settlement. Shamir's priorities are obvious.

AIPAC President Mayer Mitchell told supporters in a recent fund raising letter that "we were not asking the U.S. for one red cent in grant aid. We stressed that a loan guarantee will not take one penny away from domestic programs." Preliminary estimates, however, place the cost of simply administering \$10 billion in loan guarantees over 30 years at between \$40 and \$140 million each year over the life of the loans. This fact does not even address Israel's credit risk or the cost if the Jewish state defaults.

The pro-Israeli lobby claims that the Zionist state has always repaid all loans in full and on time. How can they say this? The fact is, Israel has never defaulted because the vast majority of its loans have been either forgiven, rescheduled at favorable interest rates or aid paid back out of increases in U.S. aid directed for that purpose.

In fact, Congress passed a resolution in 1986 promising that total economic aid to Israel will never be less than the total of its loan commitments.

As a credit risk, Israel has been ranked by the U.S. Export-Import Bank as deserving a D rating on a scale of A to F. Israel's long-term government debt not backed by U.S. pledges has received a "triple-B," the lowest rating, by Standard and Poor's investment index. The likeli-

Israel Has Never Repaid a Cent to U.S.

Dallas, Texas
September 29, 1991

Zionists' Letters supporting U.S. taxpayers' loan guarantees of TEN BILLION DOLLARS for Israel is a classic example that Zionists can make untrue statements and the people are so uninformed they go unchallenged!

TRUTH IS: Israel has never repaid a cent to U.S. with its own money! From 1974 when Israeli payments became due to U.S., Congress passed "Bills of Forgiveness." Before 1978 the U.S. would just increase aid and subtract the payments due and MARK PAID. In 1978 Congress passed a Bill which Sen. Charles Percy (WSJ story) said, "Will make the U.S. responsible for ALL of Israel's foreign debts (not just US) in perpetuity."

In 1985 Congress passed an even neater, for Israel, bill: All economic and military aid to Israel would henceforth be ALL IN GRANTS, NEVER TO BE REPAYED! Not even interest, except by US taxsuckers because the US had to borrow the \$3.2 BILLION each year to GIVE to Israel. In 1988 the Cranston Bill passed which guarantees that U.S. aid to Israel will never be less than the interest payments on Israel's foreign debt.

In FY 1991, US will pay more than \$13 BILLION in interest alone on past aid and interest (compounded annually), and we still owe \$130 BILLION as our cost of aid to Israel. And growing each year as new GRANTS AND INTEREST COMPOUND.

Since 1985 Israel has received ALL of its US aid 'up front,' not quarterly as do all other recipients, and no strings attached as to how Israel spends. (There were strings of no new settlements on Arab land on the supplemental \$400 MILLION, but Israel ignored.) That 'up front' on the annual \$3.2 BILLION ups the interest US taxsuckers must pay by \$50 to \$70 MILLION more than quarterly aid installments. Both NYT and WSJ (and others) have written that Israel buys short term US Govt. notes or bills with funds not needed immediately, and the US taxsuckers pay Israel interest on our own money. A double whammy!

Zionist Hyman Bookbinder said that Zionists should HELP Americans think what Zionists wanted them to think. These Letter writers do just that.

Virginia L. Oldham
6008 E. University
Dallas, Texas 75206

From Christian News, 10/14/91
Rte. 1, Box 309A, New Haven MO
63068-9568

hood of default on a loan of such magnitude as the one under consideration, then, is greater than ever. Based on an average interest rate of 8.6% for 30-year loan, the cost of default to the American taxpayer would range from \$112 to \$117 billion.

And this may be just the beginning. Israeli economists estimate this loan to be only a portion of what the Jewish state requires to "absorb" the Soviet Jewish "exodus." Israeli leaders say they need \$40 billion to do the job, of which half is provided in the form of contributions from American and other diaspora Jews. The remaining \$10 billion will be borrowed from other governments, they say. Conveniently ignored in this scenario is the recent downward trend in Jewish American philanthropic giving and the likelihood of getting loans from other financially-strained governments.

The current federal deficit is conservatively estimated at an astronomical \$348.3 billion. If the loan guarantees requested by Israel are authorized or implemented after September 30, 1991, the Credit Reform Act, passed last year to reduce the federal deficit, requires that they be included in the federal budget. What domestic programs Congress would cut to be able to accommodate these loan guarantees to Israel in the budget is anyone's guess.

Even the *Washington Post* and *Wall Street Journal* have noted the mockery of U.S. consideration of these loan guarantees to Israel. The *Post*, in fact, called Israel's bankrupt socialist-welfare system "one of the world's most state-controlled economies outside of the dwindling Communist world." Yet the U.S. has steadfastly refused to consider similar assistance for the Soviet government because it does not wish to support or perpetuate a socialist economy.

* * * * *

NEW AMERICAN VIEW ACTION ALERT

September 1991

At this moment, the pro-Israeli forces are lobbying as never before for the introduction and approval of U.S. Absorption Loan Guarantees to Israel. This legislation would authorize the U.S. government to co-sign Israel's application for private U.S. bank loans amounting to \$10 billion, in \$2 billion installments over the next five years.

No matter how you approach it, approval of the loan guarantees amounts to a massive outlay of U.S. taxpayer money. *We must speak out now against this giveaway!*

ACT NOW!

Here's what you can do:

Call Sen. Patrick Leahy (202-224-4242) and Rep. David Obey (202-225-3365). These men are the heads of the Senate Appropriations subcommittee on foreign aid and the House Appropriations subcommittee on foreign operations respectively. They are in the position to either shove through or delay indefinitely the consideration of the \$10 billion loan guarantee legislation.

Leahy has recently demonstrated his willingness to at least postpone consideration of the loan guarantee legislation, although he said he would support the loan request at a later date. Tell these men at the very least to delay consideration of the loan guarantees at this time. Follow up your brief conversation with a short letter reiterating your message and include a copy of the above fact sheet for background information.

Call your senators and your representative. State your name and where you are from, and urge them to vote against the approval of loan guarantees to Israel. (To phone your congressman, call the Capitol switchboard at 202-224-3121 or 225-3121, or consult a handbook on Congress for specific office numbers.)

Immediately follow up your call with a brief letter. Restate your position. Refer to your call and the copy of our arguments which you will enclose, and remind them that their position on this issue will determine your vote the next time they run for office. (You may write to your senators in care of the U.S. Senate, Washington DC 20515.)

Call your local radio talk shows when the opportunity presents itself, and give a brief rundown on why approval of the loan guarantees would be against the best interests of the U.S.

Write letters to the editors of your local papers outlining the same message.

Monitor the local press. If they are not covering the matter, let them know that you consider it important. Contact the proper people if you find their coverage to be one-sided. Likewise, praise them when you can.

Keep on top of congressional activities on this matter. If deliberations are at a critical point, call. A deluge of well-timed phone calls may make the difference.

Copy and distribute this \$10 Billion: Myths and Facts sheet to friends and associates, and urge them to follow the suggestions too. Remember, we can make a difference!

New American View
Box 999, Herndon VA 22070

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear George,

Please send me 10 copies of Vol. 19, No. 1 (September 1991). Joe Stano's piece ought to have the widest possible circulation. Incidentally, all the Gentiles I ask what they think about the \$10 billion to Israel bristle with fury—except the few (only one) who are so ignorant they never heard of it.

With Best Wishes,
Dr. A.B., New York State

☆☆☆

Dear George:

I'm hoping you can spare 10 issues of August 1991 *Liberty Bell*. Also hoping the check enclosed will cover shipping too. If not put note in package. Some good prospects for your marvelous magazine which has no equal anywhere. Some really outstanding information, even from "Letters to the Editor" and always the incomparable Dr. Oliver.

New subscribers have really no idea how superior *Liberty Bell* is—they have a great treat coming.

All the Best to the Best.

Mrs. K.N., California

☆☆☆

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Enclosed find order for books, check, plus a donation. We find your *Liberty Bell* a welcome relief in contrast to all the other propaganda that passes for news, literature, drama, etc. However I wonder if our people shall ever awake...

Sincerely yours,
Mr. & Mrs. S.W.K., Oregon

☆☆☆

Dear Landsmann;

I have an update on the AIDS situation. Things are moving even faster than I thought in my July letter. The new data comes from the South African financial press. They are concerned about the effect of AIDS on black labor and they obviously quote from the epidemiological curve of AIDS which is still being kept secret from the public. Their statistics say that the black population of S.A. will peak at 40 million in 1996 and collapse thereafter. By 2007, despite new births and immigration, the black population is projected to be a dwindling remnant of 13.6 million and those will be nearly all old or young and nearly useless for labor.

AIDS in South Africa has been even more concealed than in America but one datum allows comparison. In S.A. too more than 50% of new

cases are now heterosexual. This shows that the U.S.A. and S.A. are at the same stage in the epidemic. This means the data for S.A. applies to American blacks as well. By 1995-6 the black population will peak and then crash. By 2007 it will be a third of the 1996 figure. Something to look forward to! I recently spoke to a worker at a largely black hospital in the Bronx. Over 50% of the emergency admissions *now* are AIDS carriers.

We had a very instructive set of comedies in New York City just now. First, a black racist professor dared to mention that the Jews control Hollywood and that they were the operators of the slave trade, both true, of course. The Jews set up their usual filthy howling demanding he be punished for un-kosher thoughts, but amazingly, the blacks refused to grovel and obey like white slaves. While the Jews were still reeling about that, came the Crown Heights incident where a speeding Jew ran a red light and ran up on the sidewalk crushing the nigger kids. This led to an anti-Jewish race riot. What set the blacks off was the special treatment and privileges given to the Jews by the police who literally acted as their servants. The police did not arrest the reckless Jew driver. The special Jew ambulance ignored the crushed children and drove off with the slightly injured Jew. Thousands of police immediately arrived to protect the Jews and only blacks were arrested despite Jews throwing rocks and bottles at negro marchers. In Bensonhurst whites were arrested for daring to shout at negro marchers!

Where the comedy comes in is in the actions of the black racist major of Jew York. He didn't dare offend his Jewish owners but he also didn't dare offend his black racist power base. Thus he dithered and ran around like a chicken with its head cut off. Thousands of police were called out but were not allowed to take any action against the black rioters, merely standing as human shields in front of the Jews. Thus, more police were injured than either blacks or Jews. Dinkins then made a big show of visiting the injured black child at the hospital and an injured Jew who was stabbed but totally ignored 5 cops who were in the emergency room after being hit by bricks. Just as funny were the ditherings of the Jews who tried to go into their usual whining act without offending their pet blacks. Meanwhile, all sorts of stories reached the press about the special privileges accorded the Jews. For instance, the main rabbi has a 24-hour-per-day police guard provided him and his family wherever they go. During the riots police captains and officials were ordered around as lackies by the rabbis. During an earlier incident a mob of Jews broke into a police station, injured about 20 cops and destroyed the interior of the building without single arrest being made. All this showed the "poor, per-

8 — Liberty Bell / November 1991

secuted Jews" in a light which, like cockroaches, they prefer to avoid.

Yours truly,
S.R., New York State

☆☆☆

Dear Staff:

I have a special problem I need some help with. I am in prison and have come across a very unusual movement. It is led by Pastors Butler and Franklin at the Church of Jesus Christ Christian in Hayden Lake, Idaho. You may condone what this Church is teaching in the name of white unity, I don't know. What is happening that quite a few young white men are being taught complete falsehoods about Western Civilization, the Whites' origins, the Jews' origins, and the origins of the Bible.

The Church is saying that the Old Testament is the White Man's origin. Now quite a few prisoners are running around like fools saying that they are the true Israelites or Semites that the Bible refers to as God's chosen people. The Bible, as we know it, is one giant misinterpretation, they say. They say Christ was Aryan and all of the Jews of the Old Testament were Aryan. I've read a lot of their literature and I still have not found them calling themselves Hebrews, but to be a Semite and Israelite is to be a Hebrew. The word Jews wasn't used until the mid-point of the Old Testament. I can show them many places proving Christ was a Rabbi (e.g., Matthew 26:49) and a Jew (Matthew 27:11). Or that the Israelite tribes of Judah and Benjamin were Jewish (Jeremiah 52:28, 34:8-14, Esther 2:5). There are many places I could find if I wanted to waste my time proving common knowledge.

A letter from a Nazi member of some rank should put an end to these guys saying things like "Israel is our homeland". If you could maybe offer some "spiritual" advise, that too would be helpful. I'm an agnostic—I don't believe in things that can't be proven or disproven. I like studying about the Vikings and their Gods, Odin, Thor, etc. I'd like to buy your magazine and books but I should save my money. The police may not let me have it anyway. I'd like to join the Nazis of the Klan or both. The Church gets their anti-Semitic literature in because of its religious cover. The letter I hope you will send need not be long. It could just say that the Nazi Party recognizes all people that call themselves Israelite or Semites as Jews. That should shut them up. You could also say that the Bible is not a misinterpretation on this point. I really doubt if they will try and call you a Jewish sympathizer; that is their favorite tactic if you disagree. Thank you.

Sincerely,
George H. Davis—926739 IMU A-9
Box 520, Walla Walla WA 99362

Liberty Bell / November 1991 — 9

THE USA: WORLD JUDGE?

A Contemporary Study of Past and Present US-Imperialism

Translation of an eight-part series "Die USA als Richter der Welt? Neue Serie zur Geschichte und Gegenwart des US-Imperialismus," published September 14, 1990 - November 2, 1990, by *Deutsche National-Zeitung*, DZS-Verlag, W-8000 München 60, Federal Republic of Germany.

On their way to standing as world power, none of the nations on Earth have caused a bloodbath comparable to that of the United States of America. The contrast between this and any other nation is so great that it is even immaterial to consider which estimate—the conservative one of 50 million, or the high one of 100 million—most accurately represents the bodies that line the path followed by the North American Empire in the two centuries of its existence. At the same time, no empire in recorded history has concealed its incessant raids with quite as cunning a flood of propaganda as the USA. Beginning with the first extermination campaigns directed at the native Indians in the 18th century, through the so-called crusades against Germany in 1917-18 and 1941-1945, to the now imminent armed encounter with Iraq, it has allegedly always been only 'just' wars which the American Empire has waged. Today, more than half the world must obey the orders of the White House and Wall Street. But the zenith seems to have been passed. There are increasing signs of decline, especially of internal decay, as is typical of empires that deteriorate to infirmity. But there is still enough strength left to do great damage.

Anti-Americanism?

As a relative majority of American citizens are of German descent, the Germans themselves have particular cause to differentiate carefully between, on the one hand, the war and Holocaust policies and the aggressive dollar-imperialism pursued by small power cliques, and the great majority of the American population on the other hand. Anti-Americanism directed against the American population would be not only an injustice itself, as the assignment of collective guilt is immoral. Brought to bear by the Germans, it would also be a national, masochistic perversion.

It was not the 'ordinary settlers' (who in a great, admirable feat opened up and made arable the great American vastness, and of whom a great many came from Germany) who were to blame for the extermination of the American Indians. The great country would have been large enough by far for the long-established native peoples as well as the new arrivals. Rather, it was the ruthless, unconditional claim to power of the small so-called elites that brought about the annihilation of the Red Man's nations.

The War-Mongers

It was not the ordinary American—the farmer of German descent in the Mid West or the Irish barkeeper in Boston or the shopkeeper of Chinese extraction in San Francisco—that longed for America's involvement in both the World Wars to Germany's detriment. Quite the contrary—in both cases, the vast majority of the American people were fundamentally opposed to the involvement of the American armed forces. It required colossal deceptions, and propaganda to the value of a few billions, to put a substantial part of the American population into a warring mood. Cue words: the provocation of the Lusitania and Pearl Harbour incidents. What ever prominent person nevertheless opposed the course towards war pursued by Presidents Wilson and F.D. Roosevelt was often ruined economically—which, due to the inadequate social network of the States, meant the end—or sometimes simply shot by persons unknown (of course). When it was a question of resistance by ordinary citizens—the man in the street—such as, for example, the dock workers of the Second World War—the leadership of the 'model country of democracy' even allied itself unscrupulously with the world's most despicable villains, the Mafia, in order to tread out the embers. The Roosevelt Administration's co-operation with the Mafia during the Second World War ranks among the greatest blots on the not-so-very-clean slate of the White House bosses.

The ruling elites in the USA have perfected the art of mass propaganda. Anyone who is capable of convincing the people of a profound difference between Pepsi and Coke is no less a master of his art than those who led the masses to believe in the visions they evoked of a threat to America by the German Wehrmacht in World War Two (Hitler never even achieved the crossing of the narrow English Channel to the end of defeating Great Britain), or those who succeed in persuading public opinion that Panama's Noriega needed to be crushed because of the drug threat he posed (whereas the real overlords of drug traffic are established in New

York, etc.), or those who now make their audiences believe that Iraq, a military dwarf compared to the US with its arsenals cram-packed with ABC-weapons¹, also represents a threat to Mr. and Mrs. Brown in Alabama.

Political naivety may well be helpful to the propagandists of war. Is that the reasons why the Germans make up the relatively largest sector of the American population? As the satirist Shaw put it: "The Germans are a well-organized nation. They have the smartest men of science and most simple-minded of politics." So it is perhaps due to the large German component of the population that it is said of the Americans that already in infancy they have a 12-year-old's grasp of politics, but then that's the way it stays for the rest of their lives.

No-one can say for certain how many Indians lived in the territory of the present-day United States when American imperialism began with its Holocaust on the Red Man. There were perhaps 30 million. If they could have developed relatively undisturbed, as a people have a right to do, there would have been 80 to 100 million of them by the end of the 19th century. But in fact, only 100,000 to 200,000 of them were left. The 'deficit' is the gruesome sum total of the American giga-Holocaust.

Because of their campaigns against the Indians, the Spaniards are portrayed as the Bad Boys of History—a propaganda charge which, in the late 19th century, was pervertedly brought against the Iberians by the United States so that the latter could take their last overseas possessions in America away from them with 'moral justification.'

It is indisputable that the Spanish Empire was also guilty of terrible crimes against Indian nations. But today, umpteen times more people of Indian extraction live in Mexico, formerly colonized by the Spanish, than live in the United States. For each inhabitant with at least one Indian parent, there is one White person in Mexico, but 50 Whites in Canada, and 400 Whites in the USA.

Efficient Killing

The American Final Solution of the Indian Question was carried out under the motto of 'civilizing the savage West,' and that perversion turned into the slogan, 'the only good Indian is a dead Indian.' And in order to increase the number of good Indians, as many as possible had to be dispatched to the happy hunting-grounds. The head-hunt was one of the

1. Translator's note: Atomic, Biological and Chemical weapons.

most efficient means to this end. High rewards were offered and publicly paid. Finally, it proved too laborious, and thus inefficient—un-American, in other words—to collect and count severed Indian heads. From the time of this realization on, it sufficed to produce the head skin—the 'scalp.' Scalping was by no means an Indian invention, but rather an innovation of the American killers trained for efficient murder.

The North American 'Indian Wars' (= extermination campaigns) lasted almost two-and-a-half centuries, with varying degrees of intensity. The American Empire did not even shy away from bacteriological warfare—as well-known cases of blankets infected with deadly pathogens prove. And just as the Western Values Community today is inundated with drugs of all kinds, originating in the United States, and just as British Imperialism in the 19th century overcame the Chinese with drugs in the Opium Wars, so did the cheapest kind of hooch finish off the militarily defeated, demoralized Red Nations.

100 Years Ago...

Exactly 100 years ago, in 1890, Washington waged the last 'Indian War,' against the Sioux. This fight saw a battle at Wounded Knee in South Dakota. About the slaughter there of 'two-hundred fleeing women, children and infants' by soldiers of the American army, a contemporary report of the 'Bureau of Ethnology' states self-critically: "For the researcher into human nature, it is interesting to observe how we condemn the cruelty of other nations and how completely we overlook that which we ourselves are guilty of."

In the last phase of their defence, the American Indians still brought forth good leaders. On orders from Washington, these were killed without exception:

- > Sitting Bull was shot for blood money by a traitor from his own ranks;
- > Big Snake was clubbed to death with rifle butts in the course of a 'peaceful negotiation';
- > Big Foot was left lying wounded in the snow following a slaughter of his unarmed warriors, women and children, and froze to death;
- > Little Wolf was imprisoned in a fort and ruined with whisky;
- > Captain Jack was hung;
- > Chief Joseph died in an American concentration camp.

Faked Pangs of Conscience

An American schoolbook from the 19th century contains the state-

ment: "Germany, England, France, etc.—civilized; The Balkans and eastern Europe—half-civilized; the United States of America—enlightened." But even Thomas Jefferson, the founder of the American Democratic Party, ideologist of that which he considered liberalism, and President from 1801 to 1809, suffered from a guilty conscience: "I tremble for my people when I think of the injustices it has made itself guilty of against the natives." And even this was a lie, in that the man passed all the blame on to 'the people.'

Manifestation of the New Rome

In the Capitol in Washington, the nation's capital city named for its first President, General Washington, the imperial claim of the United States found architectural expression: New Rome! It was left to a German, Thomas Mann, to remark about one of the most significant augmenters of the American Empire, President Franklin Delano Roosevelt: "He had the winning charm of Caesar." And Mann added: "He saw the Western cultural conception realized in a world civilization."

World civilization is a key word to the understanding of American imperialism. It knows no national boundaries, and the immigration nation USA does after all unite, so to speak, all of mankind on its territory. Internationalism as 'national identity.' The catch phrase 'melting pot' is taken from the title of a theater production which the Jewish immigrant to the United States, Israel Zangwill, dedicated to President Theodore ("Teddy") Roosevelt at the start of the 20th century. The play was considered a 'manifestation of Americanism.' However, the frenzy of enthusiasm completely obscured the fact that very soon after, Zangwill 'corrected a misunderstanding': he protested most decidedly against the claim that he also wanted to solve the Jewish problem through amalgamation in the 'melting pot.' Besides, Zangwill wrote many little-known ghetto novels, such as *Ghetto Tragedies* and *The King of the Schnorrers*. In 1922, his work *Chosen Peoples: the Hebraic Ideal versus the Teutonic* appeared in German.

'The Greatest Race.'

Despite the lack of a common popular basis, a strange form of racism with radical claims of elitism took root in the USA. It is the conviction of belonging to the 'greatest race' that 'ever the sun shone on', as the American poet Walt Whitman (1819-1892) put it in one of his poems. Added to this was an unconditional American patriotism which by far eclipsed the

much-condemned, flag-waving patriotism of European days largely past. Just recently, a so-called pop-star from Europe was given stage ban in the USA because he wanted to forego the playing of the national anthem before the start of the concert, as it is usual on such occasions (and even at boxing and wrestling matches). US Commodore Decatur (1779-1820) gave expression to this unconditional States-patriotism with the phrase, "Right or Wrong—my country!"

Imperial Doctrines

It is in accordance with American politics emulating the Roman example that Mr. President, the 'Caesar' in the White House, is accustomed to promulgating 'doctrines' with virtually popish claim to infallibility. Two of these doctrines became the basis for American imperialism. One was the Monroe Doctrine, proclaimed in 1823 by President Monroe. The slogan 'America for the Americans' cloaked the intent to exercise complete control over North, Central and South America. The other was the doctrine of President F.D. Roosevelt (in power from 1933 to 1945), which gave Washington the right to intervene anywhere in the entire world, should it be 'necessary.' Roosevelt had the doctrine proclaimed in March of 1941 by his aide and Minister of Justice, Robert Houghwout Jackson: in the 20th century, there could be no question of wars waged in the tradition of times past. Rather, one had to assume a 'universal civil war' which permitted the United States to take sides at their discretion in any conflict occurring anywhere in the world, and to 'adapt their behavior accordingly.' Jackson later served as American Chief Prosecutor at the Nuremberg Tribunal against the German political and military leadership, which he charged with imperialism, among other things, and whose members were hung by the American executioner Woods.

How Mexico was robbed.

Within the century, the United States had managed to expand from the Atlantic to the Pacific. Each and any obstacle was mercilessly removed: more than one hundred Indian tribes, British, French, Spanish, Russian and Mexican rule. 'Punching our opponents to the ground' could be a leit-motif for the American expansion.

An example of US-imperialism is the way in which the southern neighbor, Mexico, was robbed of areas umpteen times the size of Germany. The method used to get Texas from Mexico was two-fold: in the

frontier territories, fights were picked with Indians, who then 'had to be persecuted to the point of complete annihilation on Mexican-Texan soil. In this way, American troops seeped in. Then Mr. Samuel Houston, a close friend of then American President Jackson, appeared on the scene in the Mexican province and placed himself at the head of a so-called 'independence movement.' This movement created an 'independent Texan state,' separated from Mexico, which was then soon swallowed by the United States. A major city in Texas is named for Houston.

The American President Polk—who was so devout as to not only keep Sunday holy, but also to observe the Sabbath (though he was not an Israelite), and whom the *Encyclopedia Americana* ranks as the 'most imperialistic of all American leaders'—then set to work snatching further territory from Mexico. He had American troops march in there, which met up with Mexican resistance. As "American blood had been shed on the American soil," Polk pushed in Congress for the formation of a punitive expedition of 50,000 heavily armed men. This expedition attacked the militarily weak Mexico and advanced right to the capital city of America's southern neighbor. 1848 saw the Treaty (= dictate) of Guadalupe Hidalgo: besides Texas, Mexico also had to cede to the imperialists in Washington California and the territories of the later American states of Nevada, Utah, Arizona and New Mexico. For Polk, the annexation of all of Mexico was already in the planning stage, but it was finally agreed upon in Washington to, for the time being, just digest the giant spoils of their exploits. Self-denial as virtue.

'Peaceful Purchase of Land'?

The expansion of the American Empire by means of 'purchase' is a study all to itself: considerable parts of today's US territory were acquired for dollars. This may sound extremely Capitalist, but not as bad as military aggression. In American historiography, however, barely the space of a footnote is granted to the fact that these purchases were preceded by massive pressure.

Example: Louisiana. Napoleon wanted to purchase this Spanish-owned province, which at the time was populated (aside from Indians) almost exclusively by French settlers. In the Treaty of 1763, Louisiana had been granted to France. President Jefferson hastened to threaten France with war. Napoleon, who was involved in numerous conflicts anyhow, backed down. Without the French settlers even being asked (and neither the Indians, of course), Louisiana was purchased from France for \$15 mil-

lion—'in blatantly imperialist and undemocratic fashion,' as the American historian Kohn, otherwise an admirer of Jefferson, notes.

Example: Florida. This area was Spanish property. In the same way as Texas later (see previous), the conquest of Florida began with provoked Indian wars. American troops were 'forced' to advance into Spanish territory in pursuit of the 'barbarians.' The Spanish Governor was exiled to Cuba, several Spaniards—who allegedly had collaborated with the Indians—were executed, and by 1817 the area had in actual fact, if not on paper, been taken possession of. The Spanish Crown could consider itself 'lucky' that, afterwards, Washington still paid \$5 million in order to cloak its imperialistic act as 'purchase of land.'

Example: Alaska. As early as the American-British War of 1812, Washington considered taking possession of the entire northern part of America. However, because Britain was among the victorious powers of the Napoleonic Wars in Europe, this plan was rejected, and the interest of the United States was henceforth directed at the Russian possessions along the Pacific coast and in Alaska. One waited for a favorable opportunity. This came when Czarist Russia was weakened by the Crimean War. Realizing that his North American territories could not be defended against the impetuous advance of the United States anyhow, the Czar in 1867 declared himself willing to sell Alaska for \$7.2 million.

One-Way Street into the 'Union.'

From 1861 to 1865, one of the most dreadful wars in the history of the world raged on North American soil. It claimed half a million lives according to low estimates, more than a million to others. The event went down in history as the 'War of Secession,' or the 'American Civil War.'

Its cause was that the American Southern States took the loudly proclaimed slogans of self-determination seriously and took their leave of the 'Union' in order to attain nationhood of their own. At that point, the joke turned serious. In a brutal four-year war, Washington defeated the Confederate States, which were by far outnumbered in manpower and material. Scorched earth, concentration camps, unconditional surrender—all these concepts were terrible reality even then.

It is one of the legends of American historiography that this war was one for the liberation of the Negro slaves. Slavery, which stands as one of the darkest chapters of American history and which claimed the lives of millions of Black men, women and children, played a secondary role, and

the Negro Question essentially functioned only as propaganda during the war. In reality, 1861 to 1865 saw a clash over the question over whether, once having belonged to the Union, one could ever again escape the clutches of the American Empire. The result, as Sündermann has aptly phrased it, was "that the United States of America are a republic which a state may join but not leave again."

After the conclusion of hostilities, and after the fatal gunshots at Lincoln—who had been cold and hard-hearted as War President but then was inclined to a conciliatory peace—the hatred against the underdogs found vent. Whoever did not submit absolutely was destroyed economically, and often physically as well. A giant reeducation of the Southern States began. The 'liberated' Negroes were channeled into the industrial North, where a large part of them sank into a new kind of hidden slavery.

American imperialism became ever more greedy. This did not remain without consequences for Europe. Bismarck recognized the dangerous storm front brewing in the USA. On December 2, 1897, half a year before his death, the Iron Chancellor stated: "It is a political necessity to oppose American presumptuousness often and emphatically." Said at a time when most of the persons in power in the Old World had not yet perceived the hissing from the transatlantic nest of vipers.

Twenty years later, in 1917, an American army of millions flooded into Europe. Washington's troops gave the second German Reich, created by Bismarck, its deathblow. And another three decades later, Europe was finished as world political factor. Thanks to the United States.

Following Russia's elimination from the anti-American front in the First World War, the situation looked like a draw, with which the Western world would certainly have been better off. But the American armies under General Pershing, who had beaten down Mexico just shortly before, were the deciding factor against Germany in this struggle of nations. Through its interference in the First World War, the United States, one of the greatest debtor nations of the world, became one of its foremost creditors. In the First World War, the US-bosses made a killing, in the truest sense of the word.

During his term as Chancellor, Bismarck had been deliberately kindly disposed toward the USA. One can assume that the great statesman did not let himself be led by sentimental consideration in this matter, but rather by the realization that it is dangerous to awaken a sleeping lion. The

latter, however, in fact had no intention of sleeping at all. In the Franco-Prussian War, 1870-1871, Washington already had flagrantly contravened its proclaimed neutrality. The United States had cheaply sold considerable amounts of old weapons to Paris. The Prussian ambassador in the American capital protested in vain.

Trying to smooth things over, Bismarck continued to be pro-America. As late as 1890 he declared, almost imploringly, on the occasion of a reception of German-Americans: "Germany and North America number among those nations that are lucky enough not to envy one another anything in their Mutual relations." In fact, however, the dollar-imperialists regarded with passionate envy the world markets of the 'economic miracle nation', the German Reich.

Moses Showed the Way.

Between 1790 and 1890, the powers-that-be in Washington had swept aside with force and extortion anything and everything that had crossed their path from 'sea to shining sea', from the Atlantic to the Pacific: the Indians and the Mexicans, the Spanish and the French, the British and the Russians, as well as the Southern States that had had the gall to take the slogans about the right to self-determination literally.

US imperialism manifested itself with an open arrogance that dwarfed even the presumptuousness of the ancient Imperium Romanum and the arrogance of the British Empire. As early as 1765, John Adams, one of the Founding Fathers of the United States, had written: "I have always regarded the colonization of America with reverence and admiration, as a great beginning and a grand plan of Providence for the enlightenment of the ignorant." In 1783, Ezra Stiles brought up the Bible: "God's Covenant with the Israelites at the time of Moses was a prophecy of the future prosperity and grandeur of the United States of America." Two years later, Jefferson fell into ecstasy: "Oh God! How little my fellow countrymen realize that they have been blessed with the good things in life like no other people on Earth!" Three years after the Confederate States had been destroyed with fire and sword, a message from President Johnson to Congress stated that the principles of the American form of government would "prove to be strong enough to draw all civilized nations of the world into their sphere of influence." And in his work of principle, published in New York in 1886 and bearing the significant title, *Triumphant Democracy*, the American Steel King, Andrew Carnegie prophesied the American people:

"The world will soon lie at our feet."

At that time, the Big Money had entered into the pact with American imperialism. Never before had the powers-that-be of business and finance had such enormous influence as in the United States at the close of the 19th century. Shortly before the turn of the century, the future President Theodore Roosevelt noted: "In no other nation on Earth had such immense fortunes been accumulated, in no other nation on Earth did the men that had acquired these fortunes wield such power."

Business tycoons bought politicians and officials as they pleased. There developed an incredible concentration of capital in the hands of a few. Trusts came into being, each of which had more power all by itself than entire nations had elsewhere. A dollarocracy headed the United States. It was the Carnegies and the Goulds, the Morgans, Rockefellers and Vanderbilts who determined the course of political events. Joachim Fernau has described the process as the 'Take-over of Power by High Finance'.

Into the Wide, Wide World.

After the last of the Indian resistance had been wiped out in 'the Interior' (by shooting 15 million buffalo, the Prairie Indians' means of living had been eliminated) and the remainders of the Indians Nations had been crammed into concentration camps (elegantly termed 'reserves'), it was off into the wide, wide world.

The United States subjugated Central America: Puerto Rico and Cuba were appropriated after an arbitrarily initiated war against Spain. Colombia was chopped up, the northern half became an American quasi-colony named Panama. In 1907, the Dominican island republic fell under American control. Haiti was occupied by American troops in 1915, and Niagara was subjugated in 1916. Mexico was brought to its knees in the course of several invasions.

South America fared no better. Partly through military attacks (e.g. in Chile in 1891-1892 and Venezuela in 1902-1903 respectively) and partly through economic penetration, the half-continent was turned into a half-colony.

Attempts were made on the Pacific-Asiatic regions as well. As early as 1854, Japan had been forced to open itself to US trade. The Hawaiian Island became an American colony in 1893, followed in 1898 by Guam and in 1899 by Samoa as well as the Philippines. Washington participated actively even in the division of China into 'spheres of influence' of foreign

powers. The African nation of Liberia came under 'American supervision' in 1919. American intervention troops tried to rake in parts of the 'bankruptcy estate' of the collapsing Czarist Empire, half a century after Washington had acquired Russia's North American possessions cheaply by means of a purchase taking advantage of the Czar's weakness following the Crimean War.

At the beginning of the 1930s, the sphere of influence of dollar-imperialism comprised an area many times that of the USA. Now the colonial powers of France and Britain were the primary obstacles in Washington's path to being the center of a world superpower. And Japan as well as the again-powerful German Reich suddenly appeared as unwelcome competitors. It was necessary to find a way to kill several birds with one stone: destruction of the European empire abroad as well as the suppression of Germany and Japan. Those in power in the USA put a man into the White House who was capable of this: Franklin Delano Roosevelt, on whose death in 1945 the inimitable German writer Thomas Mann praised: "He had the winning charm of Caesar."

Smokescreen of Propaganda.

Behind a smokescreen of slogans such as 'democracy' and 'right to self-determination', the United States, through its intervention in the First World War, rose from a nation ruling the American double continent to an ocean-spanning Great Power. The United States also turned from a nation deeply in debt into the world's greatest creditor, virtually 'overnight'. Thirdly, some thousands of American bosses had earned their laurels through the suffering of Europe.

Behind a smokescreen of slogans such as 'democracy' and 'right to self-determination', the United States, through its intervention in the Second World War, rose from the status of a Great Power to that of a Superpower. Beside the unwelcome economic competitors, Germany and Japan, the world empires of Britain and France—such a hindrance to dollar-imperialism—were also practically finished in 1945. Again, some thousands of American bosses had earned their laurels through the suffering of peoples and nations.

The Master

President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Lord of the White House from 1933 to 1945, proved to be master of every kind of propaganda. Never

since Gaius Julius Caesar had a potentate known as well as he how to wrap brutal imperialistic goals in velvety-soft slogans. Mr. President FDR was the most outstanding PR-man whom the clique of high finance and big business had ever placed at the top.

He declared that it was necessary to bring Germany and Japan down in order to create a 'Just World Order'. It is well known what this Just World Order then looked like: an enormous Holocaust committed against the vanquished, division and subjugation of numerous peoples, some 200 wars since May 8, 1945, in at least half of which the United States were directly or indirectly involved. The overall balance of the Just World Order: between 40 and 60 million casualties, far more than 100 million injured and maimed, a quarter billion displaced persons. Not included in this balance is the most terrible product of the spirit that prevailed in 1945: 40,000 children starving to death every day in the Third World (earlier, Africa, for example, could easily feed itself and was even an exporter of agricultural products), as well as some 10,000 children who are killed in the womb every day in the so-called First World. These 50,000 children dying every day are no 'regrettable accident' or 'coincidence', but rather first and foremost the result of the Just World Order promised by Mr. Roosevelt.

Considerable Dramatic Talent

On April 13, 1940, Roosevelt proclaimed "the right of small nations to independence and territorial inviolability and unhindered self-government." The President's theatrical achievement, not to blush red as a beet or to burst out laughing at such hypocrisy during the declaration of this slogan, which is exactly the opposite of what the USA do in practice, remarkable.

On January 6, 1941, Roosevelt vowed that America would implement the 'four freedoms': "The freedom of speech and expression of opinion—everywhere in the world. The freedom of everyone to serve God in his own way—everywhere in the world. The freedom from poverty—everywhere in the world. The freedom from fear." Soon afterwards, Roosevelt unscrupulously entered into agreements with some of the most evil dictators mankind has ever brought forth—such as Stalin and the terrible Trujillo, tyrant of the Dominican island republic, and even with the Mafia-bosses whom Mussolini had thrown out of Italy—in order to implement the 'Just World Order' in a 'crusade for democracy'. The issue was that of winning a 'moral order', FDR continued in his statement of January 6, 1941.

God's Own President

"We believe that every nation, no matter how small, has the innate right to its own national traditions," Roosevelt declaimed on March 15, 1941. A slogan issued by the command center of the Holocaust committed against more than 100 Indian nations and tribes! In this speech in March 1941, Roosevelt charged Germany with an insane claim of status as Chosen Nation; he then exhibited delusions of Chosen status of his own: "We again profess loyalty to our democratic republic, an eternal home of freedom, tolerance and dedication to the Word of God."

This matches Roosevelt's message, broadcast on December 9, 1941: "We are determined to devote our energies to the future good of mankind as well as to the present Evil." References to God and divine powers have always been a proven means of cloaking egoistic goals, for God does not deny them. At least not immediately, and not audibly, in words.

On January 6, 1942, the President stated: "To us, victory means the victory of democracy, of the concept of family, of the simple principles of decency and humanity. It means, to us, the victory of religion." And in the same breath, he defended his coalition with the multi-mass-murderer and destroyer of religions, Stalin: "We fight side by side with the Russian nation which has with almost superhuman strength of will and courage forced the Nazi hordes to retreat." Mr. President continued: "We fight to cleanse the world of old evils and old illnesses. We are filled with a belief which goes back through all the centuries right to the first chapter of the story of Creation: 'God created man in his own image.' We strive to be worthy of this divine inheritance." The head of the American Empire, built on mountains of corpses, as archangel! Compared to that, even the not-exactly-restrained Dr. Goebbels and his slogans shrink to the proportions of a shy little propaganda-schoolboy.

A Global Chicago

On October 12, 1942, Roosevelt vowed that the Allies did not want to "exercise mass retaliation against the populations of Germany, Italy and Japan." At the same time, Los Alamos was the site of feverish work on atom bombs that were to be dedicated to Germany's cities, but which were then instead dropped on Japan, which had long been willing to capitulate.

"The forces of freedom are on their way!" Roosevelt cried on November 11, 1942. And on February 12, 1943, he declared that the first and foremost requirement was the restoration of the sacred rights of the subju-

gated nations," to which end it was allegedly necessary to wage a "total war" (!). On July 28, 1943, the Boss of the White House proclaimed: "The united forces of outraged humanity are on their way."

On August 25, 1943, Roosevelt portrayed himself as Police Chief of the entire world: a 'crew of gangsters', he said, were threatening the foundations of decent human behavior. "We have been forced to call the police in order to take care of this gang and thus purge the community of nations of such mobsters." At this same time, Roosevelt already availed himself of the Mafia to put down strikes by exploited American workers.

Two years earlier, in March of 1941, Minister of Justice, Jackson—who was later to be the American Chief Prosecutor at the Nuremberg Tribunal—had already proclaimed the doctrine that the United States, in the role of global policeman, could interfere in any conflict on Earth. The armed conflicts of modern times were not, he said, wars in accordance with the traditional model, but rather world civil wars, for which reason the United States could intervene wherever they deemed such action appropriate.

"We have tried most conscientiously, often even under considerable sacrifices, to spare religious and cultural monuments, and we will continue to do so in the future," Roosevelt declared on March 14, 1944. At the same time, American and British Holocaust-bombers reduced German and other European as well as Japanese Houses of God to rubble.

One day before his death, on April 11, 1945, Franklin Delano Roosevelt drew up an address in which he stated: "We prepare to give the world the greatest gift that one generation of mankind can give it—a lasting peace."

Which leaves the ambiguous question: was the world freed of its bandits and gangsters in 1945?

Miracle Doctor or Rasputin?

Roosevelt's unscrupulous war-time politics are documented by numerous reports by competent contemporaries and by research done by honest historians. Some topical quotations follow: On December 18, 1940, John G. Alexander, the Representative of Minnesota, said: "The American people are to be subordinated to a small group of foreign leaders whose goal it is to plunge us into war." The American historian, Thomas A. Bailey, an admirer of Roosevelt, noted: "Franklin D. Roosevelt repeatedly deceived the American people... he was like a doctor who tells his patient lies for his

own good." The American historian, Professor Harry Elmer Barnes: "From the captured Polish and French archives, the Germans compiled no less than five volumes of material containing almost exclusively Roosevelt's war-mongering encouragements to the European nations, primarily Poland and France... The materials on Roosevelt's urging in England would most likely fill more than five volumes." The German historian and publicist, Dirk Bavendamm, who, as writer for *Der Spiegel* and author of works against 'neo-Fascists', most certainly ought to be exempt from suspicions of patriotically blinded revisionism, writes that following his years of researches, he had attained certainty that in 1938-1939 it was not Hitler who dominated international events, but rather "that Roosevelt imposed the rules of action and that this is exactly where the deeper reason for the early outbreak of the war and eventually also for Germany's defeat is to be found." Bavendamm continues: "America's liberal-democratic internationalism, which Roosevelt unleashed, proved to be the most powerful force of this century... The rise of the United States to the status of nuclear superpower is the chief reason for the crisis of the international system since the turn of the century."

On June 21, 1941, the American archbishop, Francis J.L. Beckmann, raised serious accusations against war-mongers in Washington: "The mendacious tongues of hypocrites won out. They have maneuvered us diabolically to the brink of war... The present conflict is not a 'holy war' but a war of one imperialism against another, in which godlessness is present on both sides. It is no crusade for Christianity or democracy, despite all the high-sounding phrases."

Vogel's Vision

Dr. Karl Otto Braun, German diplomat in the Second World War and contemporary historian ever since, commented as follows on 'Roosevelt-glorification': "For more than forty years now, a particularly bellicose regime has been perfumed to best appeal. The conviction that what we are faced with is a gigantic game of camouflage whose aim it is to distract us from the shocking truth grows ever stronger. We know today that Roosevelt wanted to kill two birds with one stone: the two birds were Hitler and Churchill, for Roosevelt's course was set for a shared American-Soviet world government, for a 'Coca-Cola-Vodka World Government, so to speak. As early as December 10, 1940, the American industrialist Virgil Vogel had stated in an address in Hollywood, before the 'Union of Invest-

ment Banks', that at any rate, the short-term goal would be to get one's hands on the scepter of the British Empire. A prophetic prediction."

"Talent for War-Mongering Propaganda"

After the war, Benjamin Colby, who had been the editor of the pro-Roosevelt *New York Times* during the 1930s, became a severe critic of the American intervention in WWII. He noted: "Whatever Hitler's intentions may have been, conquering England was not one of them, and attacking the United States even less so. That the Americans could be talked into believing in a threat posed to them, to the extent that they could be driven into war, shows the President's talent for war-mongering propaganda. Not only did he think up our war propaganda but also—and this is even more serious—brought about the situation which made war inevitable... The Americans had no idea that less than two weeks before Pearl Harbor, President Roosevelt and his aides had discussed the problem of 'how to manoeuvre Japan into firing the first shot.' And neither did they know that Roosevelt had stated to Churchill that the United States would go to war against Japan even if they were not attacked. As far as Germany was concerned, the American people did not know that at the Atlantic Conference in August 1941, the President had issued orders to American ships to provoke incidents on the Atlantic which would justify war. The German declaration of war was essentially just a long-postponed acknowledgement that the United States were already at war."

The American publicist, Colonel Curtis B. Dall, former son-in-law to President Roosevelt, wrote in his book *American War-Time Policy*² that there is no doubt that "the world financial powers in New York, London and Paris wished primarily to use the Second World War to throttle Hitler's flourishing barter system before it could affect the world market." He continued: "For a long time I believed that Roosevelt developed many ideas on his own and for the good of his people. But that was not the case. The greatest part of his thoughts, his political 'ammunition', so to speak, was carefully prepared for him by the CFR One-World Financial Power Group. Brilliantly and with great zest, he then eagerly carried this 'ammunition' to an unsuspecting target, the American people." The CFR (Council on Foreign Relations) was a committee of influential financiers and politicians with headquarters in New York.

2. Translator's note: The Original title could not be determined at time of re-translation; this rendering may be inexact.

"I Take it Back"

The American politician, Hamilton Fish, for 25 years a member of the U.S. Congress Committee for External Affairs, wrote: "On December 8, 1941, I gave the first radio speech that was broadcast directly from the Congress, and stood up decidedly for the war against Japan. Today, I publicly take back this my speech due to historical proof which became known only later. I am convinced that not only the American people, but everyone who is interested in historical truth, has the right to find out the naked truth, which is that Roosevelt incited Japan to war by provoking that country 10 days before Pearl Harbour with a war ultimatum which was kept strictly secret. In violation of the American Constitution, he had kept this secret from the American people and even from Congress... Representative Clara Boothe Luce was right when she said that President Roosevelt lied us into the war via the Japanese back-door in order to take up arms against Germany."

In his work, *The crime of Our Age*, the American Pastor L.A. Fritsch wrote: "Did our nation, with its 'free' press, know that for more than six months, Roosevelt waged a provocative war of aggression against Germany and Italy, without any declaration of war? Did our people know that Roosevelt and his collaborators consciously and deliberately caused the catastrophe of Pearl Harbour so as then to be able to face his nation and demand revenge for this so-called 'treacherous attack'? Was America sufficiently informed that it was not an issue of an 'ideological' war, but rather of pure egoism, greed and power politics on the part of the Roosevelt Administration?"

"The Whore and The Imperialist"

The historian, Professor H. Gordon of Great Britain, sees an historical continuity in American imperial politics: "From the Roman Empire through the British Empire to the rising Empire of the American, to whom the entire world would ultimately be subject." Since 1937, Roosevelt had actively fanned the flames of war in Europe. The American public did not suspect "that in the fall and winter months of 1939, the President had caused several European attempts to achieve a peace compromise to fail." Gordon: "Even before the first full session of the UN could be held, Roosevelt died of a stroke on April 12, 1945. And this 'Christian soldier' died in the arms of his mistress, Lucy Winthrop, née Mercer, with whom he had an intimate relationship since the 1920s. The whore and the imperialist are

a significant and united symbol of the work of a man who would have been able like none other to play the role of a true mediator in the world.”

Even the contemporary historian, Lothar Gruchmann, though bound by reeducation doctrines, cannot help realizing: “Neither the Nuremberg Trials nor the captured political and military documents of the Axis Powers brought any proof of a military threat to the American continent between 1939 and 1945... On the contrary, Hitler strove to keep the United States out of the European War.”

The American diplomat, Tyler Kent, wrote: “Roosevelt was looking for a cynical way out. He realized that for the United States, which were protected on either side by vast oceans, an expensive war in which the fighting and the dying were to be left up to foreigners would be the ideal means to give the economy a boost. Consequently, as early as the 1930s he secretly supported just those forces in Europe that were for an open war against National-Socialist Germany... Even before the start of the war, it was decided in the Council on Foreign Relations that war would be waged against Germany.

The American flying ace, Colonel Lindbergh, who later was promoted to General, wrote in 1941: “We have been led towards war by a minority of our people. This minority has power. It has influence. It has a loud voice. But it does not represent the American people.”

“Powers That Make Fools of Us”

When President Roosevelt began heading for war, numerous other public figures of the United States beside Lindbergh urged that Washington ought to worry about the injustices cluttering up its own back yard rather than involve itself in far-away Europe. The American journalist and author, Henry Louis Mencken, wrote: “If it is absolutely necessary to crush totalitarianism, then for Heaven’s sake let us begin in Cuba, in Brazil, Mexico, Santa Domingo and in Mississippi.” On August 5, 1946, Mencken noted in the magazine, *Life*: “The British would never have devised the Second World War if they had not been certain of Roosevelt’s help.”

On April 27, 1941, Senator Gerald P. Nye—who since 1934 had headed the investigating committee for American participation in the First World War—stated: “We are being made fools of by the same powers that made fools of us in the world war. Through deception, we are made to believe that we can bring order into the chaos of Europe... If ever we become involved in this war, it will be described by future historians only

with the title ‘The President’s War.’”

On April 4, 1941, the American cardinal, William O’Connor, said: “I know the people want to keep out, but the government seems to ignore their wishes—while still speaking of democracy. Certain secret manoeuvres are taking us ever closer to war. It is not fair of a government which calls itself democratic to act like this.”

Did Germany want to attack the United States? The following is the opinion of the American Professor of International Law, Frederic A. Sanborn: “Tons and tons of German archives, their most secret plans, memoranda and correspondence fell into the hands of the victors at war’s end! These documents were examined and studied painstakingly for months by dozens of investigating officials, in the search for any trace of proof that could be presented to the Nuremberg Tribunal. After long and meticulous searching it became evident that nowhere in those papers proof of any sort of German plans for an attack on the United States was to be found. Quite on the contrary, examinations of these secret papers revealed the embarrassing fact that many months before Pearl Harbour, Hitler had done everything in his power to avoid a conflict with the United States.

Roosevelt’s Symphony of Death

The American historian, Charles Callan Ransill wrote: “The leitmotif of carrying the ideals of the United States out into the world became fashionable again after 1933, and with Roosevelt acting as maestro, the old, macabre rhythms made their way into the homes of the people. In 1941, his orchestra of death waited with bated breath for the sign to begin the new symphony. He had hoped that Germany would supply him with his motive, but Hitler refused to help him with a few introductory aggressions.”

Evidence for Roosevelt’s shared guilt for the catastrophe of Pearl Harbour, which was, after all, the trigger of the war, has been compiled by the American Rear Admiral, Robert A. Theobald, who was at that time Chief of the 1st Fleet of destroyers of the Pacific American forces. He wrote: “Since the American people were so opposed to participation in the war, one of the Axis Powers had to be forced to draw the United States into the fray, and this in such a way that the people would be roused to unanimous conviction of the necessity of battle.”

And finally, the testimony of the American general, Albert C.

Wedemeyer, the Commander of the American troops in China during the Second World War: the Roosevelt Administration had been determined "to get us into the war through the back door." The soldiers in Pearl Harbour, he stated, were sacrificed to this end. Roosevelt "maneuvered America into the war with his openly no longer neutral actions against Germany and with his decisive ultimatum to Japan." With that, the United States became involved in a war "whose consequences could not but have been the spread of totalitarian tyranny over greater parts of the world than Hitler could ever have dreamed of conquering."

The moral of the story finally became clear in August of 1945, when the Powers-that-be in the United States dropped the atom bombs on a Japan that had long declared itself willing to surrender—and those bombs were not by any means dropped on uninhabited areas, which would have been quite sufficient as a demonstration of new atomic might, but on two major cities, an act which brought gruesome death to hundreds of thousand of innocent civilians, mostly women and children. A short time later, at the tribunals in Nuremberg and Tokyo, the United States once again set themselves up as World Judge...

Uncle Sam's Cane

In the Middle East, Washington has now amassed the mightiest attack force since the landing of the Western Allies in Normandy in 1944. That the United States do not dare to go up against Saddam Hussein on their own and also need to enlist their former chief enemies, Germany and Japan, to aid in financing their adventure, shows first of all the inadequacy of the American ground troops which became apparent especially in the Vietnam War, and, second, the more than precarious American budget situation. The all-powerful Uncle Sam needs a cane to walk. His limp is an unmistakable sign of the fact that so far anyone who wished to devour the world has choked on it.

Most of the nations which presently 'help' the United States in the Middle East by supplying troops are not doing this voluntarily, but under the sometimes gentle, sometimes brutal pressure exerted on them by Washington. This was already the case in the Second World War, when the United States pummelled dozens of countries, especially those of Latin America, into the war against Germany.

Other nations that send troops into the Middle East do not do so because they like the (not all that pleasant) looks of the Wall Street bosses,

but rather because they do not want to leave the field entirely to the USA—they want to have their say as well. This is another parallel to the Second World War, where many nations joined the so-called Anti-Hitler Coalition only after the fortunes of war begun not to favour Germany and after it had become clear that a refusal to participate in the war against Germany would be avenged with painful 'punishment'. The classic example for this is Turkey, which did not join the ranks of Germany's opponents until the very end, because Ankara had been threatened openly with Stalin's theft of the Dardanelles, and because Turkey wanted a voice in the then newborn United Nations, which one could at that time join only as Germany's opponent in the war.

In this light, it is complete and utter nonsense to say that the United States now stand at the head of a 'voluntary coalition' of the nations of the world in their fight against the evil Saddam Hussein.

General Schwarzkopf and the Middle East

The name of the Commander-in-Chief of the American armed forces in the Middle East, Norman Schwarzkopf, Jr., is like a synonym for Washington's imperialism. Some sources claim that the General is of German extraction, some say he is Jewish.

Since 1942, his father, Norman Schwarzkopf, Sr., was in command of the police forces of the regime of the Shah of Iran. To give some historical background: Reza Pahlewi, the Shah of Iran since 1925, was pronouncedly pro-German and did not want his country to enter into the war against Germany. In August of 1941, Soviet and British troops invaded Iran and divided the country amongst themselves—a war of aggression and a breach of international law for which there was never a Tribunal à la Nuremberg. The pro-German Shah was forcibly deposed and driven out of his country, into South Africa. In his stead, his 22-year-old son, Mohammed Reza Pahlewi, was placed on the throne. He was the Shah who was overthrown by the Ayatollah in 1979. In the further course of the Second World War, Iran was abused as one of the most important avenues for the American supply of arms to Stalin. In order to keep the upper hand over the Iranian population, which suffered badly under the foreign occupation, President Roosevelt sent a legion of CIA agents as well as specialists for 'internal security' to Persia. These 'troops for the preservation of order' were headed by the father of today's Commander-in-Chief of the American troops in the Middle East.

In 1941, shortly before the attack on Iran, Iraq had also fallen victim to Allied aggression. The Head of State, Prime Minister Rashid el-Gailani—also pro-German, and the leader of the patriotic Arabian-Nationalist Brotherhood—was forcibly deposed, and replaced with a puppet government directed by British bayonets. For this further flagrant violation of international law and the right to self-determination, which was supported partly by the American policy, there was also no Tribunal to bring the chief war criminals to justice. The family of today's Iraqi President Hussein, actively supported the pro-German el-Gailani.

The third Middle East country which became a victim of Allied aggression in World War Two was Egypt. The king there, King Faruk I, who had been in power since 1937, strove for friendship with Germany and Italy, against the British colonial power. The later Egyptian Head of State, Anwar el Sadat, who as an Arabian nationalist worked with Rommel, reports in his memoirs how that situation developed. "On February 4, 1942, the British Ambassador had the royal palace surrounded by British tanks and gave Faruk an ultimatum under whose terms he either had to accept the demands of the British, or to abdicate." Faruk yielded to brute force. Sadat: "That was a humiliation of Egypt, of the army and the people—and through the colonial power!" The Egyptians still refused for a long time to sign the declaration of war against Germany. But following further British and American pressure, the goal was finally achieved in February of 1945.

These were the methods of Germany's oh-so-moral opponents in the War—here described using the example of the Middle East. One could paradigmatically also draw on other regions of the world for comparison.

CIA-Managed Coup

Back to Norman Schwarzkopf, Sr. In 1948 he left the American-subordinated police forces of the Shah and became Commander of the American military mission in Teheran. Barely had the stranglehold of the Western imperialists relaxed a little before nationalist forces arose in Iran which wanted to shake off the foreign influence. Mohammed Mossadegh gained power in 1951 in the capacity of Prime Minister. Mossadegh put the British- and American-dominated oil reserves under State control and set an independent course for his government. The experiment met its end in 1953, in a coup stage-managed by the CIA—and carried out with the participation of the American military mission led by Schwarzkopf, Sr. —

Mossadegh was imprisoned and afterwards was kept constantly under police surveillance.

Horror in Indochina

Norman Schwarzkopf, Jr. won his spurs as Major in the Vietnam War. For one-and-a-half decades, the American military machinery raged in Indochina. The man chiefly responsible for this imperial adventure, which brought death for not only 58,000 brave GIs but also for millions of civilians, was the glorious John F. Kennedy. Originating in an Irish family which had been rather insubordinate to the Wall Street warmongers (his father, Joe, who at the outbreak of war in 1939 was the American Ambassador to England, urged neutrality), John F. Kennedy served as compliant White House Helper towards the fulfillment of the goals of dollar-imperialism. Under Kennedy's rule, the CIA arranged a bloody coup in South Vietnam, which had as its victim the ruler Diem there, who admittedly had been anything but democratic in the Western sense but who definitely had brought a certain degree of stability to the region following the end of French colonial rule. On the orders of Kennedy and his successors, hundreds of thousands of American soldiers flooded into Indochina, allegedly for purposes of defence of the Western Values Community. Gradually, Vietnam's neighboring states were also drawn into the massacre, finally even Cambodia, by virtue of the American invasion of 1975. The soundness of America's sublime goals was revealed in 1975, when the GIs unceremoniously left Vietnam—a Vietnam bleeding from thousands of wounds, and a Saigon which under American rule had degenerated into a gigantic brothel and drug hell. To this day, the Vietnamese, Cambodian and Laotian people suffer severely under the American 'defense of the Western Values Community'. Not only were hundreds of thousands of children crippled by the American terror-bombing (even though the Second World War had already proven the military senselessness of such Holocaust-bombing), but further thousands of children were born severely deformed because the United State had employed chemical weapons on a gigantic scale. By the way, when Washington withdrew from Vietnam in 1975, it took with it the results of the oil explorations in the South China Sea along the Vietnam coast; however, they left behind the list of names of the South Vietnamese collaborators so that the victorious Communists should not have any trouble in 'disposing' of one after the other—tens of thousands altogether. Whoever can call the United States their friend

needs no...

Stars Upon Stars...

In the meantime, our friend Norman Schwarzkopf added stars upon stars to his epaulette. In October of 1983, when Washington initiated 'Operation Urgent Fury' (that was the code name for the attack on Grenada), Schwarzkopf advanced to the position of Deputy Commander of all units taking part in the attack on the Caribbean island republic. It goes without saying that the invasion of Grenada was, of course, only a just American war for purposes of defending the Western Values Community, in order to protect, Dallas, Denver and New York from the menacing threat of ..., ..., and ... (the reader is welcome to fill in the blanks with the usual propaganda phrases).

So now Mr. Schwarzkopf is Chief of the American troops encircling Iraq. The show must go on...

"Chosen by Good to Rule the World"

In comparison to the extreme, all too often downright insane presumptions of selectedness and being chosen to rule the world that are exhibited by leading Americans, even the shrillest claims of Old World chauvinists sound like a kitten's contented purring. One could compile a Britannica-sized encyclopedia of statements of the American 'élite' with respect to America's status as 'God's Chosen', about its alleged divine mission to rule the world, and about the 'inferiority' of other nations and countries. What follows are just a few examples of thousands:

Dean Acheson, American Secretary of State from 1949 to 1953, responsible for America's enormous relief shipments ('Lend-Lease') to Stalin during the Second World War, presumed to declare: "The United States enthusiastically don the cloak of a global leader."

John Adams, the second President of the United States, perceived "the founding of the American nation" as "a glorious plan of Providence for the enlightenment of the rest of mankind." Also, "I have always regarded the colonization of America with reverence and admiration, as a great beginning and a grand plan of Providence for the enlightenment of the ignorant."

Albert Jeremiah Beveridge, Senator from Indiana and for decades an important figure in the US Congress, proclaimed near the end of the 19th

century: "Not in vain has God for an entire millennium raised the Teutonic and English-speaking people to conceited and lazy self-admiration. He has made us the highest organizations on Earth so that we will bring order wherever chaos reigns. He has enabled us to rule so that we may lead the barbaric and senile peoples. Without such a force, this our world would sink back into barbarism. From amongst all the races, God has made the American people his Chosen people." Beveridge also pointed out the dovetailing of economics and politics. "With our merchant ships we will ply all the oceans, and we will create a combat marine that corresponds to our greatness. The American law, the American order, the American civilization will take root on these shores that to this day were bloodstained and lived in the darkness of ignorance, yet they will be blessed and happy under the influence of this power that issues from God." And because it is so deliciously spine-chilling, one more quote from Beveridge: "Fellow Americans! We are God's Chosen People. His hand held us. Abraham Lincoln was His servant, and His was the altar of freedom which the Boys in Blue erected on a hundred smoking battlefields. His great goals are revealed in the advance of our flag. We cannot withdraw from any piece of land where Providence has unfurled our banner. It is up to us to save freedom and civilization."

"The World Will Lie at Your Feet"

Andrew Carnegie, the American 'Steel King', proclaimed to his people in 1886: "The world will soon lie at your feet; the American Constitution will be regarded more and more as model which new nations will adopt and old nations will try to attain."

Mr. Crevecoeur, American preacher and publicist at the end of the 18th century, phrased the American credo as follows: "Wherever one looks, mankind is oppressed by tyrants, absurd laws and misguided Churches. But here we have restored the dignity of man. Here, a new race is being born. Here, man is free."

Stephen A. Douglas, Senator from Illinois, proclaimed in the mid-1800s: "Extend, increase and expand—that is the law according to which our nation is set up. We cannot permit that this great Republic be confined by borders."

Thomas Jefferson, one of the 'Fathers' of the American Constitution, third President of the United States, was not exactly modest either: "We are summoned to act as a bulwark against ignorance and barbarism. The

old Europe will lean on our shoulders and, shackled as it is to clerics and kings, hobble along beside us the best it can." Mr. Jefferson continued: "The world has entrusted us with the keeping of the sacred flame. And the sparks that fly from it will ever serve to kindle it in other regions of the Earth." In 1785, Jefferson waxed ecstatic: "Oh God! How little my fellow countrymen realize that they have been blessed with the good things in life like no other people on Earth!"

Andrew Johnson, 17th President of the USA, who was responsible for the vile treatment of the defeated Southern States, was of the conviction—expressed in 1868 in a message to Congress—that "the principles of the American form of government will prove to be strong enough to draw all civilized nations of the world into their sphere of influence."

Lyndon B. Johnson, that President who further deepened the involvement of his country in the Indochina conflict, where it was already mired knee-deep, dispatched the GIs to Vietnam with the words: "The hopes of many peoples and nations accompany you to the field of battle." And, apparently considering his office to be synonymous with that of High Priest, he added: "God Bless you!"

"The Right to Moral Leadership of the Planet"

John F. Kennedy, whose propagandists even enabled him to become the stylite of the Left, saw "the bright beacon of hope for all the world" shining in his country. It was thus only logical that he claimed "the right to moral leadership of this planet" for the United States.

William L. Langer, historian at Harvard University and supplier of propagandistic key-words for Kennedy, noted in 1960: "The United States must at all times exert their influence in the name of a world order concurrent with American ideals, interests and security. The Americans can do this without egotism because they are convinced that such a world order is the hope of all mankind."

Henry Luce, one of the most powerful of American media bosses, in the 1930s proclaimed his nation as the "good Samaritan of the world." Also, "In 1919 we were offered a golden opportunity, as it has not occurred before in recorded history, to assume the leadership of the world. With out concerted help, we must succeed under Roosevelt [F.D. Roosevelt, President from 1933-1945; ed.] where we failed under Wilson [Woodrow Wilson, President from 1913-1921; ed.]. Within the vision of

America as chief guarantor of the freedom of the seas, as the leader of world trade, is contained the potential for such giant human progress that it makes one giddy. Each and every single one of us is called upon to create the first American century." The news magazine *Time*, from which Luce's media empire had grown, stated in 1961: "To maintain order, and to be able to trade profitably in a free world, the United States must control the seas and serve as the nations' coast-guard."

"Noah's Ark of Freedom"

Captain Mahan, President Theodore Roosevelt's closest advisor, wrote at the turn of the 19th century: "In our childhood, we only bordered on the Atlantic; in our youth, we extended our border to the Gulf of Mexico; our maturity, today, finds us at the Pacific. Do we not have a right, even a calling, to further progress into every direction?"

Herman Melville, the 100th anniversary of whose death was celebrated in a big way in the United States, the man who is considered the epitome of the American novelist, proclaimed: "We, the Americans, represent a unique people, the nation of Israel in our time; we carry the Ark of Freedom of this world."

Richard M. Nixon, President from 1969 to 1974, showed himself convinced that his nation, "led by God", could give the world more than any other: "We can give the world spiritual leadership." It was also a given for him that the peoples of the Earth yearn for the American 'way of life': "Whether we like it or not: we were entrusted with the responsibility of leadership. National pride without the impulse to share that of which we are proud, is selfish." An altruist in the White House!

Ronald Reagan, on the occasion of his inauguration, proclaimed that "God, who showers his blessings upon this nation, has always watched us and led us as the Promised Land." The USA, he said, are the "especially chosen" nation, as well as that "which is the last great hope for that kind of man who has never meant to be second-best, but rather a golden hope for all of mankind." Reagan knew why the United States had been able to rise to the status of as superpower: "Because Americans are far more religious than the people in any other country." On the 100th anniversary of the erection of the Statue of Liberty in New York, in 1986, Mr. Reagan recalled to his nation how it all began: "A small group of Puritans huddled on board, and then John Winthrop, who later became the first Governor of Massachusetts, reminded his brethren that they must hold fast to

their faith and stand by God, that the eyes of the world were on them and that they must never give up the mission God had assigned to them, and that they must be a light for all the nations on Earth—a shining city on the hill.”

“As in the Time of Moses”

Adlai Stevenson, American politician, co-founder of the UN and NATO, saw the role of the United States as follows: “God has entrusted us with nothing less than the leadership of the free world.”

Ezra Styles, American publicist and preacher, proclaimed, following the end of the War of Independence against Britain: “God’s covenant with the Israelites at the time of Moses was a prophecy of the future prosperity and grandeur of the United States of America.”

Harry S. Truman, who in his capacity as President issued the order to wipe out two defenseless Japanese cities with atom bombs, in 1952 expressed happiness “that America has assumed that role of leadership with which the Almighty God has entrusted us.”

Robert Walker, Minister of Finance, had declared 105 years earlier: “Divine power has guided America’s expansion, and watches over us and leads us on to our goal, drives us on and has chosen our great and happy nation as model for all the nations on Earth.”

Aside from President F.D. Roosevelt, who governed in the White House from 1933 to 1945 “with the winning charm of Caesar” (Thomas Mann), no other American ruler was as much an expert at unctuous talk of world power as Woodrow Wilson, who, with his troops, saw to it that a draw in Europe was prevented and that the order of the Old World (with a stable Germany at the center) was smashed. He challenged American entrepreneurs: “Go out into the world, sell goods with which the world can become happier, and convert the world to American principles.” According to Wilson, the interpreter of fate, “Providence has chosen the United States to be the sole idealistic nation on Earth and granted her the prerogative to save the world.” Besides, on assuming the office of Governor of New Jersey (a position which he regarded as springboard to the Presidency), Wilson had referred his grousing election assistant, McCombs, to direct connections to the very top: “Don’t forget that it was God who has chosen me as the next President of the United States.” It is ironic that Woodrow Wilson went down even in European history as the ‘Peace President’, even though he not only broke the neck of the European conti-

nent through his military interference in 1917 but also sent his soldiers off on attacks on Mexico, the Dominican Republic, Guatemala, Panama, Nicaragua, Cuba, Haiti and Honduras.

“Double Standard With a Clear Conscience”

Finally, a quotation from the American historian Henry Steele Commager of Columbia University of New York: “It is the idea of the moral superiority of the United States and the superiority of her institutions and way of life which enables us to uphold the moral double standard of our international relations with a frank face and a clear conscience.” A truly elegant paraphrase of revolting hypocrisy!

The Verdict of the Tormented

When the great American poet, Ezra Pound, who had been committed to US insane asylums for 13 years for having expressed his support for Mussolini, was finally freed in 1958 and moved to Italy, he declared on his arrival in Europe: “Finally I have escaped from a madhouse inhabited by 180 million inmates.”

Understandable though the harsh verdict of that tormented man may be from a human point view, it is objectively unjust. Not only numerous peoples all over the world, but also the Americans themselves, have become victims of the policies of those cliques in power in the United States.

The Murder Capital of the World

Externally, the United States exhibit gruesome statistics of violence; internally, no less so. In 1990, some 23,000 murders will take place between New York and San Francisco; a new, sad record. A high-ranking police official in Los Angeles has stated: “We have lost the battle for the city.”

The American capital city of Washington is not only the political metropolis of the United States, it is also the murder capital of the world. Relative to its population, 25 times as many people are killed there each year as in Berlin. Particularly the drug scene defies description. Sixty percent of all murders in Washington result from drug trafficking.

In San Francisco alone, the number of heroin addicts has risen from some 5,000 in the early 1980s to now more than 10,000. Robert Matano, drug counsellor at Stanford University: “Drug abuse has become so rooted in our society that even heroin is becoming acceptable again. It’s frightening.”

A study recently commissioned by the UN estimates that large-scale drug dealers earn some \$125 billion annually from the America drug market alone. The drug business has in the meantime become part of established Big Business in the United States. From there, organized gangs with the best of connections to the highest political and economic levels see to the drug supply of the entire so-called Western Values Community. Barely had the GIs attacked Noriega's Panama, allegedly in order to eliminate the drug-dealing Panamanian dictator, before the drug market in that Central American nation flourished all the more. If the Bush Administration thinks that it can combat the drug trade with soldiers and bomber planes, then the leathernecks would have to march into New York and detonate their bombs there! The dealers that have launched a major offensive against the youth of the world, that bring death and misery to millions, and make millions in the process, are largely to be found in the United States of America!

Plague Spots of Decadence

The plague spots of decadence are breaking open everywhere in the United States. Nowhere else on Earth are so many children already killed in the womb as in the USA. Reliable estimates conjecture that of every 100 pregnancies in the US, 40 are 'broken off'. Reports such as the following, from the news agency dpa, are commonplace: "NEW YORK. A not quite four-hour-old baby has been thrown into a garbage compacter of a subsidized housing complex in New York City. That the baby survived is thanks only to the keen sense of hearing of the landlord, who at that time was operating the garbage compacter in the building's basement." The abandoning of children and killing of newborns are the order of the day in the slums of New York and other major American cities.

Another typical press report from the Land of Endless Opportunity: "The fourth toddler in nine days sustained fatal injuries in New York on Monday. Nine-month-old Rayon Jamison was hit by two bullets fired through the apartment door."

According to Louis F. Freech, State Attorney in the district of New York South, far more than 1,000 babies are born each year in New York alone which, as result of the flood of drugs, are addicted to 'crack' at birth.

AIDS-Epidemic

At the present time, the United States suffer from a wave of tuberculo-

sis. Last year alone, the number of newly diagnosed cases in New York rose by 10 percent, by 35 percent in neighboring Newark. AIDS, drug and alcohol abuse, and homelessness are cited as causative factors.

The New York area has the greatest concentration of AIDS cases in the world. An investigation by the Federal Department of Health indicated that 8 percent of all patients tested in New York clinics were HIV-positive. At 24 percent, men between 25 and 44 years of age exhibited the highest rate of infection. The AIDS rate determined in New York thus lies above any reported from Africa.

Almost 100,000 Americans have already succumbed to the fatal immune deficiency disease. That is one-and-a-half times the numbers of soldiers who died in the almost ten years of the Vietnam War. At least 600,00, but perhaps as many as 3 million, persons are already infected with the AIDS virus in the United States. The relatively low estimate was given by the Hoover Institute of Stanford University, the high estimate stems from the Hudson Institute in Indianapolis. Washington officially conjectures 800,000 to 1.3 million infected persons nation-wide.

If the estimate of the Hoover Institute applies, 50,000 acute AIDS cases can be forecast in the USA for 1991. Medical costs will then run to some \$4 billion. If up to 3 million are in fact infected, there will be more than 150,000 acute cases in 1991. Costs then rise to some \$12 billion.

In New York there are already thousands upon thousands of AIDS orphans—children who have lost at least one parent to the epidemic. According to American press reports, 3 percent of newborns in New York are infected with AIDS. The figures are no less terrible in some other large cities. AIDS is the most common cause of death among New York women aged 25 to 35. In American major cities, in the 18 - 21 age brackets, at least every 30th inhabitant carries the deadly virus.

According to an American military physician, AIDS will also become the most common cause of death among the US armed forces in the coming years. Dr. Redfield states that presently more than 5,000 HIV-positive men are known to be in active service in the military.

Moral Rock-Bottom

Not only the American national debt, which has in the meantime resulted in a barely still functional bureaucracy, and not only the balance of trade, which is chronically on the deficit side and signals the decline of the American economy, but also the collapse of the American health care sys-

tem testifies unmistakably to the fact that the Empire is standing on the threshold of infirmity in the truest sense of the word. The news magazine *US News & World Report*, writes that "37 million American are without any health insurance." These people, who gather primarily in the major cities, are not admitted by private clinics, so that they are dependent on the inadequate and totally overcrowded public hospitals, where the patients 'pile up'.

The Bush Administration has commissioned Senator John Rockefeller to investigate the dreadful state of health service and to propose suggestions to its rescue. Rockefeller estimates that health care costs resulting from, among other things, drug addiction, AIDS and criminality will rise from \$600 billion at the present time to \$600 trillion in the course of the next decade. The Senator foresees a "disaster". Professor Reinhardt, of Princeton University: "The United States have sunk to moral depths such as no other nation in the industrialized world has plumbed. This is a nation that holds mothers and children in contempt and leaves them without any insurance." The scales even fell from the eyes of Augstein's *Der Spiegel*: "The American century draws inexorably to a close."

The Shine has Come Off

Economically as well, the shine has come off. The dollar is dropping to unprecedented lows. US banks crash by the dozens and leave behind them tens of thousands cheated out of all their savings. The construction industry is shattered. The budget deficit will soon rise to \$250 to \$300 billion. American historian Paul Kennedy: "The consequences of overextension."

Tremendous sums of money must be raised to get even a partial grip on the debts. Social services, as far as they are provided at all, are grinding to a halt. Through its meddling in two world wars, the USA became the world's greatest creditor nation. An illusory boom. Now they are the greatest debtor.

Less and less actually works in this country where two million children leave public school each year without mastering the fundamental cultural requisites, reading and writing. The best example for this dreadful state is the project which has been America's Number One pride and joy: space flight. Since the rocket experts that were shipped over from Germany have passed away or retired, the USA are no longer on the moon—just in the dark.

May God Have Mercy

Consumed by internal decadence, pock-marked by the most severe social and economic ills, the American giant staggers toward his collapse. He can still hold out for the time being only because the USA are a country richly blessed with mineral resources and because in those areas where decadence has not yet completely devoured honor, soul and society, hard-working and industrious people, often of German descent, give their utmost.

History shows quite clearly that tottering Empires tend to military adventures. The Soviet invasion of Afghanistan fell into this category. It is quite likely that the USA are presently thrashing wildly about in the death throes of their Empire.

May God have mercy on those peoples and nations that join their fate with that of the rotting American colossus!

Sources:

Bavendamm. *Roosevelts Weg zum Krieg*

Kern. *Verheimlichte Dokumente / Was den Deutschen verschwiegen wird.*

Milksche. *Das Ende der Gegenwart.*

Stern. *Die Wahren Schuldigen am Zweiten Weltkrieg.*

Winter. *Ami go home — Plädoyer für den Abschied von einem gewalttätigen Land.*

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS**. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$10.00 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

'ANTI-SEMITISM':

How to Get Rid of it

Suggestions for a New Approach to
An Ancient Problem

by
John Tyndall

A FEW WEEKS AGO I watched a television programme on a subject that everyone would probably agree has had an ample airing over the years, sometimes to the point at which it has appeared that the TV people have an obsession about it. Yes, the programme was about 'anti-Semitism,' an area of human study perhaps aptly misnamed because so much else about it is false and misleading. Anthropologically speaking, Semites are Arabs plus that section of Jewry descended from the original Israelites who inhabited the Middle Eastern region alongside them but who are now heavily outnumbered within their own nation by the descendants of the Khazars, a Turco-Mongoloid people whose roots are in Central Asia.

There may be some who would regard this quest for accuracy of nomenclature as 'nit-picking.' It sometimes is, but not in this instance; the choice of the terms 'Semitic' and 'anti-Semitic' to describe things which do not correspond to those appellations is symbolic of the whole atmosphere in which the subject of 'anti-Semitism' is customarily debated in these times. However, having made this point I will oblige the Jews from here on by using their own terminology, if only because such a phrase as 'anti-Jewishism' sounds clumsy, unfamiliar and distracting.

During the programme to which I have referred, one after another representative of the Jewish and pro-Jewish point of view was shown giving his, or her, definition of the psychology of the 'anti-Semite.' At times the viewer might almost have been led into believing that all this amounted to a genuine exchange of views, in as much as not every explanation of what makes 'anti-Semites' tick was the same. Each had a theory as to the roots of the problem, and the theories varied considerably—thus contributing to the image of an actual 'debate.' The impression of debate was heightened by the fact that non-Jews, as well as Jews, were invited to offer their opin-

ions. But at the end of the programme the rational observer could not help but be struck by the thought that something had been missing from it all. What could that something be?

Barely a half a minute's thought sufficed to reveal what it was. Not in one single case had the producers permitted a contribution to the discussion by one of those maligned persons whom the programme was supposed to be all about: the 'anti-Semites'—or, more accurately, those people who adhered to the theory that the Jewish presence in world affairs was not an unmixed blessing for which all mankind should be thankful.

Surely, in the name of reason, in the name of fairness and objectivity—above all in the name of that procedure for handling human affairs to which the Jews, more than anyone, are supposed to be dedicated, namely 'democracy'—a discussion about 'anti-Semitism' should feature, among others, the 'anti-Semitic' point of view. But no! Not a single word was permitted to be said in support of this.

That very fact, more than any of the opinions aired on the programme, ought to tell us something.

BLISSFUL IGNORANCE

Perhaps I can contribute something to this discussion by speaking as one of the missing people on the said programme, one of the considerable number of speakers and writers around the world whom no doubt this TV feature had in mind when referring to 'anti-Semites' but who are almost never allowed to come on television before a large audience and explain the basis for their attitudes on this question.

As a youngster growing up in the South Eastern part of the outer London suburbs in the early aftermath of World War II, I saw very little of Jews. They were not numerous in my area, and the pursuits in which I engaged myself were not such as to be likely to bring me into contact with the few who did live locally.

When I started to take an interest in politics in my late teens I had no views whatever about Jews or 'anti-Semitism.' I had, of course heard about such things in Germany during the Hitler period, but I simply didn't understand what it was all about.

If anyone, however, had suggested to me that a particular race of people, or the members of a particular religion, should be especially ostracised, ill-treated or persecuted merely because of what they were, I would have rejected the idea without a moment's hesitation.

My interest in politics at the time derived from my sense of duty towards my own people, the British people. I felt that the British people were on the way down as a nation. I wanted to lift them up. I wanted them to prosper and recover their former greatness; I had no thought of wishing to do harm to any other people, only to do some good for **my** people.

As this interest in, and concern for, the future of the British people developed, I came to the point eventually at which I was driven by a compulsion to seek some outlet for political action. This happened in my early twenties, not a very long time after I had left the army, during which I spent long hours reading and thinking about British and world affairs and becoming more and more discontented with the direction in which Britain was heading. Had I known of an organisation which represented my opinions I would have joined it sooner. At last, however, when I was 22 I did find one, and I enlisted in it and started to become active.

Up to this time, my motives were those of pure patriotism. I did not hate any race in particular; if I had any feelings of hate they were reserved for members of my own race who seemed to be happy to commit acts of treason against Britain if it were to their personal advantage to do so.

But as I started to meet people in, or in some way allied with, the organisation I had just joined, I began to come into contact with the theories of 'anti-Semitism.' People would tell me: "If you want to understand what's going wrong with this country, you've got to study the activities of the Jews." Some books were recommended, and in one or two cases freely given, to me which purported to explain the 'Jewish Question.'

AVOIDANCE OF THE NETTLE

My first reaction was one of doubt and, just a little, of revulsion. I wanted to do something, as I have said, to lift up my own people, not to down others. Probably, some little subconscious voice inside me was telling me that by embracing these theories I was embracing something that had been universally damned, excoriated as the ultimate evil, the doctrine that led to the 'gas chambers'. Every normal human being prompting inside me was such as to counsel me not to touch these ideas with a barge-pole, if only for the fact that it would invite bitter hostility and opposition and deflect attention from the task of promoting ideas that would contribute to the regeneration of Britain.

My study of the subject was not helped, moreover, by the obvious eccentricity of some of the people who were peddling it. That had the look,

and they spoke in the language, of cranks. They blamed the Jews for just about every conceivable human catastrophe, including catastrophes which by no stretch of the imagination could possibly be attributed to the members of that race.

It was not an encouraging start to my quest to understand what lay behind 'anti-Semitism'.

But not all of the literature on the subject was so wildly exaggerated and unbalanced. I had come by this time greatly to admire the writings of A.K. Chesterton, my first real political mentor. Chesterton appealed to me above all because of his blazing British patriotism, not because of his opinions on the Jews. There was no doubt, however, that he had very firm views about the latter subject. Because I believed in his patriotic ideals, and also because I respected his fine intellect and balanced judgement, I felt I owed it to him to study his writing on the Jewish question in a spirit of objective enquiry.

In these writing there were none of the wild rantings of the lunatic fringe of 'anti-Semites'. Chesterton gave the facts about Jewish Power and influence as he saw them, backing these up with ample documentary references. His dominating theme was that of a worldwide Jewish conspiracy to obtain overlordship of the earth. This was rather too much for me to digest all in one gulp, even from such a respected author. But as I had come by that time to know Chesterton personally, and to be sure that he would not take up the cudgels in support of a particular doctrine without sound reasons for doing so, it seemed only right for me to give some careful examination to this idea before rejecting it out of hand.

At about the same time, four other books came my way, which I read carefully and upon which I pondered deeply. They all had in common the fact that, like the writings of A.K. Chesterton, they strongly condemned certain Jewish interests and advanced the theory of a Jewish conspiracy for world conquest.

One of these was *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, of which all Jews and all 'anti-Semites' will be aware. This book is purported to consist of the minutes of a series of meetings of leading Jews at which the speaker (or speakers) outline the alleged Jewish strategy for obtaining control of the nations of the globe. Since its first appearance in Russia early in the present century, the book has been condemned by the Jews as a forgery, probably concocted by the Czarist state security police in order to jus-

tify that régime's measures against the Jews. Having given careful study to the contents of this book over many years, I am inclined to the opinion that this Jewish claim is most likely correct—if only for the reason that the language used by the alleged Jewish elders in their lectures is far too outspoken and explicit to be credible; my knowledge of the semantics of that race leads me to feel that, if such a strategy was being outlined as claimed, it would be shrouded in the customary words of double-meaning, innuendo, euphemism and altruism generally employed by internationalists, both Jewish and non-Jewish, rather than stated as baldly and crudely as is the case in *The Protocols*. This aside, the question must obviously be asked: would such plans be announced and recorded at a meeting of Jews anyway, let alone then allowed to be leaked to Gentile sources.

However, even assuming that some functionary of the Czarist Government conceived the idea for authoring *The Protocols* by drawing on the realms of his own imagination, this invites the contrary question: would he have composed the document as he did unless its revelations corresponded closely with the picture of the activities of Russian Jewry held by a great many people in the Czarist Empire at the time? Supposing, for instance, I were to write and publish a book purporting to be a blueprint for world domination by, say, the Italians. The absurdity of such a theory would be so manifest that the book would not have the remotest credibility anywhere, and therefore there would not be the slightest point in producing it. If I wanted to 'get at' Italian people, it would be common sense to attribute to them racial vices and racial goals that to a reasonable number of people were believable; not to make allegations against that nation that were liable to be laughed out of court by almost everyone.

I therefore have come to the opinion that, though *The Protocols* were most probably fiction there is much reason to credit the idea that they correspond to fact, as perceived by a very intelligent person observing events from a Russian perspective sometime around the turn of the century.

SIMILAR SCENARIOS

Another of the books that I obtained at about the same time as my first introduction to *The Protocols* was *The World Conquerors*, by Louis Marschalko. Marschalko was a Hungarian and had produced his book something like half a century after the appearance of *The Protocols*. What was uncanny was the similarity in the scenarios depicted in these two books—just as these in turn were uncannily similar to that depicted in *The*

International Jew, another book I obtained and studied during this formative period. *The International Jew* was the work of the motor magnate Henry Ford, and consisted of a selection of articles that Ford had written in *The Dearborn Independent*, a paper he had founded in the 1920s after he had seen first-hand some of the practices of certain Jewish interests in the American business world, and the way in which Jewish financial and commercial power was employed to wield political influence. Ford's paper was brought into existence to expose and oppose these Jewish practices, but eventually Jewish pressures on his company forced him to cease publication of the paper and even go so far as to make a public apology to the Jews for the 'distress' he had caused them. This true story, which no Jewish sources have even tried to deny, may tell us something about the famous car-producer's moral fibre. But it also tells us a great deal more about the power and leverage of the forces he tried to fight.

The final book that is worthy of mention among my early readings on the Jewish Question needs no introduction. It was Hitler's *Mein Kampf*. Here again, this time as seen from a German standpoint, was a reiteration of the now familiar themes concerning the workings of Jewry and the alleged Jewish plan for world conquest.

The Hitler book was written at about the same time as the Ford book, roughly a quarter century after the appearance of *The Protocols* in Russia and some thirty or so years before the Marschalko book in Hungary. Here I was able to look at the Jewish phenomenon as seen by men of three different generations and in four different countries. Then to add to this I was able to compare the contents with what was currently being written by A.K. Chesterton in his newsletter *Candour*, which though of international scope was primarily derived from observations of developments in Britain. The similarity of the picture portrayed was remarkable, and it was, to my mind, sufficient justification for my starting to take the subject very seriously.

BOOK BAN

But here another factor intervened, which itself was something of a revelation. Both Hitler and Henry Ford had been people of world renown, whether for good or ill. This being so, surely their writings ought to be of great public interest. In that case they ought to be available straight off the shelves in any library, as well as in larger bookshops. My investigations soon told me that they were not—as was the case also with *The Protocols*

and *The World Conquerors*. Why, in a supposed 'democracy', had such books been virtually obliterated from public view? And why indeed, in times when the subject of 'anti-Semitism' was under constant discussion on radio and television and in the press, and when it was the central theme in so many products of the cinema dealing with World War II, was it not possible to walk into an ordinary bookshop or library and pick up a book explaining the subject from the standpoint of the so-called 'anti-Semite'?

Asking myself these questions, I recalled what had been said to me some little time before one of my acquaintances in the patriotic movement. The Jews, he said, had seen to it that all criticism of them in print was effectively banned by the simple method of pressuring bookshop chains and libraries into withdrawing such books from sale and from view.

Had this man sufficient evidence to support his claim? I did not know then and I do not know now, but one thing I do know is that **someone** quite clearly was able to ensure that these books were withdrawn from circulation through the normal channels, and is able to ensure likewise today. And if so, who? I leave the reader to deliberate over this question; and the question itself takes us right forward to about a month ago, when I watched the TV programme referred to at the beginning of this article. Under whose pressure, and in whose interest, was it decided that such a programme, whose central subject was 'anti-Semitism', should totally exclude any contribution from that quarter from which 'anti-Semitic' doctrines are supposed to emanate? Surely this is like a discussion on feminism which excludes all feminists!

Three years ago I produced my own book, *The Eleventh Hour*. In this book no attempt was made to analyse the Jewish Question in any great depth, as I felt that this had been amply done by other authors. But I did make reference to the strange censorship on the subject that has been described here, saying,

One thing we must take into account concerning the theory of a Jewish international conspiracy and that is that it cannot, by any stretch of the imagination, be regarded as an obscure subject. It lies at the heart of that doctrine that the Jews call 'anti-Semitism', and it has been acknowledged by writers on the so-called 'holocaust' as being the theory that underlay the anti-Jewish doctrines of Hitler and the Nazis.

And we are never allowed to forget 'anti-Semitism'. It is hurled at us almost every day of our lives by means of the television screen, newspapers and book trade. If two weeks of TV programmes and films go by without a reference to it, the guardians of the Semitic interest being to become greatly wor-

ried that the public may be in the process of being permitted to forget this the world's most important issue!

Considering all this, might it not reasonably be argued that the theory of a Jewish conspiracy must be one of sufficient public interest for it to be subjected to a thorough public enquiry, to an even-sided public debate in which someone is permitted to speak for those many people of historical importance who might be classed as 'anti-Semites'—from Luther to Hitler, from Shakespeare to Belloc and A.K. Chesterton, from Richard Wagner to Henry Ford?

Surely, if the theory of a Jewish conspiracy underlying 'anti-Semitism' has caused so much misery in the world, the proper way to avoid future misery of the same kind is to knock the theory thoroughly on the head by having an open debate about it and once and for all demolishing it by the power of arguments and facts! Yet it seems that those who control the channels of communication whereby such a debate may be staged are strangely reluctant to do this. Why?

Whether or not there actually is such a thing as a Jewish conspiracy for world domination, there is not the slightest doubt in my mind that there is a conspiracy, being conducted by someone, to place a gag on all public discussion of the subject.

NATURE OF THE OPPOSITION

After having read a number of serious books, as well as a few cranky ones, in which the 'anti-Semitic' point of view was presented, I became convinced that this doctrine certainly could not be airily brushed aside as the invention of mere bigots and 'hatemongers'. I was not yet disposed to accept it completely, however, without putting it to the test of my own further enquiries and practical experiences. I joined the patriotic movement, as I have related, to do something for Britain rather than to promote hostility to other nations or races. When I began speaking, at first on street corners, in 1958, the main thrust of my speeches consisted of a series of proposals for constructive changes of British policy, on economic, social and political questions. I opposed the break-up of the British Empire, and advocated that it was in the mutual interest of the United Kingdom and her mainly British dominions to stick together in close alliance. I opposed the moves to embroil Britain in the Common Market, because they ran contrary to this policy. I advocated economic nationalism through the protection of British manufacturing industry, in a series of speeches and articles that anticipated, many years ahead of time, the industrial collapse that we have seen during the last decade under the impact of cup-price foreign imports. I put forward proposals for an integrated national community of

the British people, with all helping one another, as opposed to the individual-centered society that is the consequence of liberalism. I opposed non-white immigration into Britain, though without hatred for the immigrant races involved. I spoke and wrote in favour of strong defences and for the restoration of national service.

In none of these early activities did I bang the drum of 'anti-Semitism'. Although I was starting to think seriously about the Jewish Question I was, like many others, anxious not to be dubbed a 'Nazi', and I sought therefore to avoid association with Hitler's treatment of the Jews.

Bit by bit, however, personal experiences were leading me to a position in which involvement in this issue could not be avoided.

I found that the people most hostile to our patriotic ideas were, in very large part, Jewish. In arguments with Jews I could not notice the contrast between their attitudes to questions affecting Britain as a nation and to those affecting the interests of their own community and the state of Israel, to which they were all attached. They condemned British Nationalism and patriotism vehemently, yet they were the most passionate Jewish Nationalists. What they would never acknowledge Britain's right to do in defence of her interests they enthusiastically applauded Israel's right to do when her interest were thought to be at stake.

This Jewish hostility towards our ideas was evident at our meetings—at which, as yet, we had not started to mention Jews in any unfavourable context. Jews were the most vociferous protesters and, when attempts to wreck the meetings by physical attack were made, Jews were in the forefront of those involved in the violence.

PARALLEL EXPERIENCES

At about this time I had started to make the acquaintance of some people who had taken part in the Mosley movement in the 1930s, and I also obtained some literature produced by supporters of that movement. One revelation that caught my interest was that Mosley had had exactly the same experience as the people with whom I had now become associated: he started out with a programme for Britain that contained no policies directed against Jews; but the Jewish community in this country immediately organised itself against him and Jews predominated among those found guilty of physical assaults against Mosley's supporters.

I began to read Jewish publications, including the world-famous *Jewish Chronicle*. They were veritably dripping with hatred against any and all

people in this country who took a strong stand for British interests and advocated patriotic policies, quite regardless of whether such people had ever attacked Jews. I was then reminded of a passage that I had read in Hitler's *Mein Kampf* a little while earlier, in which the author said that he had been unable to find any newspaper in Germany under Jewish ownership that could properly be called 'national'.

In the books that I mentioned earlier, and in many others that I had read, it had been alleged that almost the entire Soviet leadership that took over Russia after the red revolution in 1917 had been Jewish, many of the people involved operating under false Russian-sounding names, such as Trotsky, Kamenev, Zinoviev, Sverdlov and so on. It was also pointed out that Karl Marx, the intellectual father of bolshevism, had been Jewish. Was this just 'anti-Semitic' propaganda? In due course I found out that the Jews themselves had never made any attempt to deny such facts but simply explained them away as the result of Jews having been driven towards the revolutionary movement in Russia by the oppression they had suffered under the Czars. Would that have explained the extent of their predominance in the first Soviet State? I think not. Nor would it have explained why, as I myself found out first hand, middle-class Jews from quite prosperous families were to be found disproportionately represented among communists in Britain—a country which had been extremely kind to their race for three centuries. I was able to make these observations on a trip to Russia, sponsored and organised by sundry left-wing groups, to attend the World Youth Festival in Moscow in 1957. I had enlisted to go on that trip after seeing an advertisement for it in a sporting magazine and being struck by how cheap it was: £43 all-in! I went for no political motives but only to exploit a unique opportunity to visit a country that had been shrouded in mystery and which I thought was worth seeing. By going there I did not learn a lot about communism in Russia because we were only permitted to travel within limits laid down by our Soviet hosts. I did learn quite a bit about communism in Britain, however, by acquaintance with the organisers of the 'British' party during a three-day train journey across Europe. I never forgot the impact of the large Jewish presence among these people, particularly at official level.

The Jewish presence in communism today is not what it was, but then neither is communism itself. For many years collapsing under the weight of its own internal rottenness, this system which has been the creator of

most of the misery we have seen in the 20th century is now on its way out, and no longer serves as a magnet for those who want to be at the centre of political power. Nevertheless, among the communist rearguard in East Germany we have seen Jews to the fore, as we also see them in the white intelligentsia of the communist-dominated African National Congress.

THE STATE THAT IS A LAW UNTO ITSELF

If we seek a focal point of Jewish power in the world today, we will find it in the State of Israel and in the mobilisation, through the American political system, of US support for that state in the face of growing international concern at the rampant imperialism and racism that is evident in Israeli policy. Use of these terms is not made with derogatory intent, but only to illustrate a paradox; the most passionate denigrators of imperialism and racism when practised by others, Jews are only too ready to support them when practised by their own kin in the bandit state that was set up in 1948 on foundations of bribery and terror: bribery in the way of favours bought for Jewish support of America's entry into World War I, terror in the way of the methods used against enforcers of the British Mandate and against those Palestinians who have not taken kindly to their traditional homelands being occupied and themselves being driven out of them.

At the beginning of this year a massive military operation was launched under United States leadership to stop the Iraqis annexing Kuwait. And yet it has been this same United States that has not only sanctioned Israeli occupation of Gaza and the West Bank but has continued to provide huge economic subsidies to the state responsible for it and has given implicit guarantees of military security to that state within the framework of its present illegal borders. It will also be remembered that Israeli forces rampaged into Lebanon just a few years ago without any American action to stop them.

All this is a clear indication that Israel is able to get away with things that virtually no other small state, and very few larger states, in the world are allowed to get away with. Israel, in other words, seems to enjoy a special status and to be the beneficiary of the workings of a special power—a power formidable enough to determine United States foreign policy by being able virtually to elect and unelect American presidents and American Congresses. I could go on almost indefinitely citing further examples of this selfsame Jewish power in operation, but space imposes limits, and it should suffice to illustrate this one example to show that the Jewish Nation

expects and enjoys privileges in this world that are given to no other. Yet the moment that anyone draws attention to this and protests that it ought not to be so he is certain to have his name filed away in the archives recording the world's 'anti-Semites', who of course must not be permitted to present their case on British television nor in the British press nor have their ample literature on display in British libraries or bookshops. It is a difficult state of affairs to come to terms with, and some of us simply cannot come to terms with it. Hence we are 'anti-Semitic'!

THE SOLUTION

I think I am correct in deducing from all that the Jews have said on the subject of 'anti-Semitism' that they would like to see an end to it. They may not believe this, but there are many of us whom they label 'anti-Semites' who share that sentiment.

The point at issue is whether the initiative for achieving this needs to come from the 'anti-Semites' or the Jews themselves.

For many centuries the Jews with a few exceptions, have been adamant on this point. It is we who have to reform and not they. 'Anti-Semitism', they claim, is an unmitigated evil and must be eradicated, either by the 'anti-Semites' undergoing a change of heart and learning to love the Jews or by their simply being silenced.

The Jews, in order to accomplish the first object, lay great stress on the value of 'education'—education in the great benefits their race has brought to the world and education in the appalling suffering and persecution to which they have been subjected, particularly under Hitler.

But this education must be a wholly one-way business. The people of the world must be educated, under the tutelage of the Jews and their Gentile supporters, to appreciate the Jewish point of view and understand Jewish suffering.

None of this education may permit the airing of any other point of view, nor may it suggest that Jews anywhere might themselves have inflicted suffering—such as in the bloodstained years of the building of the Soviet State in Russia, in which millions of Gentiles were murdered by decree of a leadership that was, as stated, predominantly Jewish.

I would suggest that it is time for a change in this policy. And I would suggest that that change is as much in the interest of the Jews as of anyone else.

Because for all the howling over the centuries against 'anti-Semitism',

for all the measures used to wipe it out, for all the wars waged to oppose it, it still has not disappeared. Indeed there is evidence that today it is again on the upsurge. My source of this information? Why, the Jews themselves!

So why not a new approach to the problem?

Why not start by accepting that there may be two sides to this argument: that not all the guilt is on the side of the 'anti-Semites', that at least some of the guilt may lie with the 'Semites'? Why not permit an open debate on the matter—in the press, on TV and radio, in the book trade, in the schools and universities?

And why not make public meeting halls around the country available to 'racists' and 'anti-Semites' so that they can speak to audiences and explain **why** they are 'racists' and 'anti-Semites', so that the latter can then make up their own minds?

For surely if there is no reasoned foundation for 'anti-Semitism' the Jews and their supporters will be able to convince the people of this by winning an open and honest debate. In this way they can bury the bogey once and for all.

I challenge them to do this.

SAME TREATMENT

But this is just a start. There are other ways in which the Jews can take steps to put an end to 'anti-Semitism.'

The first is for them to abandon their idea of themselves as a special people, as a 'Chosen Race', as a nation that must be treated differently from other nations.

They might make a start in this by withdrawing from its occupation of territories that do not belong to it and which have only been acquired by the use of naked force.

Then they might continue the good work by dismantling their formidable apparatus of power and influence by which they play a decisive role in the politics of so many other nations. They might, to begin with, abandon their attempts to direct the foreign policy of the United States and leave this instead to Americans.

And they might, similarly, discontinue their efforts to play a disproportionately powerful role in the politics of this country.

As an example, they might withdraw their pressure on the present British Government to push the infamous 'War Crimes Bill' through parliament—a Bill that is causing great offence to many Britons who are not

'anti-Semites', in as much as it amounts to the violation of hallowed British legal traditions and practices at the behest of an ethnic minority.

The Jews dislike the allegations of 'anti-Semites' that they aim to control the British press. Very well, they can demolish those allegations very effectively by persuading their own Sir Robert Maxwell to sell off his newspaper empire and by their never again attempting to influence the editorial policy of any paper by means of the threat of canceling advertising contracts.

And there is another thing the Jews can do.

It is their constant claim that the German Nation is tainted by the record of Nazism and Hitler, and they have always urged that the Germans must for ever stand up before the world and acknowledge their guilt in having given birth to the Nazi movement, and that those Germans must atone for their country's past crimes.

Would it not therefore be reasonable to ask that the Jews acknowledge before the world the predominant role that members of their race played in the creation of Communism, and that they are under some obligation to atone for the sufferings that that system has inflicted on mankind?

This would be just another way in which the Jews could demonstrate to us all that what holds good for other nations and races holds good also for themselves.

There is another way in which the Jews can do this.

They can decide once and for all whether they are nationalists or internationalists.

If, as they claim, they are in favour of internationalism, if they support the demise of the sovereign nation-state and the merging of all nations and races into 'one-world', let them set an example in this regard by abandoning Jewish Nationalism, by dismantling the State of Israel, by handing Palestine back to the Palestinians and themselves either remaining there as integrated members of the Palestinian Nation under Palestinian rule or migrating elsewhere and integrating themselves thoroughly with the nations among which they settle.

If, on the other hand, they choose to be nationalists, to be intensely patriotic towards Israel and to fight doggedly for Jewish national interests at all times, they surely cannot object to other peoples—Britons, Germans, French, Americans and so on—doing likewise. This would mean that they should abandon their bitter hostility and their organised opposition to all

non-Jewish nationalism wherever it manifests itself.

Is this really an unreasonable proposition to put to the Jews?

Should the Jews decide to integrate fully with other nations as part of the 'one-world' ideal in which they profess to believe, no-one would with fairness object to their maintaining their own distinct religion, with their own churches (synagogues) and their own traditions of worship. I certainly, for one, would not.

But Jewish communities would be expected to disband the numerous organisations that they now maintain within the states in which they live which are dedicated to promoting special Jewish interests and which lend credence to the view of many of their hosts that they regard themselves as separate and distinct from the societies around them.

All this amounts to a suggestion that a better way might be found to put an end to 'anti-Semitism' if the Jews themselves change—instead of always insisting that it must be us who must change, and us alone.

The Jews will be the first to remind us that 'anti-Semitism' is far from new but is a phenomenon that has reared its head again and again over the centuries, and in one country after another. Absolutely true, and in acknowledging this in *The Eleventh Hour* I said:

No parallel exists anywhere of movements of opposition to any other race or religious group that have manifested themselves with the same intensity, the same universality and the same repetitiveness as these movements against Jewry. Are we to believe that the people involved in such movements were all lunatics, beasts or sadists, intent on persecuting a racial group just out of the malevolence of their natures? Was William Shakespeare, Britain's and perhaps the world's, greatest dramatist, so wrong in his manner of dealing with this subject, as in *The Merchant of Venice*, while he was considered so right in his observations of practically every other human problem under the sun?

Or did all these people perhaps have a reason for their attitudes towards Jewry? We are surely entitled, if we live in a society in which intellectual freedom is allowed, to debate the matter in a spirit of open enquiry by hearing both sides of the argument. Yet in fact we are only allowed to hear one side. Again I put the question: **why?**

The gist of what I was saying in this passage should be plain to the reader: were all these people, and nations, out of step and only the Jews in step? Is there any particular reason why we should assume that all of them were in the wrong and just the Jews in the right? And if the latter, just why did it all happen? Why this universal and repeated opposition to the Jews and never on any comparable scale to other races?

From this it is pertinent to ask: why the insistence that the remainder

of the world must change? Why is it not at least equally fair to propose that the Jews change?

Will the latter ever happen? I am not a crystal-ball gazer, and I am not given to making such forecasts.

All I can say with certainty is that if it does not happen, there seems little prospect that the Jewish future will be any the less turbulent than the Jewish past.

From *Spearhead* No. 268, June 1991
P.O. Box 117, Welling, Kent DA16 3DW, England

MUST-READING FOR INCORRIGIBLE 'ANTI-SEMITES'!

| | | |
|-------|---|---------|
| 01001 | Adolf Hitler: <i>Mein Kampf</i> , | \$12.00 |
| 01002 | Adolf Hitler: <i>Mein Kampf</i> , hb. | \$15.00 |
| 01004 | Adolf Hitler's Testament | \$ 4.50 |
| | The Education of a Conservative, Prof. R. P. Oliver | \$10.00 |
| 01008 | A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy, Klein | \$ 2.50 |
| 01011 | Anti-Gentilism | \$ 3.00 |
| 01012 | The Anti-Defamation League and its Use in the World Communist Offensive, Maj. Robert Williams | \$ 3.50 |
| 01016 | A Straight Look at the Third Reich, Dr. A.J. App | \$ 4.00 |
| 01018 | A Real Case Against the Jews & Commissary to the Gentiles, Marcus Eli Ravage | \$ 3.00 |
| 01037 | Aryan Asses, Paul Krutson | \$ 3.50 |
| 02001 | Behind Communism, Britton | \$ 4.50 |
| 02002 | Blasting the Historical Blackout, Prof. Barnes | \$ 3.50 |
| 02003 | Bolshevism from Moses to Lenin, A Dialogue between Dietrich Eckart and Adolf Hitler | \$ 3.50 |
| 02004 | Bolshevism in Theory and Practice, Dr. Goebbels | \$ 3.00 |
| 02005 | Bolshevism is Jewish, | \$ 1.50 |
| 02010 | By Way of Deception, Hoy/Ostrovsky, pb | \$10.00 |
| 03002 | The Cause of World Unrest, | \$ 8.50 |
| 03004 | The Curse of Anti-Anti-Semitism, Dr. A.J. App | \$ 4.00 |
| 03007 | Communism with the Mask Off, Dr. Jos. Goebbels | \$ 3.50 |
| 03014 | The Camp of the Saints, Raspall | \$ 8.50 |
| 03016 | The Case Against the Holocaust | \$ 2.50 |
| 05002 | The Enemy of Europe (F. P. Yockey) and The Enemy of Our Enemies (Prof. R.P. Oliver), | \$ 8.50 |
| 06003 | For My Legionaries (The Iron Guard), Codreanu | \$10.00 |
| 08004 | The Hidden Hand of Judah | \$ 2.50 |
| 08005 | The Hidden Tyranny, Ben Friedmann | \$ 3.00 |
| 09003 | The International Jew, abridged, Henry Ford Sr. | \$ 9.50 |
| 09004 | The Intl. Jew: The World's Foremost Problem, Compl 4-vol. set as origin, published in the 1920s, 1000 pp. | \$30.00 |
| 10002 | Jewish Anti-Communism, | \$ 2.50 |
| 10008 | The Jew in Review, | \$ 8.50 |

| | | |
|-------|---|---------|
| 10009 | The Jewish War of Survival, Arnold Leese | \$ 5.00 |
| 10011 | The Jewish World Conspiracy, Bergmeister | \$ 2.50 |
| 10013 | The Jews and Their Lies, Dr. Martin Luther | \$ 3.00 |
| 11001 | Know Your Enemy, Maj. Robert Williams | \$ 3.50 |
| 14004 | New Light on the Protocols | \$ 2.50 |
| 14006 | The Nameless War, Capt. Ramsey | \$ 5.00 |
| 16008 | The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion | \$ 4.00 |
| 16009 | The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion with detailed notes | \$ 8.50 |
| 17019 | Russian Jews and Gentiles | \$ 4.00 |
| 18007 | The Secret Driving Force Behind Communism | \$ 5.00 |
| 18006 | The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, de Porcin | \$ 6.00 |
| 18009 | The Secret World Government, Count Spiridovich | \$ 9.00 |
| 19001 | The Talmud, Writings from, containing the Midrashim, the Rabbinicalana, The Cabbala, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions, 395 pp. | \$20.00 |
| 19002 | The Talmud Unmasked, Father Pranaits | \$ 4.00 |
| 19004 | The Thirteenth Tribe, Arthur Koustler | \$ 9.00 |
| 19006 | Today's Greater Problem: The Jews | \$ 3.00 |
| 19008 | The Truth about the Protocols | \$ 2.50 |
| 20001 | The Ultimate World Order, Maj. Robert Williams | \$ 4.00 |
| 20002 | Uncovering the Forces for War, C. Grieb | \$ 5.00 |
| 22011 | Why are Jews Hated? | \$ 2.50 |
| 22014 | The World Conquerors | \$ 7.00 |
| 23001 | You Gentiles | \$ 6.50 |
| 24002 | The Zionist Role in World Affairs | \$ 3.00 |
| 24003 | The Zionists, Armstrong | \$ 6.00 |
| 24005 | Zionism Rules the World, H. Klein | \$ 2.00 |

FOR POSTAGE AND HANDLING: ON DOMESTIC ORDERS:

please include \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% for orders over \$10.00, for UNINSURED shipment by Fourth Class Mail. No replacements will be made for orders lost in the mails unless you include an additional \$1.00 for INSURANCE. Please include STREET ADDRESS for UPS delivery. West Virginia residents must include 6% for Consumer Sales Tax.

ON FOREIGN ORDERS: please include \$2.00 for orders under \$10.00, 20% for orders over \$10.00, 80% for AIR MAIL delivery. No replacements will be made for orders lost in the mails and/or confiscated by postal/customs authorities. Insurance is not available for BOOK RATE shipments, but only for PARCEL POST shipments. If INSURED shipment is desired, a *detailed list of contents* must be affixed by us to the package. Please include \$10.00 extra for Insurance. Order from:

**LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
BOX 21, REEDY WV 25270 USA**

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

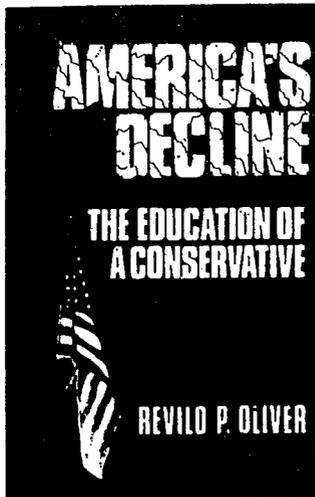
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.00

Revisionist Perspectives on the "Holocaust" Extermination Thesis

by *Raymond Goodwin*
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Allan Callahan:
Could the U.S. Break Apart?
page 14

Professor R.P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS
The Failure in Louisiana, page 19;
The New World Order, page 43.

Manfred Roeder:
Welcome Chaos, page 51

Liberty Bell Index 1991
page 57

VOL. 19 - NO. 4

DECEMBER 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

| | |
|---|---------|
| SAMPLE COPY | \$ 5.00 |
| THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only | \$37.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-USA | \$47.00 |
| FIRST CLASS-all other countries | \$52.00 |
| AIR MAIL-Europe, South America | \$63.00 |
| Middle East, Far East, South Africa | \$68.00 |
| Sample Copy | \$ 6.00 |

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

| | |
|-------------------|----------|
| 10 copies | \$ 22.00 |
| 50 copies | \$ 90.00 |
| 100 copies | \$150.00 |
| 500 copies | \$600.00 |
| 1000 copies | \$900.00 |

FREEDOM OF SPEECH FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Revisionist Perspectives on the "Holocaust" Extermination Thesis

by
Raymond Goodwin
8 April 1991

The following paper is authored by a layman interested in both finding and spreading TRUTH. Through the dissemination of this truth, it is hoped that some measure of justice and fair play may be rendered those who, for decades, have been vilified in so many ways by the purveyors of a massive LIE. The information contained herein is available to any and all who would take the time to THINK for themselves, ask questions (demanding logical answers), and stop accepting as truth what they are bombarded with daily from the bench, dais, and pulpit.

The Revisionist position on the "Holocaust"—the term used to describe the supposed genocide of the Jews during World War II by use of the fumigating agent Zyklon B (a commercial preparation containing hydrogen cyanide)—is that there was no such attempt by National Socialist Germany to exterminate any ethnic group. Many deaths occurred due to disease, starvation, and the horrid conditions of war, but "gas chambers" for homicidal purposes were non-existent. Those who accept the conventional view as true are designated generally as "Exterminationists" by Revisionists.

Among many credible arguments against a genocide program presented by the Revisionists is evidence of the technical and physical impossibility of claims regarding the alleged gasings and cremations. It is to this area that this paper is directed. However, a chronological background of the origin of Revisionist research is necessary for a proper understanding of Revisionist contentions.

In 1961, Paul Rassinier of France became the first author to refute the accuracy of claims of genocide in print (astute readers will note, of course, that Yockey's *Imperium* was published in 1948, but did not deal directly with the hoax). Rassinier, a social-

ist and member of the French resistance, had been interned in the concentration camps of Buchenwald and Dora. Liberated in 1945 and returning to France as an invalid, he was both puzzled and outraged at the claims of "genocide" and gas chambers, especially at the two camps where he had seen no evidence of either as an inmate. His initial works on the subject of extermination of the Jews, *The Lie of Ulysses*, and, in 1964, *The Drama of the European Jews*, called into question the "Holocaust" legend. His writings have inspired an ever growing library of Revisionist literature.

The year 1976 featured the appearance of a thorough and well-documented Revisionist book by Dr. Arthur R. Butz of Northwestern University. *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century* dissected the extermination claims from the pre-war and post-war population standpoint. The crucial role played by the Allied trials and their extreme importance in implanting the legend were also addressed:

...it is a fact that without the evidence generated at these trials, there would be no significant evidence that the program of killing Jews ever existed at all...If the trials had not been held, a person claiming the existence of an extermination program could not, if challenged, produce any evidence for this save a few books...whose claims are just as unsupported as his original claim. Thus the problem that had been involved in deciding whether or not to try mass murder; unlike the usual murder case, there was legitimate and very solid doubt that the deed had been committed at all.

This may surprise the reader who regards the tale of Jewish extermination as a near certainty; such is simply not the case. There are many considerations supporting this view and some are so simple that they may surprise the reader even further. The simplest valid reason for being skeptical about the extermination claim is also the simplest conceivable reason; at the end of the war they were still there (*The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*, page 10).

Adding credence to the claims made by Butz is the 1983 book by Walter N. Sanning, *The Dissolution of Eastern European Jewry*. This detailed demographic study offers evidence that the vast majority of the "exterminated" Jews survived, being absorbed primarily into the Soviet Union, Palestine, and the United States. Professor Sanning challenges the Exterminationist school of thought thusly:

The purpose of this analysis was not to investigate the content of truth in the 'Holocaust' story, but to outline the extent and the direction of the Jewish population movement before, during and after World War Two. If the developments as traced here are in conflict with the taboos of contemporary historians, it is their task to reconsider an untenable position.

In his book, *The Holocaust – 120 Questions and Answers*, Dr. Charles E. Weber does a masterful job of provoking thought while keeping his approach simple and plain-spoken. This 1983 publication addresses a myriad of issues related to the Holocaust legend, and reminds the reader from the outset that the funding available to those who disseminate material from the Exterminationist viewpoint far outweighs the minute resources available to the Revisionist (p. 8). This is, of course, a major factor in the relative obscurity of Revisionist research and conclusions on the issue.

One of the most definitive books on the conduct of "war crimes" trials, *The Auschwitz Myth* by Dr. Wilhelm Stäglich, gives one insight into the "show-trial" and political nature of Allied courtroom procedures. This 1986 book stresses the ignoring of proper judicial standards and the appalling way in which the search for truth was impeded, rather than furthered, by the court. By October of 1990 the Revisionist assault on the legend had come full circle with the admission by Britain's leading historian, David Irving, that he was now convinced of the fraudulent nature of the entire Extermination Thesis (Irving, pp. 498-499), and would include a statement to this effect in new editions of his previously published books.

☆☆☆

According to Revisionist investigation, none of the alleged gas chambers had ventilation or exhaust systems capable of handling the gassing of inmates. The square footage in all the chambers would allow for a hypothetical total of 123,976 gasings in all the years of the supposed "genocide" program (*The Leuchter Report*, p. 14). Also, in September of 1989, the Russians released the Auschwitz death books, which show a death toll of 74,000 at that camp from all causes (Irving p. 500). Confessions by Germans obtained by torture, "eyewitness" testimony, and

exterminationist historians put the number gassed at Auschwitz alone at four million. This massive contradiction deserves further examination in the interest of historical truth. On August 19, 1960, the director of the prestigious Institute for Contemporary History in Munich, Dr. Martin Broszat, announced to his amazed countrymen that there had never been a "gas chamber" in the entirety of the German Reich, but only in a few other places, namely, in occupied Poland (Faurisson, "The Problem of the Gas Chambers," pp. 107-108).

Broszat has never provided an explanation for this contention. Professor Robert Faurisson of France asks: 1. How does Dr. Broszat know that the "gas chambers" in the Old Reich were frauds? 2. How does he know that the "gas chambers" in Poland are genuine? 3. Why do the proofs and certainties and eyewitness accounts concerning the concentration camps in the west suddenly have no value, while these same criteria still remain true for the camps in Poland (p. 108)?

As the Exterminationists themselves have since abandoned the claim of the use of gas chambers in Germany proper, primary attention is now devoted to the main camps in Poland, Majdanek, and Auschwitz-Birkenau. Relative, however, is the confession regarding the German camp of Bergen-Belsen.

Two pillars upon which rest the claims of the Exterminationists are the confessions of Kurt Gerstein and Rudolf Hoess. Gerstein, one time commandant of Bergen-Belsen, states in his confession that 700 to 800 people went into each of the four chambers each time the gassings took place. The size of each room varies slightly, but worked out in terms of occupants per square meter (39" x 39"), the rooms would have had a minimum of 30 to a maximum of 40 people in each of these square meters (Felderer, p. 170). Revisionist researcher Ditlieb Felderer concludes,

In spite of all the absurdities, impossibilities, erroneous and contradictory figures, the 'Gerstein Statement' continues to maintain its supremacy in Exterminationist lore. Perhaps this is just as well, from a cynical Revisionist viewpoint, for few things could better illustrate the mythical nature of the 'Holocaust' than this very item. (Felderer, p. 172)

Rudolf Hoess, one of the three successive commanding officers at Auschwitz, was the only one to leave a confession. His description of the actual gassing procedures is remarkably short and vague, just as all other "eyewitness" accounts are vague and brief and full of contradictions on many points. As described by Hoess, one-half hour after having released the gas, the Germans would open the door and turn on the fan, and immediately begin to remove the bodies. Hoess adds that the crew in charge would remove the 2000 bodies and begin transporting them to the crematory ovens while eating and smoking (quoted in Faurisson, "The Mechanics..." p. 24). This confession implies that it is possible to enter an area saturated with hydrogen cyanide (HCN), while taking no precautions for self-protection, and bare-handedly handle 2000 cadavers contaminated with the deadly gas. The air pockets between the bodies heaped on top of one another would have also been filled with HCN. This "confession" lacks common sense, and is in accord with Revisionist claims that it is a fabrication extracted by torture.

Testimony to the contrary by "witnesses" at Nuremberg and other show trials was readily accepted as gospel by Allied judges anxious to do their duty for "humanity".

The DuPont Company Material Safety Data Sheet (MSDS) on hydrogen cyanide, updated January 14, 1991, describes HCN as unstable with heat and extremely flammable. It is a fast-acting poison and could be fatal if inhaled, swallowed, or absorbed through the skin. The MSDS adds that in most cases cyanide poisoning causes a deceptively healthy pink to red skin color, and that skin permeation can occur in amounts capable of producing systemic toxicity. The user is advised to use the gas only in closed systems and with ventilation adequate to keep vapor concentrations below exposure limits. Warnings are given to evacuate the area immediately if HCN fumes are detected, and to don protective clothing before re-entry. The minimum personal protective equipment recommended is goggles and rubber gloves, and the user should have at hand rubber suits and boots, a full-body chemical suit, and a self-contained breathing air supply. DuPont also warns that with eye or skin contact, one

should immediately flush the eyes with plenty of water, remove contaminated clothing, including shoes, and wash the skin. Skin absorption can occur from cyanide dust, solutions, or HCN vapor (MSDS, pp. 3-10). Therefore, the abundance of technical and physical impossibilities inherent in the confessions become apparent upon examination of the sites and the dimensions of the supposed gas chambers. The technical problems inherent in any plan to gas millions of people would have necessitated meetings of experts and the issuance of plans, instructions, and commands. No evidence that any of this was done has ever been found (Faurisson, "The Mechanics..." p. 29). Passes would not have been granted to Germans in the camps nor their families allowed to visit; prisoners who had served their sentences would not have been released and allowed to return to their respective countries, or the extermination program would have been revealed to the whole world.

Faurisson concludes his article with what he regards as the criteria of false evidence regarding the gas chambers. He avers that all the statements, as vague and inconsistent as they may be, agree on one thing: the crew responsible for removing the bodies entered the site either "immediately" or "a few moments" after the deaths of the victims. Calling this a physical impossibility, he states:

I contend that this point alone constitutes the cornerstone of the false evidence, because this is a physical impossibility. If you encounter a person who believes in the existence of the "gas chambers," ask him how, in his opinion, the thousands of cadavers were removed to make room for the next batch ("The Mechanics...", p. 30).

Perhaps the most severe blow to the Extermination Thesis was delivered in 1988 with the publication of *The Leuchter Report: The End of a Myth*. The author's treatise is a technical report on the alleged execution chambers at Auschwitz, Birkenau, and Majdanek, Poland, using comparisons with American gas chamber designs and operations.

In states that use lethal gas for capital punishment, stringent rules and procedures must be met. All lighting and electrical hardware must be explosion-proof (none of the rooms designated as "gas-chambers" had this important safety feature). The

chamber is operated under a vacuum so that any leak would be inward. An eminent authority on capital executions, Leuchter states that many complicated problems must be considered in the design of an execution gas chamber. A mistake may, and probably will, cause death or injury to anyone outside the chamber (Leuchter, p. 6). This expert states that an area of nine square feet is the minimum required for gas circulation around the occupants of any gas chamber. As the floor area for Auschwitz Krema I "gas chamber" is 844 square feet, allowance for gas circulation means that a maximum of 94 people could fit into this room at once. "Eyewitness testimony" places 600 people at a time in this room (Leuchter, p. 11).

The tourist attractions exhibited to the public as gas chambers in all the camps examined by Leuchter have no gasketed doors or windows, and very few have vents; the inside walls of the structures are not sealed to prevent leakage or absorption of the gas, so that the exposed, porous brick and mortar would accumulate HCN and be dangerous to humans for several years. The fact that these chambers are located next to the crematories also would make them a prime source for potential explosion.

Leuchter found that Krema I has floor drains connected to the main sewer of the camp. This would allow the deadly gas to get into every building at the facility. The "gas chambers" here, as in all the camps, are too small to contain the numbers claimed. The doors to these chambers all open inward (a poor design consideration by those supposedly so efficient in mass slaughter; it would be difficult to push such a door open against piles of bodies after the gassings). Enough leakage would occur in all the gas chambers so that the administering technicians would have been killed (Leuchter, p. 9).

The strongest physical evidences against the gas chamber legend are the forensic samples of brick, mortar, concrete, and sediment taken by the Leuchter team from the three Polish camps. Cyanide and cyanide compounds are quite residual. Leuchter took thirty-one samples at the alleged gas chambers, and a control sample was taken from delousing facility number one at Birkenau. The control sample showed a very heavy cya-

nide content of 1050 milligrams of cyanide per kilogram of brick (mg/kg), consistent with the use of Zyklon B as a delousing agent. However, of the other 31 samples, 17 had no measurable trace of HCN. Ten had 1.9 mg/kg or lower, and the other four ranged from 2.3 to 7.9 mg/kg. The very small quantities detected indicate that these buildings were deloused at some time, as were all the buildings at all three camps (Leuchter, p. 11). This forensic analysis supports the evidence that these facilities were not execution gas chambers. Of course, "eyewitness testimony" by those who are incapable of lying was responsible for the death sentences meted out to German camp personnel here, as well as in the camps in Germany proper, where the non-existence of homicidal gas chambers has been admitted even by the Exterminationists. No charges of perjury, or suggestions of redress to the "survivors" of the wrongly and vindictively executed Germans have ever been proffered by the moralistic proponents of the Extermination thesis.

Investigation of the cremation of the alleged gassing victims evinces the same degree of contradiction. A tour of Evergreen Memorial Park Cemetery and Crematory in Wharton, Texas and a personal interview with technician Helen Goode revealed that the 1985 "retort chamber" (the proper name for the crematory oven) is comparable in size to the ovens of the camps in Poland. The Wharton unit is 31" high, 36" wide, 8' deep, and lined with fire-brick. This modern unit, however, has an electrical timer and controls, uses propane gas, and has a uniform degree of heating to 2000° Fahrenheit. Goode, executive vice-president and technician, states that each cremation takes four hours—three for the reduction of a body to ashes and fragments, and one hour for a "cool-down." Goode says that even after these four hours, the unit is still hot enough to singe one's hair and could cause blister burns on anyone opening the door. She makes it a practice to wait at least two more hours before attempting to remove the remains. The total residue of one body would fit into a container the size of a shoe box. The burial of four million shoe boxes would have made quite a mound at the supposed execution site of Auschwitz. No such accumulation of

ashes exists (one should also take into account the incredible amount of ash residue from the fuel it would have taken to accomplish the alleged millions of cremations).

Goode stated that her unit could possibly process a maximum of six cadavers in 24 hours, but more likely three or four. When asked about placing multiple bodies in the oven at once, she replied that this would lessen the efficiency of the unit and result in an incomplete cremation (Goode, Personal interview, 13 March 1991).

Leuchter's engineering study of cremation operations affirms that factory recommendations for normal operation and sustained use allows for three or fewer cremations per day. He says that modern retorts are capable of actually cremating one corpse in 1.25 hours, and that, theoretically, 19 corpses could be cremated in 24 hours; in the ovens of the camps, coal and coke were used and normally took 3.5 to 4 hours to cremate one body. These ovens generally were capable of sustaining temperatures of 1400 degrees Fahrenheit, and were fueled by hand. Theoretically, they could process 6.8 corpses per 24 hours. None of the ovens were designed for multiple-corpse incineration. Unless specifically designed, the retort will not consume the materials placed within it. Thus for all the crematory ovens inclusive of Majdanek, Auschwitz, and Birkenau, the 69 total retorts in the seven Kremas could theoretically cremate 469.2 bodies in 24 hours. In actual practice, the number would be closer to 207 (Leuchter, p. 10).

In March of 1991, a television special on the "Holocaust," made in 1985, entitled "A Painful Reminder" was aired on the Discovery Channel. The standard claims of gassings were made by the interviewed "survivors." It was clearly stated on this program that 279,000 bodies per month (over 9,000 per day) were being cremated at Auschwitz-Birkenau in a continuous, round-the-clock operation. When technician Helen Goode was asked how many bodies could be cremated per day in 70 modern units like her own (remember, there were 69 units at the Auschwitz complex), she replied "420 at the most." And if another technician told you he had cremated almost 10,000 per

day? "Impossible," she replied. "Totally impossible." Yet it was on the basis of such "eyewitness" testimony as the 279,000 cremations per month that German military and concentration camp personnel were executed (Goode, Personal interview, 13 Mar. 1991).

In summation of his technical studies of the camps in Poland, Leuchter concluded:

After reviewing all of the material and inspecting all the sites at Auschwitz, Birkenau, and Majdanek, your author finds the evidence as overwhelming. There were no execution gas chambers at any of these locations. It is the best engineering opinion of this author that the alleged gas chambers at the inspected sites could not have then been, or now, be utilized or seriously considered to function as execution gas chambers. (Leuchter, p. 15)

The Revisionist viewpoint on the Holocaust can be a dangerous one—especially for one in a position to influence the thoughts of others. Faurisson has been physically attacked in a near-fatal beating; Leuchter has been for all purposes destroyed economically; the Institute for Historical Review was heavily damaged in a professional-style arson attack. Such occurrences are the rule, not the exception. Any classroom instructor who dares address the Revisionist position is risking reprimand and/or loss of employment. This "academic terrorism" would seem to have no place in an American institute of learning.

Why the paradoxical reaction of Zionists to Revisionist revelations that Jews were not the victims of extermination but survived the war? One would think that such a thing as the debunking of the Auschwitz myth would elicit a joyful response, especially from those who have believed for decades that their people were the victims of genocide. The Revisionists offer three fundamental reasons for untoward reactions of Jews in general to Revisionist conclusions: (1) the Holocaust is a huge financial business; (2) the Palestinian issue; and (3), the immensely powerful influence of Zionists upon the direction of American foreign and domestic policy.

The people of West Germany have been forced to pay billions of marks in reparations over the years to individual Jews as "survivors" as well as to Israel, a nation that did not even exist at the time of the alleged genocide. These reparations are based

upon the now legendary "six million" figure, and as reparations payments are ongoing, any reduction in that number would be intolerable to the recipients of such largesse. As expressed by historian Irving, in notably British style:

Now if you go to a grocer's shop and you buy six kilos of potatoes, and all you get is two kilos left in the bag and the grocer still charges you for the six...Which is what happened to the Germans: they've had to pay 150 billion deutschmarks, in compensation. So the grocer says: 'You're still going to have to pay for the six kilos,' then you're entitled to call that a bit of a rap! You buy six liters of milk and you find that the jug's only got 2 liters in it and the milkman says: 'I'm sorry, madam, you're still going to have to pay for the six, and that's the way it is.' That, too, is a swindle (Irving, p. 501).

In essence, should Revisionist findings be accurate, and accepted as such, the goose that lays the golden eggs would disappear. And those folks who have been forced to bear the guilt and pay the bill for decades just might be a little upset about being lied to and robbed all these years. Israel was established in 1948, due in large part to the overwhelming sympathy toward Jews worldwide engendered by the alleged National Socialist extermination program. The Zionists were given the land of the Palestinians by the British as a homeland for the establishment of a Jewish state. The Palestinians have been a homeless, tortured people since then, victims of both the repressive Zionists as well as an uninformed world not understanding the nature of their grief and generally unsympathetic toward righting a decades-old injustice.

As the United States government and all facets of the media played the key role in establishing the legend of genocide, perhaps this is why both institutions turn their backs on the attacks upon Revisionists and Palestinians alike. Both also continue an ever-increasing effort to propagate the Extermination Thesis. The state of Illinois has mandated the teaching of the "Holocaust" in its schools; the U.S. government, with taxpayer funds, is constructing a multi-million dollar "Holocaust" remembrance museum in Washington, D.C. No political lobby in America plays a more influential role in electing and/or defeating political candidates as do Jewish political action committees. These are all factors in maintaining the "Holocaust" legend and also explains the silence of politicians on the subject. Jewish organiza-

tions, overtly as well as through seemingly innocuous fronts, are pressuring all levels of government to adopt legislation that would make doubting the "Holocaust" a crime punishable by heavy fines and imprisonment. Their efforts have been successful in most foreign countries and are making headway in the United States.

Why would key members of the United States government have participated for so many years in perpetuating and supporting the legend of the "Holocaust?" Besides self-aggrandizement, of course, obliteration by contrast is the likely reason. Without the genocide claim to use against Germany, several aspects of the initiation and conduct of the war by the Roosevelt Administration could have caused much popular unrest in this country. The dubious story of the "surprise" attack on Pearl Harbor, the cover-up of the massacre of the Polish officer corps at Katyn by our Soviet allies, Operation Keelhaul, the barbaric saturation bombings of non-military targets, and the orgy of rape and pillage engaged in by the Soviets and "resistance" forces in particular, could justifiably be termed "war crimes." With the genocide claim against the Germans, these actions, as well as the secret decision before the end of the war to divide Germany and Europe with the Soviets, are "justified." With this particular mind-set established, atrocities committed by Israel are also viewed as at least somewhat "justified."

The veracity of Revisionist or Exterminationist claims may only be adjudged if both sides receive a hearing. Revisionists are willing to debate their contentions. Exterminationists, however, refuse on the grounds that the issue is not debatable or questionable. Jewish individuals and organizations are particularly vehement in their opposition to any airing of Revisionist findings, labeling Revisionists "anti-Semites," "neo-Nazis," and "defamers of the dead." For example, Shelly Shapiro, head of the New York based Holocaust Survivors and Friends in Pursuit of Justice, terms Leuchter a neo-Nazi propagandist, no scientist, and a liar (Estes, p. 26). She does not, however, address the viability of any of his research.

A valuable aid to learning would be served those in search of truth if the critics of revisionism would devote their energies

and direct their attentions to disproving revisionist claims in an honest and honorable manner. Their silence on the issues, combined with their vehement personal attacks upon anyone questioning the legend, says it all. It is no wonder the Exterminationist position crumbles ever more with the passing of each day.

☆☆☆

A not-exact version of this paper was submitted as a class project in a branch of the University of Houston. The interest it aroused was indeed encouraging; copies were requested by some 20 students and other individuals. The professor who graded the paper commented, "Though I do not agree with your position, your argument is well written and documented.....". The class was a course in advanced writing and research, not history. The paper received an A-minus grade.

☆☆☆

Works cited:

- Butz, Arthur R.: *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*. Richmond, Surrey, England: Historical Review Press, 1976.
- "DuPont Material Safety Data Sheet (Hydrogen Cyanide)." *Hazardous Materials Manual*, 1991 ed.
- Estes, Andrea: "Controversial Gas Chamber Expert Fears for Life if Jailed on License Rap." *Boston Sunday Herald*, 2 Feb. 1991, A26.
- Faurisson, Robert: "The Mechanics of Gassing." *Journal of Historical Review*, 1.1 (1980), pp. 23-30.
- Faurisson, Robert: "The Problem of the 'Gas Chambers'." *Journal of Historical Review*, 1.2 (1980), pp. 1.
- Felderer, Dittlieb: "Auschwitz Notebook." *Journal of Historical Review*, 1.2 (1980), pp. 169-72.
- Goode, Helen: Personal Interview, 13 March 1991.
- Irving, David: "Battleship Auschwitz." *Journal of Historical Review*, 10.4 (1990), pp. 491-508.
- Leuchter, Fred A.: *The Leuchter Report: The End of a Myth*, Toronto: Samisdat Publishers, Ltd., 1988.
- Sanning, Walter N.: *The Dissolution of Eastern European Jewry*, Torrance, Ca.: Institute for Historical Review, 1983.
- Stäglich, Dr. Wilhelm: *The Auschwitz Myth*. English translation from the German original, *Der Auschwitz Mythos*, Torrance, Ca.: Institute for Historical Review, 1986.
- Weber, Charles E.: *The "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers*. Torrance, Ca.: Institute for Historical Review, 1983.

COULD THE U.S. BREAK APART?

By

Allan Callahan

The U.S.S.R. was, until recently, the world's largest country. Maybe it was too big to endure, but the speed at which it fell apart, once it started, surprised most everybody.

Could the U.S. suffer a similar fate soon? Probably not any time soon, but I believe there is a chance, a very good chance, that it will happen sometime in the 21st century.

A very large chunk of America fell off for a time, starting in 1861, and it took the Civil War, and the defeat of the Confederacy, to put the two pieces back together again. Two main factors caused the Southern secession: slavery and states rights. The former no longer exists, and the latter is no longer a bone of contention, so if we break up any time within the next hundred years or so, it will almost certainly be from some other cause, or causes.

That cause is shaping up to be *race*. No other country on earth has so many diverse racial and ethnic groups either coming into it, or already in it. This is bound to weaken the cohesion of the nation. The congressmen (mostly white) who passed the laws allowing the non-white immigrants to flood in thought they wanted to share our "good life" and our "values." They are right about the first but not so right about the second.

Our values are tied up with our history. All colored immigrants consider the U.S. a good place to make money, but as far as embracing our values, meaning *Caucasian values*, they are not jumping for joy at this prospect. Rather, they are continually complaining that our schools are far too slanted toward white studies, and not paying anywhere near enough attention to non-white studies. Asians want more Asian history, Mexicans want more Mexican history, negroes want more black history, and so on. They feel no particular kinship toward white history.

As far as the other "virtues" supposedly in great supply here in the U.S., things like "liberty," "freedom" and "democracy," they mean different things to different people. No doubt

they serve as dandy slogans for use by the colored elements for promoting their own interests, but as far as being of any use for uniting disparate peoples, they are proving to be weak reeds.

In speculating as to whether the U.S. might come apart as a nation, we need to first ask ourselves just what a nation is. The dictionary describes it in terms of people sharing a distinctive culture, territory, economy and language, united under a central government. Right off, we see that Americans of today only partly fit this definition. They do share a common territory and economy, and to a great extent a language, but not a distinctive culture. Washington desperately wants everyone to learn English (without making them), and while most still do, it appears that other languages are slowly expanding their footholds. And as far as being *united* under a central government, all that can be said for sure is that Americans are *under* a central government.

Francis Parker Yockey said that "the nation is an Idea," and that the Idea is incapable of being expressed in words. Under this definition we see that the U.S. is becoming less and less a nation every day.

If you are a white person, open your eyes and look around. You see the population getting darker all the time, and you may know that your own race is declining all the time, percentage-wise. Does this arouse feelings of warmth and kinship within your blood, or feelings of aversion and withdrawal? As Yockey said, you probably could not express in words just what the Idea of our nation should be, but whatever it is, what you see coming into existence in the U.S. today sure as hell isn't it.

Man is a territorial animal. Whenever Mexicans create a "Little Mexico" somewhere in the U.S., they want to at least keep, and probably expand, this territory, even though they might not want to admit it. Asians and blacks feel the same way about each "Little Asia" and "Little Africa" they create, even if they might not want to admit it. These territories are popping up all over. America is becoming a mosaic of races and cultures, rather than a more unified nation. (The white man is more or less ignoring his own territorial instincts right now, as he is too

brainwashed.) All these colored territories come into being at the expense of the white territory.

Unless there is a change in the birth rates and the rate of immigration, America is projected to become a predominantly colored nation sometime in the 21st century, probably around the middle of it. And how are whites reacting to this projection? Many appear to be ignorant of it or unconcerned, but some some are moving, or talking of moving, to the Pacific Northwest. Others are eyeing various other states with low percentages of non-whites. And still others—mostly Southerners—are talking about something like a "New Dixie" or "Greater Dixie," in the deep South, maybe somewhat along the borders of the Old Confederacy, as a future bastion for the white race. But most whites are staying put, and not even thinking about moving to another state or section of the U.S.

During the War Between the States, a white government in the North defeated a white government in the South which had much smaller manpower and resources, but in the coming conflict (if there is one) we should not expect the Washington government to be unified, racially. In two or three generations it is likely to be heavily laced with non-whites of every stripe. And the military high command may be the same way, with all the generals and admirals subject to deep race-feelings for their own kind. We would thus have a psychologically divided command. When commanders are ordered to do such-and-such, they do not always obey. What did Julius Caesar do when ordered not to cross the Rubicon?

Unless there is a surprising turn-around, the Moscow government seems committed to letting the secession-minded republics go their own way, with maybe only some loose economic and defense ties. Washington, too, might someday consider a heavily polarized U.S. ungovernable, or at least not worth the bloodshed that it might take to bring everybody back in line.

However, there might be plenty of bloodshed here anyway among squabbling factions as they dispute various states or territories or boundaries. If a breakup occurs in the next thirty or

forty years the Mexicans may want California, Texas, Arizona and New Mexico; if it doesn't occur for eighty or ninety years they may want a lot of other states besides. But the Asians are a fast growing segment of the population too, and might fight hard for some of the same states, especially California. Then there are the (non-Mexican) Hispanics, Puerto Ricans, Philippinoes, Indians (from India), American Indians, blacks and, of course—whites. America is getting to be such a mixed bag racially that there's no telling who might try to stake out a future claim to what. The U.S.S.R. is breaking up along the lines everybody more or less expected, and (so far) without much bloodshed, but in the U.S. we really don't know what to expect.

If we integrate and hold together as a nation we can expect white Americans to eventually disappear, being both mongrelized and squeezed out of existence, since our present birth-rates are not keeping up with our death-rates. But if America does break apart, I would like to see whites hang on to as much territory as they can. One encouraging sign is that some are looking around and rubbing their eyes in amazement at what is going on; and, ever so slowly, are starting to get their backs up. Any breakup, if it comes, is probably decades away, but—who knows? Until Gorbachev came along, a breakup of the U.S.S.R. seemed kind of far fetched, too. A lot can (and did) happen in five or six years.

Although many whites are alarmed at the fact that America has become a dumping ground for millions of racial aliens, we do not know how they feel about the possibility of the nation eventually splitting up over the presence of these aliens. This is a subject that is not discussed in the news media. No doubt many whites are willing to fight, if need be, to keep from giving up *any* territory, but they, as yet, have no leaders who have been able to gain national stature.

Caucasian Americans, though, may not be able to hold on to even Rhode Island, unless they get their thinking straightened out. They are too prone to get hung up on something like the "morality" of it all, and would probably be so worried about "doing the right thing" that they would not act until too late.

There is nothing written in the stars that says that the U.S. should not be populated solely by whites, or Mexicans, or blacks, or baboons. The only thing that counts in this case is the *will-to-power!* Do white Americans have it? Could they get it back if they've lost it?

What our people are going to need for the eventual denouement of the race problem is a careful yet bold leader with his wits about him, at the head of an army or mass movement, who could act as Caesar did when he reached the Rubicon. In his *Life of Caesar*, Plutarch tells us that when he came to the fateful stream in 49 B.C., he paused in thought for a long time, silently "computing how many calamities his passing that river would bring upon mankind." Finally, though, "with a sort of passion....uttering the phrase with which men usually prelude their plunge into desperate and daring fortunes, 'Let the die be cast,' he hastened to cross the river." □

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS**. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$10.00 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling) to:

**LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.**

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

THE FAILURE IN LOUISIANA

The candidacy of David Duke for the office of Governor of Louisiana aroused ardent hopes in the bosoms of the tiny minority of intelligent Americans who persist in believing that their race is fit to survive. They hoped that he would have an opportunity to use gubernatorial power, such as it is, to encourage members of our race to exercise such rights as they think they still have, and that his electoral victory would stimulate and encourage throughout the country the Aryan minority that is not content with its present status of degradation and servitude. His defeat has disappointed them—disappointed some bitterly.

They deserve our sympathy, but our function here is to inquire what lessons are to be drawn from Duke's failure and perhaps especially from his failure even in the parish that had started him on his political career.

Assumptions

We must assume that Duke received fewer votes than the well-known crook who was his opponent. About forty years ago, a man named Ned Touchstone, who at that time published an excellent little newspaper, *The Councilor*, and was engaged in a vain attempt to arouse a measure of intelligence in a majority of Americans, especially in the South and in his own state of Louisiana, was a candidate for some state office—one concerned with education, as I recall. He was defeated, and in one parish he received fewer votes than the number of persons who had contributed money to his campaign, while his opponent received a greater number of votes than the total of qualified electors in the parish. What had happened, of course, was that the technicians who had wired the voting machines had been overly enthusiastic. I have heard no rumors of a similar stealing of votes this time, so we may assume that

while Duke may have received more than the reported 40% of the votes, he received less than 50%, and was really defeated.

We must also assume that Duke wanted to be elected Governor. About a fortnight before the election, I received a telephone call from a sagacious man in Louisiana who confided to me, in strict confidence, his belief that Duke had 'sold out' and was 'throwing' the election. Whether or not that gentleman was right, the character of Duke's campaign and his defeat inevitably aroused the rumors that are even now, on the morrow of the election, becoming rife.

Given the course of events, the suspicions and allegations that Duke did intentionally sabotage his own candidacy can be supported by plausible assessment of the evidence, even if they are entirely wrong. We can neither confirm nor refute them. We have no means of knowing what was in the adyts of Duke's mind, and it would be bootless to speculate. For the purposes of our inquiry, we must assume that he made an honest and serious effort to become Governor of Louisiana.

Our enemies, the rulers of the United States, certainly seemed to believe that Duke was in earnest, might be elected, and might become the leader of a slave revolt. His candidacy released a flood of obloquy of almost unprecedented intensity. The jewspapers throughout the country were filled with purulent pus, as from "Liberal" ulcers that had broken.¹ The War Lord screamed that Duke was a "charlatan," manifestly gabbling with fear that he was not. (And, as usual, Bushy

1. Some editors probably are befuddled by the slightly disguised Marxism of the self-styled "Liberals," but most of them are simply like hit-men for the Mafia, doing dirty work for pay. It was in 1914 that John Swinton, editor of the *New York Times*, told his fellow journalists, assembled in the convention of the American Press Association, that he and they were "intellectual prostitutes," who were employed "to lie, to distort, to revile, to toady at the feet of Mammon, and to sell their country and their race for their daily bread." Note especially the reference to race, made before the Jews had consolidated their now total control of the American press and other media of communication. The term 'prostitute' is somewhat misleading, since whores do no harm to anyone, except, sometimes, their customers. An editor is better compared to a 'hit-man' for the Mafia or the C.I.A. It is true that he works longer hours than the hit-man, but, in compensation, he does not need to have the degree of courage that is requisite to shoot a man in the back from ambush on a dark night.

could not resist the opportunity to spit again in the faces of his stupid American cattle by affirming that the measure of intelligence is willingness to believe the Kikes' absurd Holofoax.) Sheenies foamed at the mouth with venom and uttered their usual wails about the evil of a 'racism' that questions the immeasurable superiority of their own divinely-ordained Master Race. The professional con men, commonly called politicians, of the so-called Republican Party, which Duke might lead to victory in Louisiana, reviled the man who was, by political tradition, their own candidate. But all this was to be expected. It was a result that is produced automatically whenever there is danger that the American boobs might come to their senses, and should not detain us here.

Confirmations

Duke's remarkable success in becoming a serious candidate for gubernatorial power in a populous state is proof, if any be needed, that the only way by which Americans can obtain a chance to vote for a candidate of their own is by imitating the poor boys of the past century who succeeded in attending a circus by finding unguarded places at which they could crawl under the canvas of the tent. Americans who wish to have a candidate of their own must find openings in the façade of their state's electoral system and crawl through them before the negligent supervisors notice what is being done and close the fissures they should have been guarding.

Duke succeeded in entering politics by finding a parish in which the agents of our rulers were complacent and negligent, assuming that the boobs would be content to be amused and bemused by the usual routine dance-act performed by Tweedledum and Tweedledee. Duke saw his opportunity and crawled under the canvas. He was thus able to procure a nomination in one wing of the ruling party before he could be suppressed.²

2. I described this sequence of events in greater detail in *Liberty Bell*, February 1990.

Greater vigilance will doubtless be exercised in the future, but there may still occur some opportunities for boys to crawl into the circus tent. Henceforth, however, they will be very rare. And it is unlikely that anyone can repeat Duke's feat. For reasons which will become apparent below, his campaign will, in all probability, be the last of its kind in this country.

Duke's comparative success should be effective proof—if there is still need of proof that the day dawns in the east—that, as I pointed out in my long article in *Liberty Bell*, February 1990, attempts to form an American political party are simply nugatory. No "third" (i.e., second) party now has the slightest chance of appearing on the ballot of any populous state—probably no chance anywhere—and hence not even a chance to waste more of its dupes' contributions before undergoing an ignominious and risible defeat at the polls.

As recently as thirty years ago, there was a reasonable chance that a new party might conceivably succeed, but that time is long past: the loopholes in state legislation have been plugged and the composition of the electorate has changed. Today, a projected new party has not the slightest chance of even appearing on the ballot in any state, and the promoters of such illusory parties must know that, if they are sufficiently intelligent to write intelligible letters.

The common excuse that such futile efforts may provide publicity favorable to American interests is, at best, dubious. American media of communication, when not openly operated by Sheenies, are run by the Sheenies' hirelings, and will simply ignore American promotions, or, if compelled to take notice of one, will do so with ridicule and slander.

The election in Louisiana conclusively exposed the sham of opposition between "Republican" and "Democratic" parties, which are merely the two arms of the same feral monster. There can exist in fact between them only so much rivalry and antagonism as exists between your right and left hands. That was made obvious by several recent events, some of which I mentioned in February 1990.

The election in Louisiana was another proof of the solidarity of the politicians who are employed to keep the boobs amused and

create an illusion that there are significant political contests.³ The ruling party could properly be called Communist, if that name had not somehow come to connote the specific trappings of the rulers of Soviet Russia, which were recently discarded so that American boobs would willingly finance the same thing under another name in Russia, as they long have done in what was once their own country.⁴ Since it will be convenient to have a specific designation of the political party to which our real rulers have ostensibly given political responsibility, it will be well to invent some appropriate designation. Perhaps 'Demopublican' would be a good term. It would have the advantage of calling to mind the 'publicans' who are so uniformly detested in the Christians' appendix to the Jews' popular story-book.

The foregoing reminders of political realities should be supererogatory, but it may perhaps be worthwhile to point out that the realities were again unmistakably demonstrated in Louisiana.

Practical Politics

It is the consensus of quite a few judicious and impartial observers that if the election in Louisiana had been held two weeks earlier, Duke would have been elected, and that if the White people's candidate had been anyone but Duke, he would have been elected on 16 November. I accept that opinion, though with less confidence that it is unexceptionable.

3. There are, to be sure, personal rivalries within both wings of the ruling party, just as there are rivalries within the Mafia, a similar though much smaller organization. At the lower levels there are real contests between persons seeking employment in the gang by campaigning for some minor office and thus demonstrating their ability to cozen voters. I need not add that there are still some candidates for local offices (mayor, state's attorney, county clerk, etc.) who are sincere in their purposes, are not infrequently elected, and may survive in small towns and thinly populated regions, which the Demopublicans think it not worthwhile to loot on the local level, and are content to plunder on the state and Federal levels.

4. As a discerning German writer observed a few years ago, the Americans' habit of lying to themselves enables them to profess horror at Communism in Russia while practicing it themselves at home, using a superficially different terminology.

It behooves us, therefore, to inquire about the blunders by which Duke may have contributed to his own defeat.

One error, which some observers think to have been of some importance, was inevitable. I trust that henceforth every White man who aspires to lead a political organization, however minuscule, will take it for granted that among his most ardent supporters will be one or more agents of the enemy, who will continuously report to their employers his resources, his plans, and any secrets with which they may have been entrusted, always ready to betray and denounce him publicly when they can do so most effectively.⁵

The one really important and debatable question about Duke's performance is the expediency of his hypocrisy. Did he lose more votes than he gained by his obviously spurious apologies for his past activities and pretense that he regretted his 'youthful mistakes'?

His gravest blunder was his attempt to use religion to entice voters. Today, Christianity in politics, like arsenic in coffee, is *never* salubrious.

By pretending to have become a Christian, Duke alienated rational men, whether or not they believed him. If they imagined that he had really become superstitious, they thought him too weak-minded to be trusted with a responsible office. If they recognized the pretense as mere bait for voters, they recoiled from a man who was as unscrupulous a liar as ordinary politicians.

Christians, if not simple-minded, naturally suspected the too tempestive 'conversion,' but were, on the whole, even more offended than the sceptics. They found themselves in the same dilemma, and if

5. A decade or more ago, a 'Neo-Nazi' (i.e., intelligent and honest White man) held a convention of his organization to which only a few of his followers came. A friend of mine attended the meeting and tried to estimate the composition of the small audience. His rule is that whenever five men come together to plan for the survival of our race, one will be an agent of the Federal Bureau of Intimidation, keeping watch on the restive cattle, one will be an agent of the Mossad, keeping watch on the watcher, and one will be an opportunist, ready to sell out at the first good offer. The remaining two, he concluded, thus necessarily become babes in the woods. The larger the attendance, the more spies and, if the movement is thought to have any potential, *agents provocateurs*.

they were satisfied of his insincerity, they had strong religious reasons for disapproving of such duplicity and even for regarding it as a manifestation and proof of evil intent.

Furthermore, Duke professed to have become, almost overnight, a "born again" Christian, using a phrase that is almost confined to "fundamentalist" Protestant sects.⁶ He thus, whether thought sincere or recognized as a pretender, gratuitously offended all Roman Catholics, who, remember, form the majority of the White population of Louisiana. That was like singing "Mademoiselle from Armentières" or "Auprès de ma blonde" at a convention of the League for Sexual Morality. It will not matter whether you are believed to have actually had the adventures described in the later stanzas.

The pretense was almost equally detrimental in its effect on Protestants. It was especially offensive to the clergy of the large and established Protestant churches, who have accepted the Marxian Reformation. They are, almost without exception, the knowing or unthinking hirelings of our enemies. They hypocritically profess a religion based on a book they admit to be full of lies, and befuddle their audiences with a glutinous treacle of humanitarian gibberish that conceals the Jews' deadly poison dissolved in it. They vend to their dozing congregations a doctrine of the divinely-ordained inferiority of the Aryan race, and their heroes are such murderers as Mandela, whom they use their dupes' money to subsidize. They dream of seeing gloriously bloody massacres of the White dolts who pay their salaries. At the first suggestion that Aryans are not an inferior species born to serve the Master Race and the anthropoid garbage that God's Race use as one of their principal weapons against us, the venal fakirs in the up-to-date holiness business have fits. They spontaneously go into a *haka (haiku)*, the war dance of the Maoris, howling, leaping, gesticulating, and sticking out their tongues to daunt their adversaries. It was easy for them to expose, in terms of the hokum

6. Duke is a man of some education, and it is therefore conceivable, though unlikely, that he privately used "born again" as a sly pun. The phrase obviously is equivalent to 'twice born,' *dvija* in Sanskrit, and according to the basic religion of India, on which all the many Hindu sects agree, every Aryan is, by definition, *dvija*.

they were vending, how impious was the spurious 'conversion' that Duke claimed to have experienced.

He fared little better with the "Fundamentalists" whom he evidently most wanted to influence. His brand new coat of many colors served only to antagonize many of them. Some of his erstwhile supporters, who were almost certainly sincere in their devotion to the survival of our race, repudiated and denounced him because he had bought the wrong brand of Jesus.

Christianity has aptly been called a blind denial of reality and a revolt against Nature. It is not remarkable, therefore, that its votaries, with very few exceptions, are incapable of subordinating their emotional fixations to an urgent need to act for the survival of their manifestly endangered and probably doomed race and its civilization.⁷

What can be said to the highly select and mentally alert readers of *Liberty Bell* cannot advantageously be told to the general public. Various polls indicate that between 80% and 90% of the present population believe, or claim to believe, that somewhere in the welkin above the clouds they have a Big Daddy who might conceivably do something for them sometime. There seem to be no means of determining whether these percentages apply to the Aryans, the valuable part of the population. I should like to believe that their religiosity is less endemic, but I hazard no opinion.

Obviously, it is expedient, it is imperative, for a political candidate carefully to avoid all offense to Christians, and to treat them with

7. My little booklet, *Christianity and the Survival of the West* (first edition, 1973; second edition, with new preface and added postscript, 1978; reprinted, 1987; temporarily out-of-print, both in this country and South Africa), was a last attempt to persuade Christians that the survival of our race, including their own progeny, should take precedence over theological beliefs and animosities. A very few, including a few clergymen, understood, but the several publications of the booklet brought me chiefly letters that assured me that Jesus would take care of everything or pointed out that the Roman Catholics are spawn of Satan or revealed to me the crucial fact that we Aryans are really Yahweh's Chosen and the heroes of the "Old Testament"! I vaguely recall a letter of some fourteen closely-typewritten pages that proved that we Aryans belong to the tribe of Manasseh instead of Judah!

the respect they deserve, for most of them are indeed respectable and worthy persons. But it is wildly imprudent to meddle with irreconcilable sectarian differences, and it is sheer folly to court one comparatively small faction at the expense of all the others.

Oi! Dose awful Kluxers!

One of the youthful misdeeds for which Duke in his campaign ostentatiously professed repentance and contrition was his association with a Ku Klux Klan.

In 1972, as I recall, Duke took over or organized a Ku Klux Klan in Louisiana, naturally appointing himself the Grand Wizard,⁸ publishing a little periodical called the *Klan Crusader*, and issuing a manifesto that won him the public approbation of Mr. Richard Cotten, who was at that time the foremost spokesman of the American cause through his broadcasts over many radio stations, from which he purchased time with funds sent him by his supporters, and who had been able to defeat the Sheenies' Defamation League when it sought to have his broadcasts prohibited as not *kosher*. Mr. Cotten predicted that Duke was a young man who would go far, as indeed he should with such support.

At one time I took the trouble of ascertaining how many Ku Klux Klans were operating and competing in each of three southern states. I do not recall the total for Louisiana, but it was at least seven or eight and may have been eleven or twelve. Most of them, infiltrated, subverted, and persecuted by the rulers of the United States, ended in bankruptcy, scandal, and loud recriminations, but only a prolonged, difficult, and expensive investigation would fix the gravamen of responsibility or guilt in any one instance.

I do not now remember which Knights of the Ku Klux Klan was Duke's, nor do I precisely recall the circumstances of its dissolution. He was ceremoniously expelled from one of the older Klans of which he may not then have been a member. Unlike the Klans that hoped to avoid attention from the poison-pen press, Duke, who was a liter-

8. The rank just below that of Imperial Wizard, who is in theory the supreme director of all Klans, as modern holders of that office never are.

ate, adroit, and persuasive speaker and writer, sought publicity for his organization, and he certainly alarmed our enemies.⁹ A visit to England netted him considerable notoriety on both sides of the Atlantic, since he proclaimed an intent to establish a British branch of his Klan and ostentatiously appeared in its regalia; he was seized and deported by the British police on the orders of a government that obviously feared lest Duke might arouse some common sense in the dim wits of its White cattle.

After his enforced return to the United States, he came to the conclusion that his talents required a wider scope, such as would be provided by the National Association for the Advancement of White People, which he then founded and continues to head, except in name, and in 1980 he retired from what had been his Klan. He claimed to have resigned in disgust at the stolid stupidity of the 'red necks' who composed most of the membership of the various Klans.¹⁰

Duke's withdrawal from his Klan was given other explanations. There was a report that he had been offered \$35,000 for the membership list, doubtless by an open or disguised agent of the Federal Bureau of Intimidation, Mossad, or the Defamation League. Whether or not he accepted that offer depended on the source of the report.

I can neither affirm nor deny the veracity of a story that was circulated in "right wing" circles and believed by some unprejudiced

9. For example, he was the subject of an expert pus-job in the widely-circulated pornographic magazine called *Playboy*, published by a Kike who attracted some attention with his private 707 airplane, painted black and called "The Flying Whorehouse." The well-compounded slime was entitled "The Butttdown Terror of David Duke," and, to sustain the interest of readers, it was continued through many pages, interlaced with photographs of nude women and of nude men who were exhibiting their penises for the admiration of fashionably-dressed audiences of modernized women.

10. I have a copy of his undated announcement of his resignation. It is dignified, a well-reasoned and cogent analysis of the existing situation, including the effects of the idiotic in-fighting among Klans and of the slime perpetually vomited by the jewspapers, by which many naïve Americans are influenced, even today. It transmits the power of his office to his successor, and ends with the pledge, "I will never publicly denigrate the Ku Klux Klan, or its legitimate leaders."

observers. It was said that Duke, before his resignation, had arranged a secret meeting with a man named Wilkinson, the head of another Klan. Wilkinson received him in a hotel room and listened to Duke's offer to sell his Klan for a large sum of money. There followed prolonged haggling over the price, during which Wilkinson confined himself to asking questions and making non-committal comments to elicit further proof of Duke's cynicism. Wilkinson finally refused to purchase, even at a 'rock-bottom' price, and Duke then discovered that Wilkinson had treacherously arranged to have the interview recorded on hidden microphones and photographed by a concealed camera. I now regret that I then made no effort to verify the story, which did not astonish or particularly interest me. Had I been younger, I should have deemed the conduct of both men reprehensible and been shocked by it, but I had participated in the John Birch Society until I discovered its secret supervisors and resigned from it, and for more than a quarter of a century I had observed the numerous patriotic and pseudo-patriotic organizations of the "right-wing," most of which sprang up like wild flowers and withered as quickly. Many of these organizations, although purportedly designed to oppose "the Communists" or, more candidly, the Jews, were principally engaged during their brief life in violent polemics against each other, making reciprocal allegations of dishonesty and treason that may or not have been true on *both* sides. The reported conference between Duke and Wilkinson seemed to me only normal and commonplace in such activities.

Since I neglected to check the story at the time, I can only record my uncertainty and give Duke the benefit of the doubt. Let us assume here that the report was false and proceed on that basis.

Duke could properly have expressed regret that he had devoted so much time and energy to an operation that failed, and, if such was his mature judgement, he could properly apologize for having mismanaged it or having mistaken the conditions and situation at that time and thus misdirected his efforts on behalf of our race. But in his campaign oratory, if he was correctly reported in the press, he confessed to a youthful sin and asked indulgence for it.

Rational men immediately asked themselves the obvious question. Was it a sin to espouse (however unsuccessfully) the cause of the White race? Was it wicked to claim for our race the right to possess, control, and govern for its own advantage the half of a continent it had taken from the savages?¹¹ If so, then why shouldn't Americans acquiesce in their present slavery and humbly hope their owners will throw them scraps from their table, as promised in the doctrine with which the Ebionites tried to enlist degenerate *goyim*.¹²

Duke was again impaled on both horns of a dilemma and undoubtedly alienated many of his whilom supporters. If his remorse was sincere, he was no longer their champion; if it was feigned, he was patently dishonest. He probably assumed that they would recognize his recantation as a political subterfuge to fool many stupidly sentimental or brainwashed persons into voting for him, but many of his followers had the Aryan (Nordic) disdain for meanness and deceit.

The question is, did he gain more than he lost by that charade? I do not know the answer, but I am inclined to guess that his duplicity was at least one reason why he was repudiated by a majority of the persons who had made his career possible in the parish that elected him to the legislature.

11. Muddle-headed sentimentalists bemoan such conquests, just as they, under the baton of their Marxist directors, wailed in chorus about "colonialism," since their minds are not sufficiently active to perceive that the only valid titles to territory anywhere in the world were bestowed by conquest and occupation. I have repeatedly offered to believe in the sincerity of the yowling "Liberals" as soon as even one of them has shown that he believes what he says and demonstrates his moral unwillingness to receive what he describes as stolen goods: he will kill his wife and children and then commit suicide, after leaving a will that bequeaths all his property to the nearest Indian tribe. So far, I have not heard of a practicing "Liberal."

12. Cf. *Matth.* 15.20-28; *Marc.* 7-26-28; whence it appears that the famous Jesus, a good Ebionite at that point, was wont to show contemptuous kindness to *goyim* who humbly confessed themselves to be dogs couched at the feet of the Master Race. Over the centuries, a great many Christians must have cast their eyes on these passages, but the meaning evidently failed to percolate through the scar-tissue that enclosed their encapsulated minds.

It is true that the name of the Ku Klux Klan in itself aroused resentment or fear in ignorant minds. The Klan was revived in the 1920s and enlisted a large number of members and sympathizers, chiefly from the unsophisticated lower classes, who, less insulated from quotidian reality than the better educated and more prosperous classes, sensed that their nation was falling under alien domination. The Klan's propaganda was defective. For one thing, they stigmatized and excluded Catholics, carrying on the old British fear of sectaries who were subject to the dictates of an alien and hostile monarch in Rome. That was not unreasonable in the Seventeenth Century, but in the Twentieth it was beating a dead donkey.¹³

The Klan in the 1920s attracted some persons who were not uneducated, but it also attracted opportunists¹⁴ and, of course, enemy agents. There appears to have been some dishonesty, and several officers of the Klan were convicted of real or simulated offenses and imprisoned, but again it is impossible to distinguish, without long investigation, between guilt and the work of clever saboteurs and perjurers. What ruined the Klan in the 1920s was the concerted outpouring of derision and filth by the newspapers. It must be remembered that in that period the Americans, although they were beginning to realize that professional liars had herded them like cattle

13. It may be relevant to note that Duke's Klan in 1973 specifically admitted Catholics, thus antagonizing some of his competitors. As for the 1920s, one should remember that *The Menace* and similar rabble-rousing newspapers were still spreading not only sensational stories about the sexual immorality of Catholic clergy and ecclesiastics, which was contrasted with the piously ascetic purity of all Protestants, but especially fantastic tales about Catholic plans for an armed insurrection and *coup d'état* in the United States. These were credited by ignorant and unthinking persons, much as the Sheenies' Holofoax is accepted today, but they were not so implausible to believing Christians, who, if Protestants, had the highest religious authority for an unshakable conviction that the Pope and all his followers were Satanists, diabolical agents of the supernatural source of all evil.

14. E.g., the Hugo Black who later became a Justice of the Supreme Court. He seems to have been only a scallawag and scoundrel, but there were persistent reports that he had committed several murders and was therefore subject to blackmail by the persons who knew where the bodies were buried.

into a war against their own kindred and their own interests, still cherished the illusion that the newspapers were, on the whole, independent and veracious, and they usually believed what they read.¹⁵

The Alternative

The Klan of the 1920s was really irrelevant to Duke's problem. Instead of defending himself with a suspect repentance, he could have attacked his opponents by merely stating the historical truth that Ku Klux Klan had, in the bitter aftermath of the invasion of the South in 1861, heroically preserved the South from becoming what the scabrous gang of Republicans intended, a vast and stinking slum filled with diseased and mindless mongrels.

I have no doubt but that the shysters of "Education," in the South as elsewhere, had for decades zealously injected hallucinogenic lies into the unformed minds of their victims in the public schools, but the historical record cannot have been entirely effaced.¹⁶

Duke had a perfect opportunity to take pride in the tradition of the Klan. In New Orleans there must still persist memories of the reign of terror when that hapless city fell under the despotic control

15. There were, of course, a few who knew better. As a youth I was acquainted with a man who had gone to a friend, the editor of the leading newspaper in a fairly large city, and asked why he was attacking the Klan with preposterous piffle that implied that true "Americanism" dictated the repudiation of American principles and denigration of men who, however untutored, were rather courageously affirming loyalty to their nation. The editor's explanation was succinct: "Boss's orders."

16. In the middle 1950s, as I recall, at a reception that followed a lecture on a scholarly subject that I had given in Richmond, I complained to two prominent Virginians that the South had grievously and perhaps disastrously failed to insist that the factual history of the so-called "Civil War" be taught in the schools that were financed by Southern taxpayers. They agreed politely, but without conviction. I was dismayed by the confidence of so many present that nothing untoward could happen in Virginia, where "we know how to manage niggers," although there might be trouble in the raw newer states, such as Mississippi and Louisiana, where the White population lacked the culture, experience, and sagacity of the upper classes in Virginia—a state which, I notice, *now* has a nigger governor!

of General Benjamin "Beast" Butler,¹⁷ a loathsome creature whose crudity made him conspicuous even among the leaders of the Republican Party in 1865. He not only did his best to encourage rape of White women in New Orleans and himself murdered White men of good family, but, having risen from poverty by becoming a very clever and very corrupt lawyer, he distinguished himself as a coward, a bogus soldier,¹⁸ an utterly incompetent commander, a thief, a murderer, an arsonist, a traitor, a blackmailer, an embezzler, a swindling capitalist,¹⁹ and, of course, a sadist in his relations with women.

Despite all the brainwashing by the hirelings of our vicious enemies, the South cannot have entirely forgotten a pod of venom, called Karl Schurz, that escaped from Germany in 1849 and became one of the founders of the Republican Party,²⁰ when it, the usual alliance between alien invaders, greedy criminals, and crackpots whose minds

17. I must again remark that by applying the word 'beast' to such creatures as Butler, we slander and defame all quadrupeds, who are incapable of such depravity and crime. It is only natural that all the fearsome beasts of myth and fiction, from Grendel in *Beowulf* to Smaug, the dragon in Tolkien's *Hobbit*, have to be endowed with human characteristics to make them truly evil. Butler's career is reluctantly described by Robert Werlich in his *"Beast" Butler*, (Washington, D.C., Quaker Press, 1962). Some even more unsavory details could be added.

18. He was without military experience, and owed his factitious rank as General to political appointment by the Republican gangsters, most of whom were somewhat less blatant than he in their criminal careers. Some of his concepts of military strategy would have been discreditable in a ten-year-old boy. He, with the approbation of the gangsters in power in Washington, claimed credit for the capture of New Orleans, with which he, cowering in an encampment from which he did not move until after the victory had been won, had nothing to do.

19. One of his corporations supplied overcoats to the Northern armies, by arrangement, of course, with the Republican government. His admitted profits were around 65%, and his shoddy overcoats were described, graphically though hyperbolically, by the common soldiers who had to wear them and affirmed that the overcoats would wash off in a good rain.

20. Even the name was stolen from the American Republican Party, which was then being disrupted by members who stupidly listened to the rant of the Abolitionists.

festered with righteousness and blood-lust, was organized in 1855 to contrive a wonderfully lucrative and gloriously bloody war. Schurz, who is called a German although the few pictures of him show a remarkable likeness to Leib Bronstein, alias Trotsky, attached himself to Lincoln, for whom he vigorously campaigned, and was, like Butler, later transformed into a General by presidential order.

This appalling creature proposed a law condemning White women in the South who refused to "marry" (i.e., copulate with) a nigger who tapped them on the shoulder to spend years in prison, unless they were able to persuade a Federal "judge" that they had a valid reason for evading their Christian duty. Even in the emotional frenzy the Republicans contrived in 1865,²¹ they did not dare enact this humanitarian law at that time, and it is probably being reserved for inclusion in the "Civil Rights" Act of 1997 or 1998. It is, of course, only a logical and even necessary preparation for the Integration half-witted Americans have been made to want.

An American in whom manhood is not entirely withered must hang his head in shame as he records the shocking fact that both Butler and Schurz lived to die natural deaths many years later. It was only a matter of course that under the Republican government they both condignly attained various high political offices and dignities before their venom was exhausted in 1893 and 1906 respectively.

The dissolution of the American Republic and the invasion of the South in 1861, with its consequences, enormous slaughter, irreversible genetic impoverishment of the nation, and the devastation of half of the country, must rank as one of the greatest crimes of recorded history, and forever debars Americans from pretending to a moral

21. The assassination of Lincoln was a political masterpiece, and should be taken as a model by the C.I.A. in its studies of ways to spread "democracy." Its assassination of Jackanapes Kennedy was, by comparison, amateurish. This is not to say that the assassination of Lincoln was perfectly carried out and without some slight slips, which betrayed the plot, but they were probably the result of mere chance and unforeseen coincidences. It would be rash to blame Stanton, the Secretary of War who was in charge of arrangements on the spot, for such mischances as Booth's miscalculation in his doubtless practiced leap to the stage, which broke his leg and led to a series of other mischances.

superiority over Genghiz Khan, Hulagu, Attila, and other barbarians of comparable repute.²²

The horrors of the subsequent terror of compounded atrocities, called "Reconstruction" with characteristic falsehood, with the unspeakable suffering sadistically imposed on the survivors of what had been the most cultivated and civilized part of the nation by the scabrous gang of enriched but still greedy thieves, hate-crazed lunatics, and disgusting degenerates²³ who ruled the Republican Party, are almost beyond belief. The designs of those blots on humanity were defeated by the heroism of the men who valiantly risked their lives to preserve our race and a vestige of civilization in the Ku Klux Klan and its affiliates. Their memory should be honored by White men everywhere, but particularly in the South, which they preserved.

I cannot but believe that if Duke, instead of behaving in a manner that sometimes reminded one of a small boy whose ball had broken a window, had met the issue openly and honestly, reason and manhood are not so nearly extinct in Louisiana that he would not have received the additional 10% of the White vote that would have given him victory, despite the record marshalling and herding of niggers to the polls.

Such is my belief. I do not live in Louisiana and have not been in that state recently, but I hope that men of discernment who were on the scene and witnessed events day by day will make a reasoned estimate of my conjecture.

22. Lord Palmerston at first refused to credit the news from across the Atlantic, maintaining (correctly) that a civilized people would be incapable of such outrage. A young man with an interest in historical study could earn high honors by devoting years to research to establish, so far as possible, the rôle of the Sheenies in contriving the "Civil War" from which they so richly profited. He would, of course, permanently debar himself from employment in the fraudulent diploma-factories that are now called colleges and universities.

23. E.g., the infamous Thaddeus Stevens, a misshapen creature who hated White women and was so degenerate that he preferred to copulate with female niggers, whom he could treat as mere chattels, entirely at his mercy. He is plausibly suspected of having avoided public disgrace as a young man by murdering a negress whom he had made pregnant.

No one wins by dodging

Whatever the expediency of paltering about the Klan, one must wonder at Duke's decision not to exploit other issues that could have aroused the support he needed.

The recent "Civil Rights" legislation, intended to ruin every American proprietor of a business, was delayed by a factitious disagreement between the War Lord and the Den of Thieves²⁴ and thus timed to prevent Duke from exploiting fully its frank proclamation of White Inferiority, but could he not have at least mentioned it effectively on the eve of the election?

The issue could at least have served as a defence against the campaign that was timed for the last fortnight before the election, and which, in the opinion of some observers, was decisive.

It is said, I know not how accurately, that many large corporations, which, even if they are still owned by Americans, are by their nature without principle, threatened their agents and employees in Louisiana with a drastic reduction of their staffs and activities or even withdrawal from the state, if Louisiana elected a governor who was not hostile to White men and women.²⁵ There were certainly very plausible threats of massive reprisals from the Comintern in Washington. It was not signed by the War Lord until 21 November, and until that time there were rumors, believed by the gullible, that he wanted to show mercy to his White subjects. Needless to say, the obscene show put on in the Senate was designed to distract attention from that impending act of undisguised oppression and also from Bushy's disarmament of the United States, perhaps in preparation for a military invasion of this hapless country. The clowning Senators and their stooges in the well-staged debate about a nomination to the Revolutionary Tribunal did engross the attention of placidly feckless Americans and absorbed their interest so completely that even a week later (a long time in American minds) some were still arguing about which nigger lied the most—as though that mattered!

25. One is reminded of the action of the large banks which, in 1940, obtained the Republican nomination for a stooge named Wendell Wilkie instead of a man who would represent American interests, by threatening to call loans or force foreclosures and other forms of economic ruin against delegates at the Republican convention who did not fall into line with the purposes of the war-mongers.

ton: Louisiana's mouth would be repelled from the ever-flowing Federal teat, terrorists would be sent into the state further to harass the White subjects, and every form of economic pressure and sabotage would be used to induce general bankruptcy.

This campaign of fright was doubtless effective, for, as we all know, the only true god of the Americans is incarnate in the scraps of intrinsically worthless paper they use in place of money, and they have acquired the Jewish habit of doing anything that is not perilous in the service of their god.

That is true, but (a) Louisiana still contains a large number of men and women who own, or imagine that they own, independent businesses; if their attention had been called to legislation that will make their existence impossible, they would surely have been sufficiently rational to want to save themselves; and (b) even the "corporation men," whom some think were the decisive factor, could surely have seen that legislated White Inferiority would eventually put most of them out on the street with nothing to meet the payments on their many mortgages, since they have almost all acquired the American addiction to living perpetually in debt. (And furthermore, as everyone now awake knows, the economic débâcle is now inevitable and will result in chaos, including the race-war the Kikes have long planned; there is only the question of how long our rulers will delay announcement in order to suck a little more blood from the boobs.)

The boobs in Louisiana were further frightened by threats that New Orleans would be deprived of the profits derived from tourists and the blabber-fests called conventions. The threats were emphasized by reminders of how the filthy little twerps called "Liberals" tried to boycott Arizona, when the Governor of that state had the integrity to refuse to revere the stinking reputation of a liar, thief, and Communist agent named King, whom the C.I.A. used to incite race-riots in many parts of the United States, where pavid governors failed to employ the National Guard for one of the purposes for which it was established.

Duke could have pointed out the obvious fact that the best way to attract tourists and persons who enjoy "conventions" is to make

greater provision for their personal safety. I have heard from a man who visited New Orleans a month or two ago before the election and was mugged and robbed by a pair of niggers while he was waiting for a taxicab on a street near the center of the city at ten o'clock in the evening. The first policemen whom he saw while limping back to his hotel (he no longer could pay a cab) were niggers, and he wisely, though perhaps unnecessarily, decided not to risk arrest and further injury. He is not likely—and his friends are not likely—to visit New Orleans hereafter.

Again, since the War Lord had denounced him, Duke could well have called attention to Bushy's treasonable destruction of the nuclear weapons that are our only defence against the major nuclear powers, Russia and Israel.

One could list some minor issues about which Duke was silent, probably to his disadvantage, but what is the use?

The Verdict

If the foregoing appraisal of political realities is valid in its application to Louisiana, there is abundant evidence to show that Duke lost the election through his own blunders, his own tergiversation, perhaps his own pusillanimity. Furthermore, I am reliably informed that he ignored the advice of men of long experience in the politics of Louisiana, but that was only normal. While Duke was still a Grand Wizard, a prominent man in whose judgement I have every confidence had a long interview with him and reported that he had witnessed an "ego-trip" that went far beyond anything he had seen in the various political leaders with whom he was acquainted.

The evidence will certainly convince many of Duke's erstwhile supporters that he made those blunders with malice aforethought, that he was a turn-coat, in short, that he betrayed them.

Before we endorse that verdict, let us remember that, as Aeschylus, Sophocles, Cicero, and Seneca have reminded us, *cuiusvis hominis est errare—humanum est*. You and I, in our wisdom, would not have made those mistakes—certainly not!—but are we quite fully assured that if we

had had the stamina to run for office in this crazed ochlocracy, our flawless judgement would not have erred at some time when we were fatigued and perhaps exhausted by the continual ordeal of public appearances, the constant need for vigilance, and the sheer stress of perpetual concern with all the financial and personal factors that called for decision, and when we were surrounded by the discordant voices of clamorous advisers?

Mistakes are to be expected in every human activity. The question is whether Duke's errors, some in a strategy that must have been planned long before and unhurriedly, were too numerous to admit of that apology. That is a question you must decide for yourself.

L'Envoi

I have said that in all probability the election in Louisiana is the last of its kind that we shall see in the United States. It taught Americans a lesson that must have taken many of them by surprise.

On 15 November, the day before the election, the *Des Moines Register* published the names and location of all the persons in Iowa who had sent contributions, ranging from \$5 to \$1000, to Duke's campaign fund. As a gentleman who sent me a photocopy from that dirty rag remarked, the publisher of the list "obviously hopes some of these good folk will be visited by thugs—members of a racial minority—and will be beaten and robbed for daring to give money to an anti-establishment candidate." But there is more to it than that.

The contributors are not only singled out for violence by niggers eager to exercise their Civil Rights on the hated race that was so stupid as to let them vote and is now reduced to working ever harder to satisfy their appetites, subject to open threats (as in Milwaukee) that if the boobs don't give them more money, the niggers will start killing the stupid animals.

The contributors are exposed to reprisals from their Jewish masters, probably through attacks on their income and financial assaults on their property, and from Bushy's terrorists, ranging from Infernal Revenue (to which the befuddled Americans subjected themselves

with the White Slave Act in 1913)²⁶ to the Federal Bureau of Intimidation, the C.I.A., gangs of Federal Marshals (who have carried out several successful murders of insubordinate Americans), and the corps of perjurers who can convict anyone of anything.

I mention the vicious publication in Des Moines because it was the first from which I was sent a cutting, immediately after the election. In Springfield, Illinois, the *Journal-Register* exposed the vile wretches in its territory who had dared to support a candidate who had not been certified as *kosher*. I have been promised cuttings from newspapers in other states, and I think it a safe assumption that in every state journalistic stool-pigeons have put the finger on the Americans in its area who were guilty of entertaining hopes for their own degraded race.

It remains to be seen what reprisals will be visited on the sinners who were disobedient to Lord Bushy and his godly masters. You may be sure that the reprisals will not be reported as such by the press that hopes to see them carried out.

Some of the good people who now find themselves set up as targets are surprised, I am sure. They were unaware of the risk they took when they sent Duke a check or money order. As James Madison pointed out when the short-lived American Republic (1789-1861) was established, "if the laws be so voluminous that they cannot be read, or so incoherent that they cannot be understood," the result is tyranny, whatever the political theory in vogue.²⁷

26. According to experts, the latest Income Tax Act is full of traps for the unwary, and there is a good chance that anyone who has a decent income and has not employed a competent expert to make out his report to his owners will have inadvertently fallen into some trap when making his way through the bewildering maze of rules, now more complicated than ever, to compute what part of his earnings his masters will permit him to keep for himself.

27. Sometime in the 1930s the *American Mercury* published an article on the effects of the Americans' insane multiplication of legislation. If a young man entering a police force at that time had been required to memorize all the laws he was expected to enforce, he would have been able to go on duty for only four or five years before he was retired as overage. Since that time, the boobs have elected crooks to multiply the laws enormously, and today the hypothetical policeman could not complete a fourth of his task before he died of senility. The same is true of all other forms of legislation.

Americans are so stupid! They subject themselves to every scoundrel who professes good intentions. They nodded with approval when the Federal government tied them down with a law requiring that all contributions to political candidates be reported and identified by the recipients. The boobs were told, of course, that the purpose of the law was to "fight corruption in politics," and could not see that its real purpose was to protect the masters of corruption by exposing the supporters of candidates not endorsed by the Demopublican gang.²⁸ The same boobs acquiesced recently in a tyrannical law subjecting them to the "search and seizure" so reprehended by the framers of the Constitution. The pretext, of course, was a "war on drugs"—to be waged by the great wholesale vendors of cocaine, heroine, and the like.

Hereafter, someone may find, as did Duke, an unguarded spot at which he can crawl under the canvas and into the political circus, but if he does, he can expect no support. Duke's escapade will have made all potential contributors aware of the danger of sending the candidate a cheque or money order, and few, if any, will be so imprudent as to take such a risk. Some in desperation might think of delivering currency, giving a fictitious address, but even that will not work. As *Criminal Politics* has repeatedly warned us in recent months, the Federal Reserves' substitute for money is now being printed with an electronically detectable code concealed in the paper. Any scrap of paper marked \$100, and eventually perhaps even \$20, can thus be traced to the bank that issued it and to the depositor who drew it out,

28. The law also limits to a few thousand dollars the amount of contributions by any individual, but you must not suppose that the law hampers the Master Race. Some years ago, Senator Percy, who had been an obsequious "Liberal," was so imprudent as to suggest that there might be a limit to the amount of work Americans are obliged to do for the Holy Land. An irate Sheeny immediately rolled in from California and dispensed cash, officially reported at \$1,500,000, but rumored to amount to twice that sum, to teach Percy—and, by example, all Senators who might be tempted to have mercy on the boobs who elected them—that Aryan curs must not bark without permission from their masters. Percy was, of course, defeated in the election. But who would dare be such a vile 'Nazi' as to object to such holy work?

who will be obliged to account for the way by which it got into the hands of a 'Neo-Nazi.'²⁹

Americans are now being made to perceive what they have done to themselves. They are prisoners in the country that once was theirs. They have enslaved themselves to alien and ruthless masters. They are helpless. They have made themselves helpless. They gayly put the noose about their own necks; they deserve to be hanged. And Jack Ketch is waiting for them.

29. You must also consider "Social Security," which was devised both to inflict additional taxation (the funds thus collected were, of course, promptly embezzled by the Den of Thieves) and to number the tax-paying animals, whose acts can thus be entered into the vast data base in mammoth computers that keep track of every animal by its serial number. Electronic identity cards are now being tested and improved in Southeast Asia, and when forced on the American boobs will record all of an animal's vital characteristics, including the amount of credit allowed him for permitted personal expenses, which he can use by presenting the card for any purchase, the amount of which will be immediately deducted from his allowance. This governmental "credit card" will replace the Federal Reserve's fake "money," and, of course, provide the data bank with a record of even the slightest movements of the livestock.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. Which Way Western Man? is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of Which Way Western Man? send \$17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Reprints of "The Failure in Louisiana" are available at the following prices: 10 for \$8.00 - 100 for \$60.00 - 500 for \$250.00 - 1000 for \$450.00 + postage. Sample copy of Liberty Bell, \$5.00. LBP, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE NEW WORLD ORDER

As we all know, Bushy is using his American thralls to force on the world a New World Order of which the main outlines have long been known. Perhaps it will be well to remind ourselves of an authoritative description of it thirty years ago, which some of us may have forgotten.

The weekly magazine *Look*, which had a circulation of eight million before it ceased publication, invited a number of national "leaders" to describe in 1962 what they believed the world would be like a quarter of a century later. The answers, published in the issue dated 16 January 1962, were, for the most part, superficial or evasive, but a specific and perhaps indiscreet reply was made by the well-known mass murderer, David Ben Gurion, then the Prime Minister of Kikistan, commonly called Israel.

His forecast has proved itself accurate, since he held a fairly high position in the great race that makes things happen, although the New Order is now, for some reason, a little behind his schedule.

His disclosure of the planned future, published in the magazine together with a photograph of his ugly and sinister countenance, contained four specific predictions.

1. "The Cold War will be a thing of the past. Internal pressure of the constantly growing intelligentsia for more freedom in Russia and the pressure of the masses for raising their living standards may lead to a gradual democratization of the Soviet Union."

Needless to say, the talk about "intelligentsia" is mere persiflage, since the actual mechanism of change must not be exposed or even hinted, but it is obvious that by 1962 the High Command of the Master Race had decided to liquidate the Judaeo-Communist régime in Russia and replace it with the rule now being prepared by Gorbachev and his crew, which will, of course, differ fundamentally from what is thought assured or likely by the dunces who are now celebrating "the end of Communism."

The reason for the Sheenies' decision must be conjectural, but perhaps it was decided that the official and overt Communism of the Marxist cult was no longer a very useful tool in subverting and de-

stroying European and North American nations and could advantageously be replaced by the same thing under a different name, such as 'democracy,' as in the United States.

This accurate prediction has a curious pendant, of which you may wish to guess the significance. According to Ben Gurion, the U.S.S.R. would become a "federated Eurasian state," which would be the only territory on the globe not under the direct rule of the Jewish Empire. We may assume that Russia would first be mongrelized and thus made impotent, but the reason for this strange exception remains obscure.

One possible plan may be in keeping with Lord Bushy's recent announcement that he intends to destroy all American weapons that would be of use in a war with the reorganized and renamed Soviet—destroy them, of course, without even pretending to consult his American subjects, who, by this time, must have learned that they no longer have anything to say about what their Tyrannos does with their property, their lives, or the country that once was theirs.

It seems likely that the present plan calls for a period of racial war and total anarchy after the crash of the already bankrupt United States. After there has been enough delightful killing of Aryans, Russian troops could be brought in as the usual "peace-keeping forces" or, alternatively, Russia could find a pretext for declaring war and adding to the destruction with a generous use of nuclear weapons, after which the same Soviet troops would move in and enact in this country the atrocities they inflicted on the Germans in 1945-47.¹ If any Americans remained

1. A detailed and documented account of the behavior of the ferocious savages in Russian uniform who, financed and equipped by the American people, advanced into and overran German territory on the Eastern Front was published in 1966 by the Informations- und Dokumentationszentrum of the government of the western third of Germany in Bonn under the title, *Silesian Inferno*. The records, compiled by Karl Friedrich Grau, with an introduction by Professor Ernst Deuerlein, were published in English. (It does not appear from my copy that there was a corresponding publication in German.) The investigation and compilation of evidence was probably begun during the régime of Konrad Adenauer, who although married to a Jewess, was able to prevent the World Destroyers from obtaining, by flourishing their newly invented and foul Holohoax, the total power they now wield over the helpless nation through the traitors they have installed in power at Bonn. The book is said to be unobtainable in Germany now. Yahweh's

among the destitute and brutalized survivors, they would welcome the interposition of the world's great-hearted sovereigns in Jerusalem to end the terror, and would probably formally declare all Jews to be gods—as, of course, right-thinking Americans should do now and end their hypocritical face-saving pretense that they still have a choice.

Needless to say, the real plan for using the "federated Eurasian state" may be quite different from the foregoing conjectures.

2. "On the other hand [in contrast to Russia], the increasing influence of the workers and farmers, and the rising political importance of men of science [!], may transform the United States into a welfare state with a planned economy [like Communist Russia's]."

Disregard, of course, the nonsense about "workers and farmers" etc., which is merely the kind of patter by which a magician distracts your attention from what he is really doing, but it is again patent that by 1962 the Jews had already planned the work of their Congress in Washington and their Presidential appointees, most recently Ronnie Reagan and Bushy, in subjecting their American subjects to tyrannical oppression such as was never even attempted in Communist Russia, where there were limits to the imposition of "welfare" and not even Stalin at his worst dared legislate "racial equality" and force Russians to labor for the comfort and superiority of niggers and mongrels.

The plan doubtless also includes the total oppression of the American boobs which will occur in the immediately coming years in the guise of efforts to avert or postpone the inevitable bankruptcy and total ruin of the idiot nation.²

race doubtless wishes Germans to forget the horrible suffering of their own people while they are made to moan, weep, and pay for the imaginary suffering of Kikes in the wild fictions they like to tell with a straight face while inwardly laughing at the Aryan boobs who can believe such absurd tales. Thanks to the covert kindness of a German who evidently holds some vulnerable position, I have a photocopy of the book and will discuss it in some future issue of *Liberty Bell*.

2. Needless to say, the stupid kulaks who are now so pleased with themselves because they can afford to pay \$3000 for a grill to cook steaks out-of-doors, and \$89,000 for a well-built automobile, will be among the first to be liquidated and will squeal like stuck pigs when

Whether or not there will follow the chaos predicted above, the United States will, of course, eventually become a territory of the Jewish Empire, but perhaps only ten to twenty years after the date set in Ben Gurion's schedule.

3. "Western and Eastern Europe will become a federation of autonomous states having a Socialist and democratic régime."

That was a seemingly implausible prediction in 1962, but, of course, it is precisely the "United Europe" that is being formed today, as the pack of traitors who call themselves "Tories" in England herd Britain, the one country outside Scandinavia that could stand aloof, into the continental melting pot, which will be dominated, needless to say, by the demands of the anthropoid vermin with which the respective countries are now being stuffed in implementation of the great Jewish scheme of world conquest, described by Ivor Benson in the article reprinted in the October issue of *Liberty Bell*. Europe at present seems destined to become a continental Camp of the Saints.³

4. "All other countries [i.e., except the 'Eurasian federation'] will become united in a world alliance, at whose disposal will be an international police force. All armies will be abolished, and there will be no more wars. In Jerusalem, the United Nations (a truly United Nations) will build a Shrine of the Prophets to serve the federated union of all continents; this will be the seat of the Supreme Court of

they join the *Lumpenproletariat*. Assuming that the wimps retain some residual manhood, now latent, they will probably be material for any revolutionary tyranny, no matter how absurd or desperate, that will promise them a restoration of the Paradise from which they were so suddenly booted. They might even be useful in American groups clandestinely organized for underground resistance.

3. The psychic disease that makes Europeans, including even the Swiss, who once refused to admit immigrants of even their own race, fill their countries with anthropoid refuse was well described and analysed by Jean Raspail in his prophetic novel, which everyone should read. It is available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$8.50 + postage.

Mankind to settle all controversies among the federated continents, as prophesied by Isaiah."⁴

It was also prophesied in one of the Dead Sea Scrolls that was published before the Judaeo-Christian censorship was clamped down to avert embarrassing revelations about the two early Jewish hoaxes.⁵ I quote from the translation by Professor Theodore H. Gaster (New York, Doubleday, 1956), p. 297: "Zion, rejoice exceedingly, and shine forth, O Jerusalem, with songs of joy, and let all the cities of Judah exult! Let thy gates be continually open that the wealth of nations may be brought into thee, and let their kings minister unto thee, and all that oppressed thee make obeisance to thee, and lick the dust of thy feet."

4. See the ravings of Isaiah, especially 49.22-23: "Thus sayeth the Lord God, Behold, I will lift up my hand to [i.e., against] the Gentiles, and set up my standard [as a sign of conquest] to the people; and they [as slave nurses] shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders. ¶ And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with their face toward the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet."

60.10-12: "The sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee.... ¶ Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that men may bring unto thee [all] the forces [resources] of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought [to lick the dirty feet of the Sheenies]. ¶ For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted."

52.1: "Awake, awake, put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city; for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean."

Note the schizophrenia typical of the race: Jerusalem will be filled with enslaved *goyim*, but will also be kept pure from contamination by those uncircumcised swine.

5. Publication of the long-withheld scrolls has now begun, but appears to be limited to texts that the Judaeo-Christian censorship judged more or less innocuous. As for the rest, probably including texts that would confirm the true origins of the Judaeo-Christian cult, we should not forget that the Jews, immediately after they captured Jerusalem and their soldiers occupied the international Institute that was custodian of the scrolls, boasted that scrolls had been sealed up in lightless vaults (supposedly because they were being destroyed by a mysterious virus that had suddenly become active after twenty or more centuries of burial in caves) and would never again be seen by anyone.

Not only did Ben Gurion describe succinctly the New World Order that Yahweh's brood is determined to force upon the world; he also made it clear that the Jews' Universal Empire has been his hybrid race's goal for more than twenty-two centuries. That should not be surprising to Christians who have read their holy book while awake and believe in "Bible prophecy." They may even believe that what destroys all nations that refuse to serve the Jews is their strange god—and, if they accept the Yiddish aphorism, "God is the Jewish People," they will be right.

When the New World Order is established, it will be incontrovertible proof that our race is what the Jews say it is, "eine minderwertige Rasse," an inferior race.⁶ It is simply a fact of nature that the only proof of a race's superiority is its survival and its expansion at the expense of other races. And if the expansion is achieved, not by valor in honest war, but by cowardly intrigues, covert conspiracy, and slimy perfidy, that may be offensive to the Aryans' idiosyncratic morality, but the real world recognizes only the fact of triumph, no matter how attained. It may be that the mammoths were made indignant by the iniquity and moral turpitude of the mobs of cowardly little savages who trapped and exterminated them, but mammoths nevertheless became forever extinct.

The Supreme Court of Mankind is already in session in a kind of pilot study. An unfortunate Aryan, an American citizen named Demjanjuk, was kidnapped, with the help of the Jews' scoff-law government in Washington, and hauled to the Holy Land to amuse the people whose instinct for cruelty is so great that they cannot even kill cattle except in a way that maximizes the atrocious suffering of the hapless animal at the hands of a *kosher* butcher. He was probably beaten and tortured physically, but he was also the victim of a prolonged, especially subtle and vicious form of mental torture, sometimes used by the Inquisition and most vividly described in the best-known short story by Villiers de L'Isle-Adam. The technique of "Torture by Hope" is to seize an innocent man, condemn him to

6. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, July 1987, pp. 1-5.

death, and then keep him in prolonged suspense by providing fallacious hopes of escape. Demjanjuk has for years been subjected to that cunningly protracted torture, as witnesses were produced to lie and identify him as a person who had the sobriquet 'Ivan the Terrible,' thus ensuring Demjanjuk's eventual death at the hands of his inhuman captors; then witnesses were produced to deny that he was 'Ivan the Terrible' (who was probably merely a figment of Kikish imagination and mendacity anyway), thus giving hope of a reprieve from the sentence of death that had obviously been imposed on him when he was kidnapped, even before it was officially affirmed by a "court" after a mockery of a trial.

Poor Demjanjuk was not only tortured by the repeated uncertainty about the lying identification, but also almost constantly while he was on trial, as his attorneys argued points of law that incited some hope in his mind until the "court" in charge of the torture either denied the attorneys' motions or granted them and then proceeded to make the "victory for the defense" nugatory.

The consequences of this kind of subtle torture, sadistically prolonged for years, are irremediable. It does not really matter, except to the man's wife and children, whether Demjanjuk is eventually murdered or is released as the mere husk of what was once a man. He is providing amusement for God's People, who dance in the streets whenever they hear of the operations of their brand of "justice," but he is the only victim now on hand, although the Sheenies who own the United States are said to have about two hundred and fifty persons under surveillance, to be kidnapped as soon as the torture chamber in Jerusalem has finished with Demjanjuk.

Things will be better when the Supreme Court of Mankind really begins to operate. Hundreds of Aryans can be abducted, kept on display in cages, and tortured simultaneously, thus producing perpetual dancing in the streets by Yahweh's bloody pets.

It would be bootless to enumerate the joys that will come when the "prophecy" of Isaiah is at last fulfilled, but one thing is certain. Under the New World Order Americans will need to have supple limbs so that, whenever they see or smell a Sheeny, they can promptly

drop to their knees and knock their foreheads against the pavement three times, in veneration of the living Gods ("God is the Jewish People!"). By that time, probably, Americans will think no more of the reflex action than does your dog when you whistle for him.

But in the New World Order, Americans who do not instantly learn what behavior is proper to their status in One World will bitterly wish their mothers had had abortions. □

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., \$8.00 + \$1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) **FOR MY LEGIONARIES**, Order #06003, single copy \$10.00, 3 copies \$25.00, 5 copies \$35.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00 + \$1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). **THE ANTI-HUMANS**, Order #01013. Single copy \$7.00, 3 for \$15.00, 5 for \$20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad, \$2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," \$5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WELCOME CHAOS

by
Manfred Roeder

One hundred million people are on the move all the time, from one country to another, looking for better conditions to live. You cannot blame them, but you cannot help them either. Not in the long run. And if you do you will ruin them and your own country as well. You make them rootless, they are losing their identity and their responsibility and dignity. Every nation is challenged to struggle with its misery and overcome it by its own strength. Pity is just another shameless form of hypocrisy, Nietzsche tells us.

The UNO wails that 40,000 children are dying of hunger every day, one every two seconds. Isn't that terrible? Why? It would be much worse if these children survived and would themselves have children. It sounds cynical, but their silent death prevents the total collapse of humanity, at least for the moment. Look at the facts. For every child that survives by the help of those welfare organizations there will be 5 or 6 children in the next generation. And not the biggest organization on earth could prevent their dying of hunger. There is simply not enough room and food for these masses on this planet. — Therefore, demanded Hoimar von Ditfurth, most prominent German fighter for environmental protection, let them die and stop all this irresponsible nonsense of little ads in newspapers where a hungry colored child with big eyes stares at you, appealing to the pity of people who do not think, cultivating a strategy that will be deadly for all humanity.

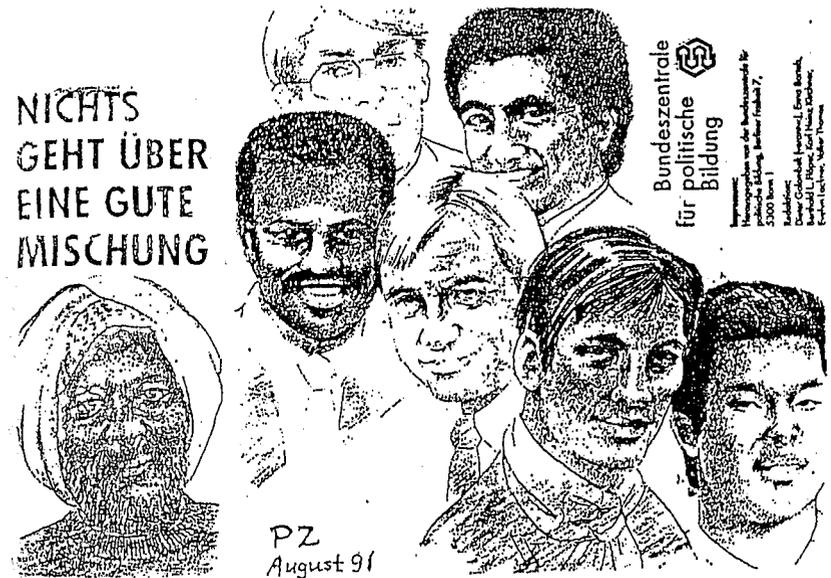
There is another fact we have to face: our politicians are not at all interested to save anybody from hunger; their strategy is to increase the colored population and to decrease the white population and get them all mixed. For a brown, mindless mass is easier to handle than creative, thinking people. They want chaos, they want crime, and they want to make profit on it. How? Very simple. More crime and chaos needs

more police, more protection, more counterstrategy, more money, more welfare programs, more doctors, more hospitals, in short: more of everything. Keeps the economy growing. Keeps the buck rolling. Karl Marx already stated that mammon is the only god the Jews adore. And who besides them is running the show?

Asylum-seekers are pouring into Germany, a thousand a day. Our politicians keep telling us that they are looking for ways to stop this flood. They are lying. They do want mass immigration in order to mix and destroy their own people. It is their official program. They propagate it and at the same time deny it if people react too much and start throwing bombs as they now do almost everyday. We are told every day, not the foreigners, not the dealers, not the criminals are the problem, but those Germans who do not like to be mugged, robbed, beaten down or cheated, who want to live with their own kin. For thousands of years it was the greatest tragedy and crime if somebody had to leave his home and country. Now we are told it is the greatest crime to send somebody back to his own country.

The Bundeszentrale für politische Bildung (the ministry of political propaganda) of the Bonn government launched a campaign in its official organ for a multiracial society under the joyous headline "Nothing can beat a good mixture." Let's follow the American melting pot experience. It is so nice and has worked so well. Germany should officially become an immigration country, not only for other Europeans, but for Asians, Mongols, Vietnamese, Cubans, Africans, Turks, Tamils and, of course, Jews. The new German should not be white, black, or brown, but all this together. And the new reality was illustrated by the picture on the following page.

In 20 years Germany will look like that. Presently there are already black and brown people in every village, also in Schwarzenborn with a population of only 1,100. The Asylum-seekers are dispersed all over the country. They are not yet citizens, they do not yet have the right to vote, but many people are working on that day and night to "correct" that.



And it is only a question of time when they will succeed. Those who are opposing them are called "Ausländerfeinde" (enemies of foreigners), racists, hatemongers, etc. The result of this colossal propaganda is that many people are afraid to speak their mind or to take an open stand. Therefore it is high time to raise our voice and encourage people to resist, otherwise it will be too late. It is our last chance before we will be outlawed.

Out of this conviction I wrote my Open Letter to the Government and parliament. Three MPs have answered so far. A secretary has phoned me and congratulated me. She is horrified by what is going on in Bonn but does not dare to be mentioned. Almost a thousand signatures have come in so far. It is not much but it shows the difficulty to mobilize people. Therefore I have repeated my appeal to our friends not to slow down but to continue with their efforts until we have 10,000 signatures and can organize a mass-meeting.

At the moment I am traveling through the country making speeches to all sorts of groups, raising their fighting spirit, and I am amazed how they respond. It shows the old truth

that the spoken word is ten times as effective as the written word. It is out of this conviction that we are going to Berlin to celebrate the 9th of November, the opening of the Wall, to demonstrate joy and confidence and our determination to turn the tide. And believe me, no matter how many people we will be, we will make a massive impact on the public; marching with a brass band in historic uniforms and flags through the most populated streets, Kurfürstendamm and Unter den Linden, carrying posters "November 9th, Victory of the People," "We Are One Nation," "Germany-United Fatherland."

We will not be the only ones to march in the streets. Churches, trade-unions, students and Jews have called for a mass meeting against race-haters and for immigration of more foreigners. It is not our intention to provoke a clash but simply to show a positive contrast to their negative slogans. The majority is fed up with this constant propaganda for Asylum-seekers. But normally people are timid and don't know what to do. They need someone to show the way, to go ahead, legally, convincingly. And this is exactly what we will do.

We chartered a bus, we ordered the band, we booked the room to show historic films. There will be a great guided tour of Berlin and Potsdam. It will be a joy and great experience for everyone. We got spontaneous help, people registered that this is the positive counterstrategy we have been waiting for. But there are still ends to be met and we are grateful for any further help. Young folks are joining us but won't be able to pay for travel and very expensive lodging in Berlin. We will have to do that. The band costs more than 1,000 marks. But it is our best weapon to make a public impact and get people interested. And nobody can say anything against it. That makes our enemies wild. So what do they do? They attack in an insidious way.

Der Spiegel, our prominent and vile weekly, in its title story on Asylum-seekers, tells its million readers that Rechtsanwalt Manfred Roeder was the first who was con-

victed for attacks on homes of Asylum-seekers when nobody on the right-wing ever thought of anything like it. But now there is hardly a day without Molotov-Cocktails and stones flying.

Die Zeit, another big leftist weekly, with Helmut Schmidt, former chancellor, on the staff, had a 14-page, illustrated article on right-extremist activists, including the youth group of our children that went to Silesia this summer ("these nice looking youth groups are the hotbed of race hatred and violence") and a personal attack against Traudel and myself, again pointing out my "terrorist activities" in the past. To me, these attacks are proof that we have hit a raw nerve and are effective with our work. Otherwise they would never again mention my name but let it rest in oblivion.

We are on the move again and we keep moving. Apart from the attacks from outside, there are always three main obstacles on our way to success: *envy*, *fear* and *dilettantism*. One leader and his group are envious of another. They want to save the country, sure, but only with themselves in the center. They would never join another group where they would not be number one. The truth is, there is enough room for everyone in the center of the fight, but not in the center of the picture.

Fear even keeps us from doing the natural thing that nobody would object to, not even Elie Wiesel or Wisenthal. Not demanded submissive obedience.

Dilettantism prevents us from taking expert advice or help. We will not save our nations with patriotic feelings only and a do-it-yourself-mentality. The best have to be enlisted, the best men and the best means, and they'll have to be paid for. The occasional leaflet won't do it.

For Berlin we have engaged an expert agency to make our festival a big success. It costs good money. But only the best is good enough. Saving a nation is an expert job, nothing for amateurs. Please, help to get the best in this fight for our race, our nation, our children.

From *Teutonic Unity*, #7/1991. Manfred Roeder,
Haus Richberg, W-3579 Schwarzenborn/Fed. Rep. of Germany



To faithful old friends...
To cherished new friends
Our Best Wishes

During the year, in the rush of events, we tend to overlook the important friendships that are the true basis of business relationships. One of the great pleasures of the Holiday Season is the opportunity to exchange cordial greetings with those whose friendship and goodwill we value so highly.

In this spirit it is our pleasure to say "Thank You" and extend our sincere appreciation for the very pleasant association we enjoy with you.

May a bright and prosperous New Year bring happiness to you and to yours.

With deep appreciation



George P. Dietz

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS



LIBERTY BELL INDEX 1991

JANUARY — Vol. 18 — No. 5

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Physician Extraordinary, page 1; Tragedy and Terror, page 17; More About the Jews, page 22; Murder Mystery Solved, page 28. The Triumph of the Christ Myth, by Nicholas Carter, page 33. War on a Racial Basis, by Ivor Benson, page 49. Report Hate Crimes Against Whites, by Law Students for Equal Justice, page 58. An Appeal for Support, Dachverband Deutscher Interessen, page 60.

FEBRUARY — Vol. 18 — No. 6

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: A Portend, page 1; Sanity in South America, page 5. Letters to the Editor, page 15. Was Rockwell Wrong?, by Allan Callahan, page 25. Developments in Holocaust Revisionism Since 1983: A Brief Summary, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 29. The Rape of the West, by Nicholas Carter, page 37. A Gap in the Passing Crowd, by Harold Covington, page 53. The "Principles" of George Busch, from Crisis Paper #30, page 57.

MARCH — Vol. 18 — No. 7

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: A Fatefully Failed Alliance, page 1; Those Awful Protocols, page 3; Playboys at Work, page 16; Correction, page 23. Concerned Voices on the Gulf Crisis: Stop the Middle-East War, by Colin Jordon, page 28; What is Behind the Kuwait Affair, by Manfred Roeder, page 40; Why War, by Dr. William Pierce, page 43; Whose "New World Order" Are We Fighting For, by Dr. William Pierce, page 48; A Salute to a Valiant Nation, by Harold Covington, page 50. The Leuchter Congress, page 54. A Short, Irreverent History of the World, by A.N. Outsider, page 55.

APRIL/MAY — Vol.18 — No. 8/9

German Hegemony in Europe, A Look Into The Future: A Position Paper on Future Relations between the United States of America and Germany, submitted to the U.S. Government on 9 November 1990, the First Anniversary of the Opening of the Berlin Wall, by the Council For A Free Germany, page 1. Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: A Naval Enigma, page 89; Hitler and the Zionists, page 108; Whose Country?, page 114; The Vacant See, page 115. An Open Letter to President George Bush, by Dr. William Pierce, page 117.

JUNE — Vol. 18 — No. 10

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The New World Order, page 1; The Kosher Kings, page 19; Helping God, page 24. Witch Doctors for Christ, by Nicholas Carter, page 30. Screwball Revisionism, by Friedrich P. Berg, page 30. What True Equality Would Really Mean, by Allan Callhan, page 52. Letters to the Editor, page 54.

JULY — Vol. 18 — No. 11

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Star in Bushy's Crown, page 1; Scalping the Unwary, page 19; Fabulous Fiction, page 23; Piacular Ploys, page 27; The Rewards of Folly, page 33. Who Hates Whom?, by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 42. How Do We (Jews) Destroy Dangerous Political Enemies, page 46. Mr. Wiesenthal Does Not Answer, page 53. Divided Loyalties, by Wodenson, page 57.

AUGUST — Vol. 18 — No. 12

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Can the News Be Good?, page 1; How They Stole the Church, page 8; Live Dangerously, page 18; Pons Asinorum, page 19; High-Speed Holiness, page 20. Letters to the Editor, page 22.

SEPTEMBER — Vol. 19 — No. 1

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Who Won?, page 1; The Making of Presidents, page 5; A Forgery of Our Own, page 10; A Babylonian Captivity, page 23. An Open Letter to *The New Jersey Legionnaire*, by Maj. Joseph G. Stano, page 34. Zündel at Auschwitz, page 30.

OCTOBER — Vol. 19 — No. 2

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Saddam's Secret, page 1; The Stars in Their Courses, page 9; Russian Riddles, page 13. The Immigration Riddle Unwrapped, by Ivor Benson, page 33. German Skinheads Force Foreigners Out, page 41. The Staggering Wreck (USA), page 43; Outsiders, page 45; The Aryan SS, page 48; Predictions, by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 51.

NOVEMBER — Vol. 19 — No. 3

Taxpayers Demand: *No \$10 Billion Bond Guarantee for Israel*, National Alliance, page 1. Israel's \$10 Billion Loan Guarantee Request: *Myths and Facts*, New American View, page 3. Letters to the Editor, page 7. The U.S.A.: World Judge? A Contemporary Study of Past and Present U.S. Imperialism, page 10. 'Anti-Semitism': How to Get Rid of It, by John Tyndall, page 44.

DECEMBER — Vol. 19 — No. 4

Revisionist Perspectives on the "Holocaust" Extermination Thesis, by Raymond Goodwin, page 1. Could the U.S. Break Apart?, by Allan Callahan, page 14. Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Failure in Louisiana, page 19; The New World Order, page 51. Welcome Chaos, by Manfred Roeder, page 51. *Liberty Bell Index 1991*, page 57.

Reprints of any article can be made available in quantities of 500 or 1000 copies. Please write for price quote to Liberty Bell Publications, Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

**"REMEDIAL READING" FOR TRUE BELIEVERS
IN THE HOLOCAUST RELIGION**

| | | |
|-------|---|---------|
| 01017 | Auschwitz: An Eye-Witness Report by Thies Christophersen, foreword by Dr. Manfred Roeder . . . sgl. copy \$ 3.00/5 for \$12.50 | |
| 01019 | The Amazing, Rapidly Shrinking Holocaust | \$ 2.00 |
| 02002 | Blasting the Historical Blackout, Prof. Barnes | \$ 3.50 |
| 03016 | The Case Against the Holocaust | \$ 2.50 |
| 04005 | Did 6 Million Really Die? (6 Mill. Lost and Found!) | \$ 4.00 |
| 05002 | The Enemy of Europe (F. P. Yockey) and The Enemy of Our Enemies (Prof. R.P. Oliver) | \$ 8.50 |
| 07009 | Germany Must Perish! Theodore N. Kaufman | \$ 4.50 |
| 07017 | The Great Holocaust Trial, Mike Hoffman III | \$ 6.50 |
| 08012 | The Hoax of the 20th Century, Prof. A.R. Butz | \$10.00 |
| 9001 | Imperium, Francis Parker Yockey | \$15.00 |
| 09005 | Iron Curtain Over America, Col. John Beatty | \$ 8.50 |
| 12010 | <i>Liberty Bell</i> , Special combined issue April/May 1991: German Hegemony in Europe, Postscripts by Prof. R.P. Oliver, An Open Letter to Pres. Bush, by Dr. Wm. Pierce | \$10.00 |
| 12011 | The Leuchter Report | \$10.00 |
| 17006 | The Road to World War II | \$ 2.50 |
| 19005 | This Time the World, Cmdr. G. L. Rockwell's Autobiography | \$10.00 |
| 19018 | Typhus and the Jews, Friedrich Berg | \$ 4.00 |
| 22019 | What the World Rejected: Hitler's Peace Offers 1933-1940 | \$ 3.50 |
| 00030 | Ann. Subscription (12 Issues—U.S. only) to <i>Liberty Bell</i> | \$37.00 |
| 00033 | Sample copy of <i>Liberty Bell</i> & complete, up-to-date booklist | \$ 5.00 |

FOR POSTAGE AND HANDLING, ON DOMESTIC ORDERS:

please include \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% for orders over \$10.00, for UNINSURED shipment by Fourth Class Mail. No replacements will be made for orders lost in the mails unless you include an additional \$1.00 for INSURANCE. Please include STREET ADDRESS for UPS delivery. West Virginia residents must include 6% for Consumer Sales Tax.

ON FOREIGN ORDERS:

please include \$2.00 for orders under \$10.00, 20% for orders over \$10.00, 80% for AIR MAIL delivery. No replacements will be made for orders lost in the mails and/or confiscated by postal/customs authorities. Insurance is not available for BOOK RATE shipments, but only for PARCEL POST shipments. If INSURED shipment is desired, a detailed list of contents must be affixed by us to the package. Please include \$10.00 extra for Insurance. Order from:

**LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
BOX 21, REEDY WV 25270 USA**

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our Fight is Your fight!* Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty and White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**